This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

883,429

THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN · LIBRARIES · 1817

THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN · LIBRARIES · 1817

FROM THE ORIGINAL IN ST JOHN'S COLLEGE.

MEMOIR

OF

MARGARET

COUNTESS OF RICHMOND AND DERBY

BY THE LATE

CHARLES HENRY COOPER F.S.A.

EDITED FOR THE TWO COLLEGES
OF HER FOUNDATION

CAMBRIDGE

DEIGHTON BELL AND CO.

LONDON GEORGE BELL AND SONS

1874

chapters, I have expanded into a complete inventory of the curious learning which often lurks more especially in the notes.

In setting before the colleges memorials of our foundress by a stranger to her house, I claim the right, as of a wellnigh thirty years' pensioner at her board, to lay some offering of my own on her tomb. My appendix does indeed tell mainly of the wealth and state which encompassed her, rather than of the lowly mind possessing, not possessed by, those outward shows; yet some glimpses we catch of her charities, of the warm affection which she felt and inspired, of her fostering care of religion and learning. Did fashion and reformed faith allow, that untiring gild, which is unlocking the treasures of Early English[1], could dedicate itself to no worthier patron-saint

[1] Both the colleges (would that as much could be said for all our colleges!) are members of the E. E. T. S., and one of its most zealous editors is a late fellow of Christ's.

than the lady Margaret. Born in days when few of her sex mastered the mere mechanic drudgery of writing, she was both herself a painful student and translator, and a furtherer of our earliest printer-scholars. Here we find her bequeathing to her son four great volumes in vellum, one of diverse stories in French, 'at the begynnyng the booke of Genesis with pictures lymnyd,' Froissart, Boccaccio and Lydgate's Siege of Troy; to other friends Gower, the Canterbury Tales, Magna Carta in French. Is it too much to hope that some of these books may yet be identified?

The extracts given by Mr Cooper from the funeral sermon, following Dr Hymers' edition at an interval of 34 years, may serve to call attention to bishop Fisher's prose, which has been unduly slighted. Contrast with the chaste and manly pathos of this 'honest chronicler' Bossuet's stilted panegyrics, or the fawning addresses wherewith Laud and Williams approached kings and their minions. Undazzled by the glare of

majesty and right divine, Fisher portrays the woman, bowed down by the burden of greatness, keenly alive, as Ecclesiastes or Herodotus, to the vanity of human wishes, weeping 'mervaylously' in all the 'grete tryumphe and glorye' of her son's coronation, keeping under her body by a discipline which, however we may now question its wisdom, could then plead the authority of More and Fisher, — even of the worldly-wise Wolsey.

For a revision of the heraldic notices in the text my thanks are due to F. C. Wace esq. of St John's college; the town-clerk of Coventry kindly collated lady Margaret's letter to that city; the Early English Text Society has undertaken the publication of bishop Fisher's sermons and letters.

JOHN E. B. MAYOR.

St John's College
27 *Aug.* 1874.

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

1441—1456.

	PAGES
Margaret Beaufort born at Bletsoe 31 May [1441?]	1, 2
Her father John Beaufort first duke of Somerset, her mother dau. of Sir Jo. Beauchamp of Bletsoe	2—3
Death of her father 27 May 1444	3
Granted in ward to Wm. de la Pole afterwards duke of Suffolk 31 May 1444	4—5
Her education, French, Latin, needlework	5
Her library	6
Her mother marries Lionel lord Welles, slain at Towton 29 Mar. 1461	*ib.*
Early marriages usual at this date	*ib.*
Alleged interposition of St. Nicolas in favour of the suit of Edmund Tudor	6—7
Married to John de la Pole	7—8
Granted in ward to Edmund and Jasper Tudor, the former of whom she marries	8
Edmund Tudor created earl of Richmond 31 H. VI	*ib.*
Abbey of Kirkstall	9
Death of Edmund earl of Richmond 3 Nov. 1456	*ib.*
Her son Henry born 28 Jan. 145$\frac{6}{7}$	8 *n.* 5, 10
St Annes = Agnes	10 *n.* 1
Tomb, arms and obits of Edmund earl of Richmond	10—11

CHAPTER II.

1457—1483.

Marriage with lord Henry Stafford	12
Pedigree shewing his relationship	13
Her son attainted and deprived of the honour of Richmond on the accession of Edw. IV	14
Acts of resumption	14—5

PAGES

Admitted into fraternity at Croyland Abbey 1464 . . 15
Will of William earl of Pembroke 16 July 1468 . . . *ib.*
Henry the Sixth's prophecy respecting the young earl of Richmond, who after the battle of Tewkesbury 4 May 1471 is taken to Brittany . . . . . 15—6
Grant of manors in Devonshire 1472 16
Feoffment to the use of her will . . . . . 16—7
Will of Ann duchess of Buckingham († 20 Sept. 1480); bequeathing to lady Margaret Capgrave's Legends of the Saints, a Lucan in Fr., gospels and epistles in Fr., and a primer 17
Death of lord Henry Stafford: his will (proved 4 May 1482); his widow residuary legatee . . . . . *ib.*
Death of lady Margaret's mother; tomb in Wimborne minster . . . . . 17—8
Lady Margaret marries Thomas second lord Stanley . . 18
Pedigree 19
Marriage settlement 20

CHAPTER III.

1483—1485.

Lord Stanley sent to the Tower 1483 21
Released and made lord high constable and K.G. . . *ib.*
Coronation of Richard III. Lady Margaret bore up the queen's train. 21, 22
She joins the duke of Buckingham and others in a plan for placing her son on the throne . . . . . 22—4
Buckingham betrayed and executed 24
The countess attainted, but her life spared on her husband's account . . . . . 24—6
Lord Strange detained as hostage for his father lord Stanley 27
The Stanleys desert from Richard . . . . . *ib.*
Battle of Bosworth field 22 Aug. 1485 . . . . . *ib.*
Marvellous preservation of lord Strange . . . . *ib.*
Daniel's lines on the countess and bp. Morton . . . 28

CHAPTER IV.

1485—1487.

Settlement of the crown on the earl of Richmond . . 29, 30
Repeal of the countess's attainder 30, 31
Her marriage settlement confirmed 31

PAGES

Honour of Richmond . . . . . *ib.*
Lord Stanley created earl of Derby 27 Oct. 1485 . . . *ib.*
The king's coronation 30 Oct. 1485 . . . . . 31—2
Grant of lands in Dorsetshire and Somersetshire . . . 32
Earl of Derby made high constable for life 5 Mar. 148$\frac{5}{6}$. *ib.*
Christ. Urswyke and Reg. Bray taken into the king's service 32—3
Marriages of the king 18 Jan. 148$\frac{5}{6}$; and of viscount Welles, uterine bro. of the countess, to the queen's sister Cecily 33
Chantry founded at Guildford by patent 6 Feb. 148$\frac{5}{6}$ . . 33—4
Attempt to drain the Bedford Level 34
Grant of the wardship of the duke of Buckingham's sons to the countess 3 Aug. 1486 . . . . . *ib.*
Baptism of prince Arthur. The countess's 'Ordinances as to what preparation is to be made against the deliverance of a queen, as also for the christening of the child of which she shall be delivered' . . . . . 34—5
Extensive grant of estates from the king 22 Mar. 148$\frac{6}{7}$. 35—6
Letter to her bailiff at Ware . . . . . 36—7
Almshouses at Bishops Hatfield (cf. p. 129 l, 28) and Westminster 37
King's letter to the earl of Ormond May 1487 . . . 37—8
Grant of Colne Wake and Lammarsh, part of the forfeited estates of John de la Pole earl of Lincoln slain at the battle of Stoke 16 June 1487 38
The queen's coronation at Westminster St Catharine's [25 Nov.] 1487 . . . . . 38—9
Observation of the feast of Christmas 1487 at Greenwich . 39—40

CHAPTER V.

1488—1492.

Countess of Richmond at Windsor at the feasts of Easter, St George and Whitsuntide 1488 . . . . . 41—2
Early use of chairs and carriages in England . . . 41 *n.*
Gives manor house to clergyman of Torrington; benefactor to the churches of Sampford Peverell and Dedham . 42
Sword and cap sent by Innocent VIII to Henry VII. The countess present at the solemn presentation of them in St Paul's . . . . . *ib.*
Other examples of swords and caps and roses of gold sent by popes to kings . . . . . 42*n.* 43*n.*
Keeps Christmas 1488 at Sheen (now Richmond) . . 43
Completes a mansion at Colyweston . . . . . 43—4
Statutes for the order of her household 44
Keeps feast of Easter 1489 at Hertford 45

PAGES

Caxton dedicates to her 'The Hystorye of Kynge Blanchardyne and Queen Eglantyne his wyfe,' which he translated from Fr. at her instance . . . . . 45—6
Presents to and from the corporation of Cambridge 1488-9 . 46—7
Cowmfetts and ipocras . . . . . 46 *n.*
Baptism 30 Nov. 1489 of the princess Margaret, born 29 Nov. 47
Feasts of Christmas and Candlemas 1489-90 kept at Westminster . . . . . 47—8
Lord of misrule . . . . . 47 *n.* 3
A voyde . . . . . 48 *n.* 1
Thomas Ridley 48
Manor of Ewelme . . . . . *ib.*
Letter to the earl of Ormond, thanking him for a pair of gloves, though 'to myche for my hand' . . . . 48—9
Resides at Woking; the king visits her there in 1490 . . 49
Minstrels 49, 56
Advowson of Swineshead 49, 50
Visit to Cressy hall Linc. 50
New feoffment to the use of her will 7 Hen. VII. . . *ib.*
Presents Wm. Smyth to the rectory of Cheshunt; instituted 14 June 1492 . . . . . *ib.*
John Hayes attainted of misprision of treason 1492 . . 51
Inherits cardinal Beaufort's estates in Wilts and Somersetsh. . . . . *ib.*

CHAPTER VI.

1493—1498.

Employs Maurice Westbury to educate young gentlemen 52—3
Young men of rank often pages in the families of ecclesiastics, as Sir Tho. More in that of card. Morton . . 52 *n.*
Ordinances for mourning apparel 8 H. VII. . . . 53—4
The king visits Colyweston Oct. 1493 54
Hugh Oldham. . . . . 54—5
Rectories of Swineshead and Agmondesham . . . 54
Wynkyn de Worde prints Walter Hylton's *Scala Perfectionis* by command of the countess 1494 . . . . 54—5
21 Jan. 1494. Thos. Barrow's *obit* at Cambridge; prayers to be said for Ric. III, H. VII and the countess . . 55
Wm. Smyth, bp. of Lichfield 1494 . . . . . *ib.*
Cheshunt . . . . . *ib.*
Minstrels 56, 49
Lady of Pewe 56
Creation of prince Henry as duke of York Allhallows 1494 . *ib.*
St Wenefrede's well at Holywell . . . . . 56—7
Sacred wells . . . . . 56 *n.* 6

PAGES

King at Latham, Knowsley and Colyweston Jul.—Sept. 1495 . . . . . 57—8
St John's hospital Lichfield refounded by bp. Smyth 1495; the master and brethren to pray for the countess . 58
John Fisher, senior proctor of Cambridge, dines with the countess . . . . . *ib.*
Grant of Hunsdon manor Herts 11 H. VII. . . . *ib.*
Jesus college Cambridge founded by bp. Alcock 1496; the society to pray for the countess . . . . . *ib.*
31 Dec. 1496 the abbot and convent of Westminster in return for a sum of money engage to provide a monk to say mass daily at St Edward's shrine for the soul of the countess 'while the world shall endure' . . . 58—9
Chantry priest at Winborn to say mass for her soul and her parents' and to teach grammar 59
1497 Contemplated chantry at Windsor . . . . . *ib.*
Visits Norwich 18 Aug. 1497 . . . . . *ib.*
Poet in her household . . . . . 59—60
Dec. 1496—Mar. 1497 her divinity professorships at Cambridge and Oxford 60
Death of her uterine brother Jo. viscount Welles 9 Feb. 149$\frac{7}{8}$ . . . . . *ib.*
1 July 1498 Brecknock 61
Private chapel . . . . . *ib.*
Baptism of prince Edmund 24 Feb. 149$\frac{8}{9}$ at Greenwich: the countess his godmother; his death . . . . . *ib.*

CHAPTER VII.

1499—1501.

Grant to Westminster abbey (patent 10 May 1499) . . 62
Interferes in the election of a fellow of a college at Cambridge . . . . . 62—3
Letters from the university of Cambridge 1498—9, written by the vicar of Trumpington 63
Kesteven and Holland 8 Sept. 16 H. VII . . . . . *ib.*
Letter to the king 14 Jan. respecting money due to her by the French king. Dr Whytston 64
War with the Turks contemplated by the pope 1500; the king and countess enter warmly into the project . . 65
Arrears paid to the convent of St Alban's May 1501 . . *ib.*
Recommends one Pantry as arts' bedell at Oxford; elected 12 Oct. 1500 . . . . . 65—6
Letter to the king, Calais St Annes [Agnes] the king's birthday 1501, touching the French king's debt to her: Dr Whytstongs; bp. of Ely elect . . . . . 66—8

PAGES

Suits with the dean of Windsor, the abbots of Peterborough and the prior of Tunbridge . . . . . 68—9
At Buckden in the summer of 1501 69
Recommends Wotton as divinity bedell at Oxford 23 Aug. 1501 . . . . . 69—71
Royal interferences with elections to inferior offices . . 70 *n.* 2
Letter from Cambridge 1500—1 for a pension to Phil. Morgan M.D. 71
Marriage of prince Arthur Nov. 1501 . . . . . 71—3
Coldharborough . . . . . 71 *n.* 4
Disguising with dances 73

CHAPTER VIII.

1502—1503.

Dr John Fisher master of Michaelhouse appointed her chaplain and confessor cir. 1502 . . . . . 74—5
Her mortification, devotion and charity . . . . . 75—7
Crown of our Lady . . . . . 76 *n.* 1
Houshylde . . . . . 77 *n.* 2
Obligation to grind at the mill of the lord of the manor . *ib. n.* 5
Grant in favour of St James Deeping 14 May 1502; the priory being dependent on Thorney abbey, which priory had undertaken to pray for the souls of the countess and king, their friends and progenitors, the countess relaxes her molendinary privileges in favour of the priory . . . . . 77—9
A justice of the peace 79
Adjusts disputes between the university and town of Cambridge 1502 and 1503 . . . . . 79—80
Letters from that university to the countess complaining of an infringement of the composition on the part of the townsmen . . . . . 81—3
New year's present to the queen 1503 83
Letters to the countess from Cambridge university 1501—2 *ib.*
Publishes a book of prayers . . . . . 83—4
Admitted into fraternity at several monasteries . . . 84
Litterae sororitatis of the monks of Durham 1502 . . 84—5
Custom of admission into confraternity . . . . . 85 *n.* 1
Benefactress to Thorney, Peterborough, Croyland, Bourn and Spalding monasteries 86
Admitted a member of St Katharine's gild at Stamford and Corpus Christi gild Boston . . . . . 86—7
Note on gilds . . . . . 86 *n.* 3
Patronises Dr Atkynson's translation of the treatise on the imitation of Jesus Christ printed by Pynson 27 June 1503, and a revised edition of the Sarum Breviary . 87

PAGES

Marriage of the princess Margaret to the king of Scots; and of Eleanor and Elizabeth Zouche. H. VII at Colyweston July 1503 . . . . . 87—8
Prayerbook given by H. VII to princess Margaret . . 88 *n.* 1
Accounts of the proctors of Cambridge 1502—3; letters to the countess 88

CHAPTER IX.

1503—1505.

The countess endows her divinity readers at Oxford and Cambridge 1503; Jo. Roper reader at Oxford, Jo. Fisher at Cambridge 89
Her statutes relative thereto 89, 90
Letter from the king to the countess relating to the foundation of Christ's college . . . . . 91—93, 158
She founds a preachership at Cambridge, royal licence 7 Feb. 150$\frac{3}{4}$, charter 30 Oct. 1504 . . . . . 93—4
Lay preachers . . . . . 94 *n.* 2
Countess to be commemorated in the masses founded by the king at Westminster and elsewhere 16 July 1504 . 95
Translates the fourth book of the imitation of Christ from the French 1504 . . . . . *ib.*
Death of the earl of Derby 29 July 1504; prayers to be offered for the countess at Burscough priory . . *ib.*
Fisher and Oldham made bishops of Rochester and Exeter; the king's letter to his mother on Fisher's appointment 1504 . . . . . 95—6
Estates conveyed to the use of her will 1 Apr. 1505 . . 96
Contributes to St Mary's at Cambridge 1505 . . . 97
Visit to Cambridge . . . . . *ib.*
Fisher publishes a treatise on the 7 penitential psalms 1505, at the request of the countess . . . . . *ib.*
Vow of chastity . . . . . 97—8
Other similar vows . . . . . 98 *n.* 1
King's *obit* at Windsor founded 17 Dec. 1505; prayers to be said for the countess 99

CHAPTER X.

THE FOUNDATION OF CHRIST'S COLLEGE CAMBRIDGE 100—4

God's house founded by Wm. Bingham in Milne street afterwards removed to Preachers' street near St Andrew's church: honours of founder transferred to Hen. VI 100

PAGES

Licence to the countess 1 May 1505 to refound God's house by the title of Christ's college; 4 May 1505 patent empowering her to settle the advowson of Malton on the college 101

John Sycling proctor of the old house and first master of the new . . . . . *ib.*

Statutes of the college 1506 . . . . . 101—3

Sycling's bond to observe the statutes 5 Sept. 1506; bp. Ely's letter exempting the college from episcopal visitation and licensing the chapel 12 Dec. 1506 . . 103

14 July 1507 patent granting Creke abbey to the countess for the college . . . . . *ib.*

Manobre, Fendrayton, Helpestone, Naumby appropriated to the college; grants of manors in Cambs. Leicestersh. and Essex, with advowsons in Leicestersh. . . 104

Rooms reserved to the countess . . . . . *ib.*

CHAPTER XI.

1506—1509.

Founds two additional cantarists and a converse at Westminster: a solemn anniversary to be observed for her soul: books, chalices, vestments and ornaments for the altars at which her masses were to be said; papal bulls of indulgence conferring on hearers of her masses as full remission of sin as if they heard *Scala caeli* masses at Rome . . . . . 105—7

Our lady of Pewe . . . . . 106 *n.* 1

Converses . . . . . 107 *n.* 1

Extracts from the accounts of the proctors of Cambridge 1505—6 for expenses of persons and letters and presents sent to the countess . . . . . 107—8

Visits Cambridge with the king; feast of St George [23 Apr.] 1506 kept with great state in King's college chapel 108

James Stanley bishop of Ely 5 Nov. 1506; he grants to his stepmother the countess the next presentation to East Derham 11 Nov. 1506 . . . . . *ib.*

Dr Bekynshaw . . . . . *ib.*

"Mirroure of Golde" translated by the countess out of Fr. and published cir. 1507 . . . . . 108—9

Accounts of the Cambridge proctors 1507—8; letters to the countess 109

Contemplated foundation of St John's college 1508 . . 109—10

Wynkyn de Worde printer to the countess . . . 110

Accounts of the vicechancellor of Cambridge 1508—9; letters and gloves sent to the countess . . . . 110—1

PAGES

Death of Henry VII 21 Apr. 1509: his mother one of the executors 111
His funeral sermon by bp. Fisher, printed by request of the countess . . . . . 111—2
Prose translation of 'the grete shyppe of fooles' made by Henry Watson through 'the entysement and exhortacyon' of the countess 112
Her death 29 June 1509 . . . . . *ib.*
Her sufferings and behaviour in her last illness. . . 112—3
Her character . . . . . 113—6

CHAPTER XII.

Will dated 6 June 1508 . . . . . 117—22
Custom of funeral doles . . . . . 117 *n.* 1
Henry Horneby and Hugh Ashton 119
Anchorites and anchoresses . . . . . 120 *n.* 1
Plate at Christ's college 122
The daisy her device . . . . . 122 *n.* 3
Bookbinder at Christ's coll. 19 H. VIII . . . . 123 *n.* 1
Funeral sermon at her month's mind by bp. Fisher . . 123
Monument by Torrigiano in Westminster abbey, with inscription by Erasmus . . . . . 123—4, 200—1
Arms about the tomb . . . . . 124—6
Seal (and arms at Christ's and St John's colleges) . . 126
Portraits . . . . . *ib.*
St John's college 127
Divinity professorships further endowed by James I and Charles I . . . . . *ib.*
Cambridge preacherships, letter of Chas. II 30 Oct. 1679 . . . . . *ib.*
Chantry and school at Winborn . . . . . *ib.*

APPENDIX.

I. Calendar of, and extracts from, a vellum register in St John's treasury . . . . . 129—178
1. Lady Margaret's will, made at Bishop's Hatfield 15 Febr. 24 Hen. VII. The legacies are given entire . . . . . 129—135
To Christ's college various crucifixes, chalices, patens, basons, images, altarcloths, vestments etc. . . 130—1
To the chapel at Westminster cruets, paxbread, sacring bell, chalice, crucifixes, service books . . . . 131—2

PAGES

Books, altarcloths and vestments to Durham, Wynborn, Tateshall and Ware; money to various friars, nuns and anchorites, to Jesus coll. Cambridge; to Colyweston church a chalice, massbook and vestment. To the king a French book illustrated, Froissart, Boccaccio, Lydgate's Troy book, and 5 cups of gold . 132

To the queen of Scots, queen of England, Mary princess of Castile, lady Jane, dame Eleanor Verney, bps. of Winchester and Rochester, lord Herbert, ornaments, plate or money 133

To Mrs Parker trinkets, furniture, bedding, and a volume of Gower . . . . . 133—4

To Mr Lovell plate; to John St John plate, furniture, bedding, Chaucer's Canterbury tales; to Alex. Frognale plate, bedding and Magna Carta in French; to Mr Marney plate; to Edith Fowler, Ri. and Mary Stukeley, Elisabeth Massy, annuities 134

To Perott the French woman 5 marks and an annuity; plate to Mrs Stanopp, Dr Horneby, Sir John St John, Wm. Bedell, Dr Wilford, John Fotehede; annuities to Wm. Elmer and Hen. Coke 135

Agreement 10 Mar. 24 H. VII between lady Margaret and bp. Stanley for the conversion of St John's religious house of regular brethren into a college of secular persons studying in arts and in theology. i. The countess will procure an apostolic dispensation to enable the bp. to transfer to her the rights of a founder; ii. she shall reserve however the ordinary jurisdiction to the see of Ely, by an express clause in the statutes; iii. the master and fellows shall be bound by statute to pray for the bishop while living, and for his soul after death, as for a secondary founder; iv. the statutes shall precisely define the mode of election both of master and fellows; v. the bp. shall during his life nominate three suitable candidates, out of whom one shall be chosen fellow; so that there shall always be one fellow of his nomination; vi. the statutes shall direct the master and fellows to pray for those, for whom the brethren of the hospital were bound to pray . . . . . 135—6

Extract from the *Thin Red Book* respecting bp. Stanley's delays; after a year 'quid precibus quid pretio flexus' he gave full powers to bp. Fisher 137

2. Westm. 10 Mar. 7 H. VIII. Patent conferring on the college St Mary's hospital, Ospringe. Bp. Fisher's labours in order to secure the grant . . . . 137—8

3. Deptford 8 Nov. 10 H. VIII. Inquisition taken by John Hales, escheator. Ospringe hospital founded

PAGES

by H. III; assigned 16 Febr. 6 H. VIII to Jo. Untherhill for his life; who resigned it to St John's coll. 10 Mar. 7 H. VIII . . . . . 138—9

4. Westm. 1 Aug. 11 H. VIII. The king's 2nd charter granting Ospringe to the college 139

5. Westm. 10 Jul. 7 Hen. VIII. Licence in mortmain to the amount of £200 a year . . . . . *ib.*

6. Otford 7 Aug. 1 H. VIII. Patent for the foundation of the college . . . . . 139—40

7. 9 Apr. 1511 2 Hen. VIII. Foundation of the college by the exors. 140

8. 20 Mar. 151$\frac{1}{2}$. The executors empower bp. Fisher to frame statutes, elect fellows and bind them by oath to keep the statutes . . . . . *ib.*

9. 29 July 1516. Instrument of opening the college . *ib.*

10. 31 Dec. 2 Hen. VIII, confirmed by the prior and convent of Ely 2 Jan. 151$\frac{2}{3}$. Second grant of bp. Stanley, after receipt of the pope's bull. He appoints Ri. Henrison clk., Jo. Woode and Jo. Burgoyne gentlemen, his attorneys for the purpose of making over the hospital to the exors. for conversion into a college . . . . . 140—4

11. 20 Jan. 151$\frac{2}{3}$. Delivery of the hospital by Ri. Henrison and Jo. Woode to Hen. Horneby in the presence of many notables of university and town . . . 144—5

12. 7 Mar. 15$\frac{0}{1}\frac{8}{8}$. Indenture between bp. Stanley and the exors., confirmed by the prior and convent 12 Mar. The bp.'s first grant, before the arrival of the pope's bull, on the receipt of which he promises to make over the hospital to the exors.; the exors. bind themselves to observe the conditions agreed to by lady Margaret (above n. 1), but in art. v the bp. reserves to himself the right of appointing three fellows, 'si habiles et idonei reperti fuerint,' and to his successors the right of appointing one . . . . 145—53

13. 12 Dec. 1510, confirmed by the prior and convent 1 Jan. 151$\frac{2}{3}$. Indenture between the bp. and the exors. after the receipt of the pope's bull. The bp. covenants before the 15 Jan. next to remove all remaining brethren from the hospital, to force them to resign, and to remove them to another house of the same religion; also before the Purification next ensuing to assign the house and priory of St John's with all its estates to the exors. for the translation to a college; each of the remaining brethren to receive from the college a life pension of £6. 13*s.* 4*d.* . . . . . 153—7

14. Bp. Fisher's funeral sermon on lady Margaret . . 157

15. Letter of H. VII to his mother, for the alteration of

PAGES

her mind from the foundations designed by her at Westminster to the foundation of Christ's college . 157—8

16. Otford 22 Sept., sealed 13 Oct. 1519. Abp. Warham's decree for the appropriation of Ospringe hospital to St John's college. Stipulates that the college shall maintain a chapel to offer mass in the hospital for the souls of its founders and benefactors . . . 158—161

17. Chapter house Canterbury 13 Febr. $15\frac{19}{20}$. Confirmation of the above decree by the prior and chapter of Canterbury 161

18. Otford 18 Mar. $15\frac{19}{20}$. Also by Wm. Warham archd. of Canterbury . . . . . *ib.*

19—20. 3 and 24 Nov. 11 H. VIII. Indentures between the dean and canons of St Stephen's Westminster and St John's college respecting certain lands formerly held by Ospringe hospital, now by the college, under the dean and canons . . . . . 161—2

21. 3 Nov. 11 H. VIII. Indenture between the prior and convent of Canterbury and St John's college respecting yearly payments due to the convent on Ospringe estates 162

22. Westm. 10 May 9 H. VIII. Similar indenture between St Saviour's convent Feversham and the college . . . . . *ib.*

23—46. Various royal grants, of Hen. III, Edw. III, Ric. II etc. to Ospringe hospital. In n. 44 Westm. 12 Oct. 25 H. IV Eleanor Cobham, John Bolton, Wm. Wighale, with the murderers of Christ. Talbot, are expressly excepted from a general pardon . . 162—70

47. Instrument reciting the stages by which abp. Warham proceeded in appropriating Ospringe hospital to St John's college [see n. 16]. 170

48. Bull of pope Innocent in favour of St John's hospital. The rule of St Augustine to be always observed in the church. Its possessions to be inviolate viz. the churches of Horningsey and St Peter's without Trumpington gate Cambridge, and other possessions in Cambridge Granchester Coton Comberton Trumpington Toft Caldecot Bourne Horningsey Stanton Hardwick Madingley Ely Wivelingham Drayton Wisbeach Wimpole Over Wrotting Oakington Fulbourn Eversden Babraham Papworth Eltisley Bottesham Newnham. Exemption from certain tithes. Licence to receive clergy or laity or freedmen as brethren. No brother to leave the hospital, except for a stricter rule, without leave of the prior. Licence to celebrate divine worship even during an interdict. Chrism, holy oil, consecrations of altars or churches, and ordi-

PAGES

nations to be sought from the diocesan, if he be in communion with Rome. No chapel or oratory to be built within their parish without their leave. No abp., bp., archd. or dean to impose on them any unusual burdens. Right of free sepulture. Right to recover tithes. Right of free election of the prior. Threats of eternal ruin against all who injure them or theirs . . . . . 171—3

49. 5 Mar. 3 Clem. Bull of pope Clement confirming privileges 173

50. Lyon 21 Jul. 3 Innocent. Bull of pope Innocent to the king. No ordinary to publish an excommunication or interdict against royal chapels or their oratories or friars there or their servants . . . 173—4

51. Lyon 27 Apr. 3 Innocent. Bull to the like effect to the abbot of Westminster 174

52. Proceedings between St John's hospital and Reginald of Lenna, intrusive vicar of Horningsey 1278—9, before the pope's commissaries the priors of Huntingdon and Barnwell; the hospital is reinstated in the perpetual vicarage granted to it by Hugh Balsham. [The pope's number Nic. IV seems a clerical error for Nic. III and 1289 for 1279] . . . . . 174—8

53 and 54. Indentures relating to the manor of Marflete in Holderness with lands in Danthorpe and Atwicke, bought by the college for £500 21 H. VIII. . . 178

II. Inventory of lady Margaret's wardrobe with accounts of her executors . . . . . 178—214

1. Inventory of wardrobe 28 Oct. 21 H. VII . . . 178—9

2. Balance sheet of exors. 2 H. VIII including £166. 13*s.* 4*d.* paid towards the building of Christ's college . . . . . 179—80

3. Accompt of exors. from 25 June 1 H. VIII to 24 Jan. 2 H. VIII . . . . . 180—92

Whole charge £14,723. 13*s.* 1½ farthing 181

Plate and stuff delivered to Christ's college . . . 181—2

Do. to Westminster, Bourn, Tatishall, Wymbourne and to St John's college . . . . . 182—3

Payments made by Phil. Morgan M.D. *e.g.* expenses of bp. Fisher, Henry Horneby, Jo. Fotehede and others attending at Hatfield and London for the sale of the stuff; scholars' exhibition; money distributed at Hatfield at the month's mind, at Wymbourne at the dirge; for the bulls of Christ's college . . . 183—5

Payments made by Sir Thos. Mawdesley, *e.g.* to the painter Wolff for two pictures of my lady's personage; for the exhibition of a scholar at Oxford; for the bulls for Christ's college 185

PAGES

Payments made by Dr Metcalf, *e.g.* to the abbot of Westminster for the burial; to Maynerd Waywyke for making an image for Chr. college; to Oliver Scales for expenses for the same; for printed books for the same; for a proviso in parliament for Roydon manor; to Master Scott for the buildings of Chr. college; to the clerks of the signet for three books for Chr. and St Jo. colleges and for Wymbourne; for the bulls for St John's coll., with £5 for Mr Pole the bp. of Ely's chaplain; for the reparations of St John's; to Master Ffyssher of Hatfield for an old pair of hurdy-gurders left by the lord of misrule; for the exhibition of poor men and women at Hatfield . . . . . 187—8

Money paid by Hugh Ashton for the funeral expenses; for prisoners and the poor; for priests to sing masses, dirges and trentals; for torches, lead coffin, scutcheons etc. black cloth; for the heralds; for three books privy seal for the two colleges and Wymbourne . 189—90

Probate of will; building Chr. coll. 191

4. Accompt of exors. from 24 Jan. 2 H. VIII to 19 June 4 H. VIII . . . . . 192—9

Payments to the use of St John's coll., to brickmaker; to Dr Shorton master for the building etc. £1950; to redeem annuities granted by a former master of the hospital; for the pope's bulls; to a goldsmith for the college seal . . . . . 192—7

Payments to the use of Chr. coll. *e.g.* to M. Skote for buildings £84. 8*s.* 8*d.* (beside £185. 2*s.* the year before); to Edw. Fouke one of the fellows for buildings etc. £40; to Jo. Moundey goldsmith for garnishing 4 staves for the college; to Maynerde the painter in part payment of lady Margaret's picture 60*s.* . . . . . 197—8

To the prior of St Bartholomews for my lady's tomb £40; hogshead of wine for the friars of Greenwich; bp. of Ely's scholar in Chr. coll. 199

5. Accompt of exors. from 19 June 4 H. VIII to 18 Jan. 6 H. VIII . . . . . 199—204

Garter king of arms for the scutcheons about the tomb; Erasmus for epitaph 20*s.*; to Maynarde painter for picture and image of the said lady 33*s.* 4*d.*, and for divers patterns for the tomb £4. 13*s.* 4*d.* . . . 200—1

Payments to the use of St John's college, *e.g.* to M. Thomlyns late master of St John's house 20*s.* for information; for books 10l*s.* 4*d.* . . . . . 201—2

Fees and rewards, *e.g.* to Dr Metcalf for his diligence for more than five years 202

Payments of necessary expenses; *e.g.* a dinner to Mr

PAGES

Wolcy the queen's almoner; to Dr Metcalf and bp. Fisher. . . . . 203—4

6. Accompt of exors. from 18 Jan. 6 H. VIII to 31 July 8 H. VIII . . . . . 205—10

Payments to the use of St John's Coll. *e.g.* £40 to the cardinal; £100 in part payment of £500 due to the king for the licence to appropriate Ospringe; other payments for Ospringe, including an annuity to John Underhill late master; 13*s.* 4*d.* to a scrivener for writing the statutes . . . . . 205—9

7. Accompt of exors. from 31 July 8 H. VIII to 23 May 10 H. VIII . . . . . 210—2

Money delivered to buy lands for St John's . . . 210

Various beds given to the cardinal; altar-cloths etc. to St John's. 211

8. Money received by bp. Fisher from Kateryne countess of Devonshire . . . . . 212—4

Money paid to the king for Ospringe £133. 6*s.* 8*d.* . . 213

£40 restored to King's coll. to redeem plate pawned by Dr Shorton . . . . . *ib.*

Paid to Oliver Scalis clerk of the new buildings of St John's £78. 14*s.* 10¾*d.* . . . . . 213—4

III. Extracts from Brewer's *Calendar of State Papers*, chiefly relating to her lands and servants . . . 215—229

9 May—29 June 1509. Funeral of H. VII; grant of Wokking manor to the countess; payment of 500 marks bequeathed by H. VII to the friars observants; James Morice her servant, Wm. Poole her gentleman usher; charges on her lands 215

29 June—24 July 1509. Inventory of her goods; grant of Coldharborough to Geo. earl of Shrewsbury; Gryffyn Richardes her clerk of the signet; Sir John Petche; her servants Geo. Saundis and Nic. Aughton . . 216

25 July—7 Aug. 1509. Her servants Jo. Holt, Edw. Heven, Edw. Vaus, Tho. Hobson, Edw. Vavasour; her sergeant at arms Wm. Poole; Geo. Kyrkham; grant to her exors. of the site of St John's priory Cambridge 217

7 Aug.—8 Nov. 1509. Wymbourne chantry; Sir Jo. Carrewe; her servant Geo. Fraunces; Sir Tho. Brandon; Sir Nic. Vaux 218

13 Nov. 1509—16 Oct. 1510. Roger Meynours, Jas. Morice, Hugh Edwards; charges on her lands; her servant Roger Radclyf; her house 'the Roiall' in London; Wm. Compton; manor of Ware; money due to her from Louis XII; Jo. Hunte; Sir Jo. Husee . . 219

2 Dec. 1510—30 Aug. 1511. Jas. Morice, Hugh Edwardes, Wm. Compton, Wm. Mountfort, Sir Jo. Pecche; services to her of Tho. Farding, Edw. Vavi-

PAGES

sour and Tho. Rowse; Bourne monastery of her foundation; Rob. Russheton, Wm. Gowre. . . 220

23 Sept. 1511—7 May 1513. Geo. Quarles; payments due by her to the convent of Peterborough; Sir Jo. Carewe, Wm. Compton; guild of tanners and shoemakers incorporated by her at Barnstaple; Jo. Hunte; Sir Rob. Southwell, Bart. Westby . . 221

11 June 1513—17 May 1514. Jo. Sharpe, Hugh Edwardis, Edw. Stanbanke; grant of some of her manors to the dean and canons of St George's Windsor; Sir Wm. Compton, Sir Ri. Cholmondley, Nic. Thelwell . . 222

27 July 1514—10 July 1515. Hawtemprice monastery York of her foundation; Eliz. Lysle, Sir Jo. Sharp, Hugh Edwardes, Jas. Morice; pardon and release for her exors. 223

10 July 1515—1 August 1517. Licence in mortmain for £200 for St John's coll.; Eliz. Lysle, Jo. and Rob. Thomas, Th. ap Owen, Ro. Symmys, Jo. Webster, Gerard Danet, Dav. Cecyll 224

17 Sept. 1517—23 May 1518. Lady Margaret's lands at Aydon, Westedepyng, Maxsey, Shedlyngton and Lyghfeld. Summary of seven accounts of her exors. taken by the late Tho. Hobson and others from 24 June 1 H. VIII to 23 May 10 H. VIII . . . 225—7

18 Febr.—26 May 1519. Her lands in Marveek, Thorp, Achwich, Boston. Edw. Standebank bailiff of Hollesworthy 227

26 May 1519—6 Febr. 1523. Her lands at Wakis Colne, Westedepyng, le Holbett, Westeparke, Lammershe, Sutton, Pole, Upton, Marton, Thorp, Achwich. Sir Ri. Weston, Ri. Cecile, Jo. Sharp, Hugh Edwards, Jo. Russell, Jo. Hunte 288

18 Febr. —16 May 1523. Her lands in Coryryvell, Lammershe, Boston. Hen. Courtney earl of Devon . 229

IV. Letter from lady Margaret to the mayor of Coventry. 229, 230

NOTES.

Custody of lands of minors; English ladies learn to write; also to speak French; early marriages . . 231—2

Bern. Andreas; Henry of Richmond posthumous; his greatness foretold by H. VI; he flies the country . 232

Henry in Brittany; his mother's firmness; son-in-law = stepson; Lucan in Fr.; vow of chastity; our Lady of Worcester 233

Morton bp. of Ely; Reginald Bray; the duke of Brittany; Henry engages to marry the princess Elizabeth; speech of Fisher at Cambridge . . . 234
Restitution and gifts to lady Margaret of lands and plate 235
Chr. Urswyke; lady Margaret and qu. Elizabeth of York; grant of Willesford manor to the abbey of Brunne . 236
Grants to lady Margaret 1) of the next presentation to a canonry of Westminster, 2) of certain plate, 3) of the nomination of the steward and other officers at Ware; sword and cap of maintenance; Colyweston . 237
Statutes read quarterly; cowmfetts; ipocras; Christmas prince 238
A voyde; minstrels; Sir T. Lovell; a barb; lady Margaret and Jo. Skelton; St Wenefrede's well . . 239
Conspiracy against H. VII and his mother; masses for each day of the week; priest to teach grammar; fire at Shene 21 Dec. 1497; wrecks in the isle of Purbeck; lady Margaret's influence with her son . . 240
Princess Margaret's projected marriage; birth, christening and death of prince Edmund; crusades designed against the Turks 1502, 1507 . . . 241
The pope commends the zeal of H. VII against the Turks (1507); individual enlistments rewarded with absolution; rejoicings on the arrival and marriage of Catharine of Arragon 242
Justs and tournaments; bp. Fitzjames; matynes of our Lady; dinner-hour ten or eleven a.m. . . . 243
Strictness of fasting in England; Wolsey; hair shirts and girdles worn as a discipline 244
Househylde; new year's gifts; confraternity; gilds . 245
Gilds; Colyweston; queen Margaret of Scotland; kissing in England; lady Margaret's professor and preacher in Cambridge; bp. Fisher persuades lady Margaret to divert her bounty from Westminster abbey to Chr. coll. . . . . 246—7
Indulgence from fasting granted to H. VII and his mother; feast 'of our most sweet Saviour Jesus' 13 Aug.; death of the earl of Derby 29 July 1504; bp. Fox of Winchester; H. VII confers a bishopric on Fisher unsolicited 248
Bp. Fisher's speech at Cambridge to H. VII; Qu. coll. and lady Margaret. . . . . 249—250
Duke of Buckingham's gift of land to Qu. coll.; lady Margaret's visit to Cambridge 1505; ghostly father . 250
Vows of chastity; Wm. Bingham; Chr. coll.; Sturbridge fair; commons 1*s.* a week; lady Margaret's rooms at Chr. coll. 251
Friends of Oxford direct lady Margaret's attention to St

Frideswide's; bp. Fisher induces her to convert St John's hospital into a college . . . . . 252—3
Henry VIII tells card. Pole that no king can display a bp. equal to Fisher 253
Lady Margaret commends H. VIII to Fisher's care; Sir Reg. Bray; funeral doles; building accounts of Hugh Ashton's chapel; his estates . . . . . 254—5
Hugh Ashton's scholars at St John's coll.; anchorites . 256
Pest house for Chr. coll. at Malton; pownced; books chained . . . . . 257—8
Friars observants at Greenwich; writhen; bp. Stanley claims, bp. Fisher disclaims, the title of secondary founder of St John's 258
Extincted; benefactors of Bromehall, Higham and Ospringe remembered in the prayers of St John's coll.; John Wolf painter 259
Friars observants in Greenwich; Wm. Bolton, prior of St Bartholomew's, an architect of note; Rowland Baxster 260
GLOSSARY . . . . . 261—285
INDEX . . . . . 286—319

ERRATA.

P. 54 l. 37 For *mot is* read *mot it.*
„ 54 l. 26b dele , after *view.*
„ 118 l. 26a for *to the* read *of the.*
„ 133 l. 30 „ *eins* read *ems.* See glossary.
„ 152 l. 17 „ *ripselner* etc. read *ripseluer* etc. Qu.
„ 224 l. 17 „ *Tremyngton* read *Fremyngton.*
„ 225 l. 37 „ *Tremyngham* read *Fremyngham.*
„ 229 l. 36 and 39 for *compleint* read *complaint.*
„ „ l. 37 for *tres* read *l̄res*, i. e. *lettres.*
„ 248 l. 35 and 251 l. 25 for 1857 read 1859.
Other errors are corrected in the notes.

MEMOIR

OF

THE LADY MARGARET.

CHAPTER I.

1441—1456.

Place and time of the birth of Margaret Beaufort. Account of her parents. Death of her father. Granted in ward to the duke of Suffolk. Her education. Her mother marries again. Alleged interposition of St Nicholas. Married to John de la Pole. Granted in ward to Edmund and Jasper Tudor, the former of whom she marries. Edmund Tudor created earl of Richmond. Abbey of Kirkstall. Death of Edmund earl of Richmond. Her son Henry born. Tomb, arms and obits.

MARGARET BEAUFORT, successively Countess of Richmond and Derby, is the subject of peculiar interest, as the progenitrix of all the monarchs who have swayed the sceptre of these realms for upwards of three hundred years. She presents the brightest example of the strong devotional feeling and active charity of the age in which she lived, and at a period when the importance of knowledge is universally appreciated, it may be unhesitatingly averred, that she is entitled to the warmest gratitude of posterity for her generous patronage of the learned and her munificent provision for the advancement of science and literature.

This illustrious lady was born at Bletsoe in Bedfordshire[1], then the seat of a branch of the family of Beau-

[1] Fuller's *Worthies*, ed. 1811, i 116; in the *Dublin Review* (VIII 138) Bletsoe is incorrectly stated to be in *Hertfordshire*.

champ. As regards however the *time* of her birth, the statements are various; 1441 is the generally adopted date, on the authority, as it would appear, of the manuscript collections of William Fulman, B.D., a respectable antiquary of the seventeenth century[1]. We learn however from the genealogical notes contained in a breviary of the reign of Henry the Sixth (preserved amongst the Royal MSS. in the British Museum) that she was born on the second of the calends of June (31st May) 1443[2], but it seems impossible to reconcile this latter date with the statement of Sir William Dugdale (apparently made from official documents), that on the death of her father in 1444 she was three years of age[3].

Her father, John Beaufort, the first duke of Somerset, knight of the garter and lieutenant-general of France, Acquitaine and Normandy, was of royal descent, being grandson of John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster and titular king of Castille and Leon, the fourth son of Edward the Third[3].

John of Gaunt by Catharine Swinford, who subsequently became his third wife, had several natural children, who were called Beaufort from their having been born at the duke's castle of that name in France[4]. These children were in 1397 legitimated by act of parliament, without any restriction with respect to their claim to the throne, though an exception of the royal dignity was afterwards surreptitiously inserted upon Henry the Fourth's confirmation of the charter of legitimation[5].

Her mother Margaret Beauchamp was the daughter of Sir John Beauchamp of Bletsoe knight, who was en-

[1] Ballard's *Memoirs of British Ladies*, 8vo. ed. 6.

[2] *Collect. Topog. Geneal.* I 278. The statement here referred to is, as regards the *day* of her birth, strongly confirmed by the circumstance that during her life her anniversary was celebrated at Westminster on the *last day of May*. *MS. Lansd.* 441.

[3] Dugdale's *Baronage* II 123.

[4] *Ibid.* II 121.

[5] *Excerpta Historica* 152—154. Leland (*Itin.* I f. 85, 86) states John Beaufort earl of Somerset, grandfather of the countess of Richmond, to have been born *after* the marriage of John of Gaunt with Catharine Swinford, but this statement seems quite irreconcileable with the patent of legitimation above referred to.

titled to a seat amongst the barons of the realm[1], though he appears never to have received a writ of summons. On the death of her brother John (who at her father's decease in 1412 was but two years of age), she succeeded, as his heiress, to the family estates[2]. She married, in the first instance, Sir Oliver St John knight of Lydiard Tregoze, and from their issue have descended the barons St John of Bletsoe and the earls and viscounts Bolingbroke[3]. After the death of Sir Oliver St John, which occurred in 1438[4], she married the duke of Somerset, and the illustrious subject of this memoir was the only issue of this latter marriage.

The duke of Somerset died on the 27th May, 1444, being then about forty years of age[5]. He left considerable estates, situate in the counties of Lincoln, Worcester, Kent, Southampton, Middlesex, Norfolk, Essex, Somerset, Lancaster, Westmoreland, York, Gloucester, Sussex and Stafford[6]. Of these a portion had been held by him as tenant in tail male and descended with the earldom of Somerset to his brother Edmund (subsequently created duke of Somerset[7]): other portions were allotted to the duchess for her dower, and the remainder descended to his infant daughter[8].

[1] As great grandson of Roger de Beauchamp of Bletsoe, summoned to parliament from 1363 to 1379. See Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* I 50. Several writers (amongst whom are the late Mr Lodge and Miss Halsted) state her to have been the daughter and heir of John lord Beauchamp of Powyke (a dignity first created in 1447); see Nicolas's *Synopsis* I 49.

[2] Dugdale's *Baronage* I 251, 252. In the *Dublin Review* (VIII 138) the duchess of Somerset is called the grand-daughter of Roger de Beauchamp, baron of Bletsoe. She was however great great grand-daughter to that person. Her grandfather Roger Beauchamp was never summoned to parliament; see Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* I 51.

[3] Dugdale's *Baronage* II 398. Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* I 51.

[4] *MS. Cole* XLIV 353.

[5] Dugdale's *Baronage* II 123. *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* I 278. There is reason to believe that the duke of Somerset died by his own hand in consequence of his having incurred the royal displeasure. See *Hist. Croylandensis Continuatio* 519. Sharon Turner, *Hist. of England*, II 446.

[6] *Calend. Inquis. post mortem* IV 218, 225.

[7] *Reports on the dignity of a Peer*, vol. V p. 258.

[8] Hutchins's *Dorsetshire* I 277. III 6. Miss Halsted (*Life of Margaret Beaufort* 17) is in error in stating that in all besides the title the subject of this memoir was the

At this period the custody of the lands of minors was an important part of the king's prerogative, and would have formed a profitable branch of the royal revenue, had not wardships been so frequently conferred on needy suitors or powerful favorites[1]. If the following warrant were (as there seems little reason to doubt) issued in 1444, four days were not suffered to elapse from the time of her father's death, before the person and property of Margaret Beaufort, with the right of disposing of her in marriage, were committed to William de la Pole, then earl but afterwards duke of Suffolk, the then powerful but subsequently unfortunate favorite of Henry the Sixth.

"By the King.

"Right Reverend fader in God Right trusty and Right "wel beloved we grete you wel. And for asmoche as oure "Cousin the Duc of Somerset is nowe late passed to Godd*es* "mercy, the whiche hath a doughter and heir to succede "after hym of ful tender age called Margarete, We con- "sidering the notable services that oure Cousin therl "of Suffolk hath doon unto us and tendering hym therfore "the more sp*e*cially as reson wol, haue of oure grace and "esp*e*cialle propre mocion and mere deliberacion graunted "unto hym to have the warde and mariage of the said "Margarete withouten eny thing therfore unto us or oure "heires yelding, Wherfore we wol and charge you that "unto oure said Cousin of Suffolk ye do make upon this "oure grant our l*ett*res patent*es* souffisant in lawe and in "deue forme, And that ye faille not hereof, As we "sp*e*cially trust you and as ye desire to do unto us "singuleir plesir, And that ye sende unto us oure said "l*ett*res patent*es* seeled by the berer of thees, Lating you "wite that ye shal hereafter at such tyme as ye come unto

sole heiress to her parents' vast possessions.

[1] In 1455 the commons in parliament presented a petition to the king, complaining that the grants of wards and marriages diminished the royal revenue, and praying that all such grants, made since Michaelmas in the 27th year of the king (with a few specified exceptions), should be annulled. The royal answer to this petition was in the following decisive terms: "It is thought to the Kyng, and to all the Lordes, that this Bille is unresonable, and therfore the Kyng woll that it be leyd aparte." *Rot. Parl.* v 330.

"our presence have suche warrant for youre discharge in "this behalve, As shal be souffisant unto you and as the "cas requireth. yeven under oure signet at oure Castel "of Berkhampstede the laste day of May.

"To the Right Reverend fader in God "oure Right trusty and Right welbe- "loved tharchebisshop of Caunterbury "oure Chancellour of Englande[1]."

Her education was no doubt of a very superior character for an age in which writing was deemed an extraordinary acquirement in a female; she understood French, as appears by her translations from that language, which will be hereafter adverted to, but her acquaintance with Latin seems to have been limited, for Bishop Fisher tells us, "Full often she complayned that in her youthe she "had not given her to the understanding of Latin, wherein "she had a lytell perceyving, specyally of the Rubryshe of "the Ordynall for the saying of her Servyce, which she did "well understand[2]." Of her skill in needlework a specimen remained at Bletsoe as late as the time of James I, and that monarch constantly called for it when passing through that place on his progresses[3]. She possessed

[1] *Excerpta Historica* 3, 4, where the (apparently premature) date of 1443 is assigned to this document (see Hall's *Chronicle*, Henry VI lxviii[a]). It may be remarked as singular that in a work of such general accuracy as the *Excerpta Historica* the earl of Suffolk's Christian name is in two instances (pp. 3 and 433) incorrectly stated as *Michael*. A brief abstract of the preceding letter is given in Forsyth's *Antiquary's Portfolio* 1 277, 278, where the date mentioned is 22 Hen. VI (1444).

[2] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance*, ed. Baker 7.

[3] Fuller's *Hist. of Cambridge* 94. The piece of needlework referred to was a carpet worked with all the arms and matches of the St John family. Camden's *Britannia*, ed. Gough II 50. "While Henry VIII was warring in France, the needle of Catherine was employed at home in the same cause: in writing to Wolsey she says 'I am horribly busy with making standards, banners and badges,' and when she was visited by the two cardinals to obtain her consent to the divorce, she met them in housewife fashion with a skein of white thread hanging about her neck and excused herself from answering suddenly, as she had been at work among her maids. Mary and Elizabeth, while princesses at least, were also industrious needlewomen: the latter presented to Edward VI as a new year's gift a cambric shirt of her own making; and Anne Boleyn embroidered the tester of a bed for her husband." *Pictorial History of*

good abilities, had a retentive memory and was moreover of a studious disposition. Bishop Fisher says: "She was of "singular wisedom ferre passyng the comyn rate of women. "She was good in remembraunce and of holdyng memorye, "a redy wytte she had also to conceive all thyngs, albeit "they were ryghte derke. Right studious she was in "Bokes, which she had in grete number, both in Englysh "and in Frenshe[1]."

About 1447 her mother was married for the third time, to Lionel lord Welles, who left her a widow in 1461, being slain at the battle of Towton: the issue of this marriage was a son named John, afterwards the first viscount Welles[2].

According to a custom very prevalent at that period[3] Margaret Beaufort was married at an extremely early age; Bishop Fisher relates the following extraordinary incident respecting her marriage:

"In her tender Age she being endued with so grete "towardness of Nature and lykelyhode of Enherytance, "many sued to have had her to maryage. The Duke of "Suthfolk, which then was a Man of grete experyence, "moost dylygently procured to have had her for his Son "and Heyre. Of the contrary part Kyng Henry the "Sixth did make meanes for Edmunde his Brother then "the Erle of Richemonde. She, which as then was not

England II 884. See in Warton's *Life of Sir Thomas Pope*, 2nd edit. 74 an account of a book-cover curiously embroidered by queen Elizabeth previously to her accession to the throne.

[1] *Mornynge Remembrance* 7.

[2] Dugdale's *Baronage* II 12, 13, 123.

[3] Littleton says "The age of discretion is called the age of 14 years. For at this age, the infant which is maried within such age to a woman, may agree or disagree to such marriage;" and lord Coke, in commenting on this passage, observes, "The time of agreement or disagreement, when they marry *infra annos nubiles*, is for the woman at twelve or after, and for the man at fourteen or after; and there need no new mariage if they so agree; but disagree they cannot before the said ages, and then they may disagree and marry again to others without any divorce. And if they once after give consent, they can never disagree after." *Coke upon Littleton* I 79. See a note by Mr Stapleton respecting early marriages in the feudal ages, *Plumpton Correspondence* 260, 261, and a paper entitled *Sponsalia* by Mr J. S. Burn in *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* III 320.

"fully nine years old, doubtfull in her mynde what she "were best to do, asked counsayle of an old Gentlewoman "whom she moche loved and trusted, which dyd advyse "her to commend her self to St Nycholas the Patron and "helper of all true maydens, and to beseche him to put in "her mynde what she were best to do. This counsayle "she follow'd and made her Prayer so full often but "specyally that nyghte when she sholde the morrowe after "make answere of her mynde determynately. A mervay-"lous thyng! the same nyght, as I have herde her tell "many a tyme, as she lay in Prayer calling upon St Nych-"olas, whether slepynge or wakeynge she could not assure, "but about four of the clocke in the mornynge one ap-"pered unto her arrayed like a Byshop and naming unto her "Edmonde bad take hyme unto her Husbande. And so "by this meane she dyd encline her mynde unto Edmonde, "the Kyng's Broder and Erle of Rychemonde[1]."

As however she was at this period the ward of the duke of Suffolk, she had in reality no choice, and there is evidence to shew that he, in the exercise of his rights as her guardian, married her to his own son, John de la Pole, afterwards duke of Suffolk.

In the articles presented by the commons to the king against the duke of Suffolk in 1450, they charge him with conspiring to induce the king of France to invade England "to leve reyse and make open werre ayenst you, Soverayn "Lord, with a grete puyssaunce and arme, to distroy your "moost Roiall persone and youre true subgettes of the same "Reame, to th' entent to make John, sonne of the same "Duke, Kyng of this youre seid Reame, and to depose you "of youre high Regalie therof, the same Duke of Suff' "havyng then of youre graunte the warde and mariage of "Margarete Doughter and heire to John late Duke of "Somers', purposyng to marie her to his seid sonne, pre-"sumyng and pretendyng her to be next enheritable to "the Corone of this youre Reame for lakke of issue of you, "Soverayne Lord; in accomplishment of his seid traiterous "purpose and entent wheruppon the same Duke of Suff' "sith the tyme of his areste hath doo the seid Margarete

[1] *Mornynge Remembrance* 8, 9. See Bacon's *Historie of Henry VII* p. 247.

"to be maried to his said sonne[1]:" and in a subsequent article they allege, that the Duke by falsely coloured suggestions obtained "dyvers grete wardes and mariages "of Heires and their enheritauncez, in speciall of Mar- "garete Doughter and Heire of John late Duke of Somer- "set; by which ye have hadde over grete damage, for it "would have suffised to a grete part of the dispense of "youre Houshold[2]."

In his answer to the articles of the commons the duke does not deny the fact of the marriage having taken place, though he controverts the position, that Margaret Beaufort was heir to the crown in default of the king having issue; "and as for his aquitall, he reporteth hym "to a grete parte of the Lordes that if the Duke of Warre- "wykes Doughter hadde lyved, he had cast to mary his "sonne to her, and not unto the seid Margarete[3]."

Her marriage with John de la Pole was apparently regarded as a nullity, and the duke's right to her wardship ceased of course on his attainder, it being then, or soon afterwards, conferred by the king on his uterine brothers, Edmund and Jasper ap Meredith ap Tudor[4], the former of whom subsequently became her husband; a brief account of him therefore seems necessary.

He was the eldest son of Owen ap Meredith ap Tudor, a Welsh gentleman of princely descent[5], by Catharine of Valois the widow of king Henry the Fifth, and from being born at Hadham in Hertfordshire, he was usually styled Edmund of Hadham. In the 31st Henry VI he was created earl of Richmond, and had a grant of the great honour of Richmond and the lordships of Kendal and Weresdale to him and the heirs male of his body[6];

[1] *Rot. Parl.* v 177. *Reports on the Dignity of a Peer*, vol. v p. 284. Hall's *Chronicle* Hen. VI lxxv a.

[2] *Ibid.* v 181.

[3] *Ibid.* v 182.

[4] *Ibid.* v 330.

[5] "LLuelin ap Irrworth Droyndon, Prince of al Wales, had Grifith, Grifith had LLuelin, LLuelin had Catarine his Heire, Catarine had Eleanor, Eleanor had Helene and Catarine. This Helene was mother to Owen Glendoure. Catarine had Meredik. Meredik had Owen. Owen had Edmunde Earl of Richmond and Gasper Earl of Pembroke, Edmunde had Henry the VII. Henry was, as I hard, posthumus." Leland *Itin.* v fol. 47.

[6] *Rot. Parl.* v 250—253. *Reports on the Dignity of a Peer* vol. v 293—300. The value of the honour

Le and his brother Jasper, surnamed De Hatfield, who was created earl of Pembroke, having precedence next after dukes. The earls of Richmond and Pembroke in 1454 formed part of the king's household, and were each allowed to keep a chaplain, two esquires, two yeomen, and two chamberlains[1].

In 1455 we find the earl of Richmond and his countess joining with Richard duke of York, Richard earl of Salisbury and Alice his countess, Ralph earl of Westmoreland, John earl of Worcester and Richard lord Powys, in an application to the king in parliament on behalf of the abbey of Kirkstall. The countess of Richmond and the other noble persons before mentioned were heirs of Edmund earl of Kent, and as such entitled to a fee farm rent of £90 issuing out of the manor of Colyngham and Berdesay in Yorkshire, the property of Kirkstall abbey; but as the value of that manor was greatly decreased, they agreed to receive in future from the abbot and his successors the sum of £75 only and to grant to the monastery the advowson of the church of Midelton in Pykeringlyth in the diocese of York. This agreement they and William the abbot of Kirkstall prayed might receive parliamentary sanction, as it accordingly did[2].

Soon after her marriage the countess of Richmond became a widow, her husband dying on the morrow of All Souls 35th Henry VI, 1456[3]. After the death of her husband she appears to have resided at Pembroke castle, the property of Jasper earl of Pembroke, her brother-in-law. Here[4] on the feast of St Agnes the second (28th January)

of Richmond in 1309 was £2244. 3*s.* 6*d.* per annum. *MS. Cotton Julius B* XII 257 b. In Rymer's *Foedera* XI 322 is a grant to the earl of Richmond of the castle and manor of Hadley in Essex, dated 5th March 31 Hen. VI.

[1] Nicolas's *Acts of the Privy Council* VI 222.

[2] *Rot. Parl.* V 343.

[3] *Inquis. post mort.* 35 *Hen. VI* n. 19. *Life of Hen. VII* by Bernard Andreas his poet laureate (in MS. *Cotton Domit. A* XVIII 134).

[4] "The Castel stondith hard by the Waul on a hard Rokke and is veri larg and strong, being doble wardid. In the utter Ward I saw the Chaumbre wher King Henri the VII was borne, in knowlege wherof a chymmeney is new made with the Armes and Badges of King Henri the VII." Leland *Itin.* V fo. 74.

1456-7[1] she gave birth to her only son, on whom was bestowed the baptismal name of Henry and who was destined to become one of the greatest monarchs that ever occupied the throne of England.

Her son Henry duly succeeded to the earldom of Richmond and to the estates of his father, except the portion assigned to the countess for her dower[2].

Edmund earl of Richmond was buried in the house of grey friars at Carmarthen[3], from whence at the dissolution of that monastery his remains were removed to the cathedral church of St David, in the middle of the choir of which is an altar-tomb of dark grey serpentine marble[4], whereon was formerly a brass image with escocheons and

[1] *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* I 278. In an article in the *Retrospective Review* (N. S. vol. I p. 6) credit is taken for a discovery that Hen. VII was born on St Annes day 26 July, "a fact which has been hitherto unknown," but the author of the article referred to was clearly misled by the countess of Richmond's letter, there and hereafter quoted. She states her son to have been born on the day of "Seint Annes," meaning thereby the feast of *St Agnes* and not of *St Anne*. The error had not even the claim of novelty, it being at least as old as 1784 (see Masters *Memoir of Baker* 151 n.). Miss Halsted (*Life of Margaret Beaufort* 44, 205, 211) has adopted the erroneous date. Leland (*Itin.* v fo. 47) states that Henry VII was as he had heard posthumous, but this singular circumstance has not been noticed by the historians and biographers of this monarch, although there appears good reason to believe that this report to which Leland alludes was well grounded. In the inquisition taken upon the death of Edmund earl of Richmond at East Retford in Nottinghamshire on the 20th June 35th Henry VI, it is stated that that earl died on the morrow of All Souls then last past, and that Henry earl of Richmond his son and heir was at the time of the taking of such inquisition of the age of fifteen weeks and upwards (*Inq. post mort.* 35 *Hen. VI* n. 19). Hence it appears that he was born in or about the month of January after his father's death, as stated in the text. In the inscription on his tomb in Westminster Abbey he is stated to have died in the fifty-third year of his age. Bacon (*Historie of the Reign of King Henry the Seventh*, edit. 1629 p. 232) states his age to have been fifty-two.

[2] *Inquis. post mort.* 35 *Hen. VI* n. 19. *Rot. Pat.* 35 *Hen. VI* p. 2 m. 1 and 37 *Hen. VI* p. 2 m. 14.

[3] *MS. Harl.* 1498 fo. 91 b. Fenton's *Pembrokeshire* 78.

[4] Fenton's *Pembrokeshire* 78, 79. In Gough's *Camden* III 150 it is stated that this monument is said to have prevented Henry VIII from removing the see of St David's to Carmarthen. This could hardly be the case, as the monument was *originally* at Carmarthen, and was removed thence to St David's.

the following inscriptions (now torn away, but evidently written after the accession of Henry VII).

"Under this marble stone here inclosed resteth the
"bones of that most noble Lord Edmond Earl
"of Richmond father and brother to Kings, the
"which departed out of the world in the year of our
"Lord God MCCCCLVI the third of the month of
"November: on whose soul Almighty Jesu have
"mercy."

"Heu, Regum Genitor, et Frater, splendidus Heros,
"Omnis quo micuit regia, virtus, obit.
"Herculeus comes ille tuus, Richmondia, duxque
"Conditur Edmundus his quoque marmoribus:
"Qui regni clypeus, comitum flos, malleus hostis,
"Vitae dexteritas, pacis amator erat.
"Hic meditare vians te semper vivere posse?
"Non morieris, homo? Nonne, miselle, vides,
"Caesar, quem tremeret armis nec vinceret Hector,
"Ipsa devictum morte ruisse virum?
"Cede metrum precibus, det regum conditor almus
"Ejus spiritui lucida regna poli[1]."

The earl of Richmond left off the old arms of Tudor (gules a chevron between three helmets argent), and adopted those of France and England quarterly, within a bordure azure, charged alternately with fleurs de lis and martlets or[2].

In the reign of his son Henry VII an obiit was kept for the earl of Richmond in the abbey of Westminster on the third of November annually[3], and this monarch granted to the grey friars of Carmarthen a yearly rent of £8 for a daily chantry mass and perpetual anniversary for the soul of his father[4].

[1] Gough's *Sepulchral Monuments* II 179. Dugdale's *Baronage* III 237. Fenton's *Pembrokeshire* 78. The english epitaph is here given according to Fenton with the exception of the substitution of the third for the first of Nov. as the day of the death, which alteration is made on the authority of Dugdale.

[2] Sandford's *Genealogical History*, edit. Stebbing 291, 285.

[3] Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* 55.

[4] *MS. Harl.* 1498 f. 91 b.

CHAPTER II.

1457—1483.

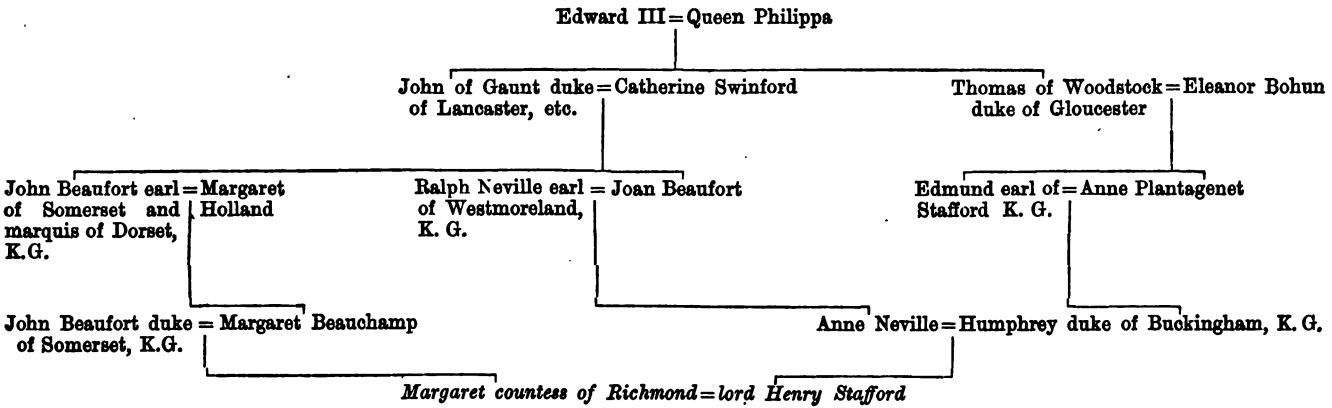
Marriage with lord Henry Stafford. Pedigree shewing his relationship. Her son attainted and deprived of the honour of Richmond. Acts of resumption. Admitted into fraternity at Croyland abbey. Will of William earl of Pembroke. Henry the Sixth's prophecy respecting the young earl of Richmond, who after the battle of Tewkesbury is taken to Brittany. Grant of manors in Devonshire. Feoffment to the use of her will. Will of the duchess of Buckingham. Death of Sir Henry Stafford: his will. She marries lord Stanley. Pedigree. Marriage settlement.

NOT long after the death of the earl of Richmond his countess re-married to lord Henry Stafford, a younger son of Humphrey Stafford first duke of Buckingham by Ann daughter of Ralph Neville first earl of Westmoreland. The precise date of this match does not appear, but it took place at least as early as 1459[1], and the duke of Buckingham, who was slain at the battle of Northampton July 10th, 1460, by his will (which appears to have been made but a short time previously to his death) bequeaths to his son Henry and his daughter Margaret countess of Richmond his wife, the sum of four hundred marks[2].

By the following genealogical table it will be seen that her husband was of the royal blood, and was second cousin to the countess by his mother's side, and third cousin by that of his father. They were therefore within the prohibited degrees of consanguinity according to the canon

[1] Vincent's *Corrections of Brooke* 87.

[2] Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta* 296.


Edward III = Queen Philippa
John of Gaunt duke of Lancaster, etc. = Catherine Swinford
Thomas of Woodstock duke of Gloucester = Eleanor Bohun
John Beaufort earl of Somerset and marquis of Dorset, K.G. = Margaret Holland
Ralph Neville earl of Westmoreland, K. G. = Joan Beaufort
Edmund earl of Stafford K. G. = Anne Plantagenet
John Beaufort duke of Somerset, K.G. = Margaret Beauchamp
Anne Neville = Humphrey duke of Buckingham, K. G.
Margaret countess of Richmond = lord Henry Stafford

law; in all probability therefore a papal dispensation was obtained for sanctioning this marriage[1].

On her marriage with lord Henry Stafford his father the duke of Buckingham settled upon the newly married couple (amongst other lands) the manors of Hengrave and Leo's hall in Westley in the county of Suffolk, which the countess as the survivor held during her life[2].

On the accession of Edward IV the young earl of Richmond (whose grandfather Owen Tudor was beheaded at Hereford after the battle of Mortimer's Cross) was attainted; and the honour of Richmond (but not the earldom) was granted to the king's brother George duke of Clarence[3]. In an act of resumption passed in the first of Edward IV there is however a clause, that that act should not be prejudicial to the countess of Richmond in respect of any lands, tenements or possessions, held by her in dower of the endowment of Edmund earl of Richmond her late husband, or by the assignation of

[1] The consanguinity between the parties hardly justifies the statement that lord Henry Stafford was a *near* relative of the countess of Richmond (see Miss Halsted's *Life of Margaret Beaufort* 65, where he is styled Sir *Humphrey* Stafford), but it should be remarked that his elder brother Humphrey (slain at the battle of St Alban's 1455) had married the countess of Richmond's aunt Margaret Beaufort, daughter of John earl of Somerset and marquis of Dorset. In some prefatory observations to the household book of Edward Stafford duke of Buckingham (contained in the *Archaeologia* xxv 314) it is stated that "the mother of king Henry VII, Margaret of Richmond, was matched with lord Henry Stafford *the duke's brother*." A strange mistake, as the countess's husband was *great uncle* to Edward Stafford duke of Buckingham. See the preceding pedigree, and Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* I 92. Leland (*Itin.* I p. 79) speaking of the countess of Richmond observes, "Syr William Parre told me that this Margaret had to her first husband Staford erle of Wileshire, uncle to the last duke of Buckingham." The only Stafford earl of Wiltshire was the brother of the last duke of Buckingham. He was created earl of Wiltshire in 1509 and died in 1523 (see Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* II 695).

[2] Gage's *History of Suffolk, Thingoe Hundred* 92, 180, 286. Gage's *History of Hengrave* 99, 100, 101.

[3] *Reports on the dignity of a Peer* II 112 and V 359. In Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters* (second series) I 135, 139, are letters of "George duke of Clarence and *lord of Richemond*." This duke had also a herald by the title of Richemond (Hearne's *Curious Discourses*, ed. 1771 vol. I 160).

king Henry the Sixth, or of any lands, etc. which descended to her from John duke of Somerset her father[1].

In 1464 the countess and her mother the duchess of Somerset were admitted into fraternity at the abbey of Croyland, near which monastery was the manor of Deeping, then held by the duchess in dower; which at her death descended to the countess, as heiress to her father[2]. Another act of resumption was passed at this period, but it contained clauses exempting from its operation the property of the countess[3].

It is probable that the wardship of her son Henry had been granted to William lord Herbert, on whom Edward the Fourth had conferred the dignity of earl of Pembroke on the attainder of Jasper de Hatfield the countess of Richmond's brother-in-law[4]; and it appears the earl had contemplated marrying the young earl of Richmond to his daughter Maud, for in his will, dated July 16th, 1468, he says: "I will that Maud my daughter be wedded to the lord Henry of Richmond[5]." But although this match did not take effect (the lady being married to Henry earl of Northumberland), the young earl of Richmond continued for some time afterwards to reside with Maud the countess dowager of Pembroke, by whom he was educated[6].

On the restoration, for a brief period, of Henry VI, the earl of Richmond was taken from the care of the countess Maud by his paternal uncle Jasper earl of Pembroke, and presented to the king, who is said to have foretold his future greatness by an observation, which is thus rendered by our great dramatist:

> "Come hither, England's hope: if secret powers
> Suggest but truth to my divining thoughts,
> This pretty lad will prove our country's bliss.
> His looks are full of peaceful majesty,

[1] *Rot. Parl.* v 471.
[2] *Hist. Croylandensis continuatio* 540.
[3] *Rot. Parl.* v 523, 550.
[4] *Reports on the dignity of a Peer,* vol. v p. 374.
[5] Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta* 305.
[6] Dugdale's *Baronage* II 238.

His head by nature framed to wear a crown,
His hand to wield a sceptre, and himself
Likely in time to bless a regal throne.
Make much of him, my lords; for this is he
Must help you more than you are hurt by me[1]."

The young earl was not however restored to his estates, as Henry VI confirmed the grant of the honour of Richmond to "false fleeting perjured Clarence[2]," and after the fatal battle of Tewkesbury, his uncle, acting under the advice of the countess of Richmond, fled with him to France, but was driven by stress of weather upon the coast of Brittany, where he found a safe asylum during the whole reign of Edward IV, notwithstanding the most extraordinary and unintermitted efforts of that monarch to get him into his power[3].

In 1472 the countess of Richmond had a grant from the king in fee of the manors of Sampford Peverell and Aller Peverell in the county of Devon, theretofore the estate of Sir William Ashthorpe knt.[4] The countess is said to have lived for some time at Sampford Peverell[5].

The countess had a licence from Edward IV to convey to trustees for the use of her will her manors of Martok, Currey Ryvell, Kyngesbury and Queen Camel with the hundreds of Bulston, Abdike and Horethorn in the county

[1] Shakspeare *Third part of Henry VI* act IV sc. 6. Hall's *Chronicle* Edw. IV XXII b. "Henry the VI "sayde that Henry the VII then "beyng yn childehod should obteine "the corone of England as his "right." Leland *Itin.* I f. 85.

Sandford says that the young earl of Richmond was at this time a scholar in Eton college, but his statement seems doubtful. Sandford's *Genealogical History*, edit. Stebbing 463.

[2] *Reports on the dignity of a Peer* vol. II p. 112.

[3] Dugdale's *Baronage* II 238—242. Bern. Andreas *Cotton MSS.* Domit. XVIII c. 9.

Miss Halsted (p. 87) is in doubt whether the lady Margaret accompanied her son in his flight, but Bernard Andreas expressly states that she remained behind, and takes occasion to praise her constancy and courage. Miss Halsted (p. 88) inaccurately represents the countess as averse to her son's departure.

[4] *Rot. Pat.* 12 *Edw. IV* p. 1 m. 6.

[5] Risdon's *Chorographical Description of Devon*, edit. 1811 p. 70. Lyson's *Devonshire* 432. Lysons says Sir Amias Paulet purchased this manor of Henry the Seventh. This must however be a mistake for Henry VIII, who was the countess' heir-at-law.

of Somerset, and the borough of Sampford Peverell with the hundred of Allerton in the county of Devon. She accordingly made a feoffment in trust of these estates to Robert Stillington bishop of Bath and Wells, Reginald Bray and others[1].

On the 20th September 1480, died Ann duchess of Buckingham, mother of lord Henry Stafford, who after the duke of Buckingham's death had intermarried with Walter Blount lord Mountjoy, whom she survived. By her will she makes the following bequest to the countess: "To my daughter of Richmond a book of English called *Legenda Sanctorum*, a book of French called *Lucun*, another book of French of the epistles and gospels, and a primer with clasps of silver gilt covered with purple velvet[2]."

Lord Henry (or, as he was usually styled, Sir Henry) Stafford appears to have died in 1482, as his will was proved on the 4th May in that year. By this will, which is dated the 2nd October 1481, he bequeaths a trappur of four new horse harness of velvet to his son-in-law the earl of Richmond, and after giving £160 for the perpetual endowment of a priest to sing for his soul in the college of Plessy in Essex, his bay courser to his brother John earl of Wiltshire, and his grizzled horse to Reginald Bray his receiver-general, he constitutes his beloved wife Margaret countess of Richmond his residuary legatee and executrix[3].

In or about the same year died the countess's mother

[1] Nichols's *Royal Wills* 383.

[2] Dugdale's *Baronage* 1 167.

[3] *Ibid.* Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta* 324.

"It would seem that at the time "of his death Sir Henry Stafford "and the lady Margaret must "have been dwelling at Woking in "Surrey, as his will is witnessed "by Walter Baker vicar of that "parish; and it would also appear "as if they had long sojourned "there, for he bequeaths to the "high altar of the same church "'10*s.* for tithes and offerings for-gotten or withholden, and 20*s.* for "works to the same sacred edifice.' "It is somewhat remarkable that "little should be known of a noble-"man so highly connected and "united for many years to so con-"spicuous a character as the sub-"ject of this memoir. Except how-"ever in relation to his marriage "and death Sir Humphrey [Henry] "Stafford is scarcely named in "history or the public records dur-"ing his union with the countess "of Richmond." Miss Halsted's *Life of Margaret Beaufort* 105.

Margaret duchess of Somerset[1]. She was interred with her husband in the church of Wimborne minster in Dorsetshire, where the countess afterwards erected to their memory a very elegant altar tomb of grey marble, on which are their effigies; but this tomb has long since been deprived of the inscription and escocheons with which it was once embellished[2].

A very short period seems to have elapsed after the death of lord Henry Stafford, before the countess formed a matrimonial engagement with Thomas the second lord Stanley[3], steward of the king's household. He was a widower with a numerous family[4], and it has been said (but upon what authority does not appear), that the marriage was under an implied condition that it was never to be consummated[5].

Lord Stanley, who was a warm supporter of the house of York and greatly distinguished by the favour and confidence of Edward IV, was third cousin to the countess of Richmond, as will appear by the subjoined genealogical table; and the pope's authority for the marriage was therefore necessary.

From a saving clause in the act of resumption of 1473[6] it would seem that the countess of Richmond had

[1] *Calend. Inquis. post mortem* IV 408.

[2] Hutchins's *Dorset* II 545. Sandford's *Genealogical History*, by Stebbing 327, 328. Gough's *Sepulchral Monuments* II 132 plates 45 and 46. Blore's *Monumental Remains*.

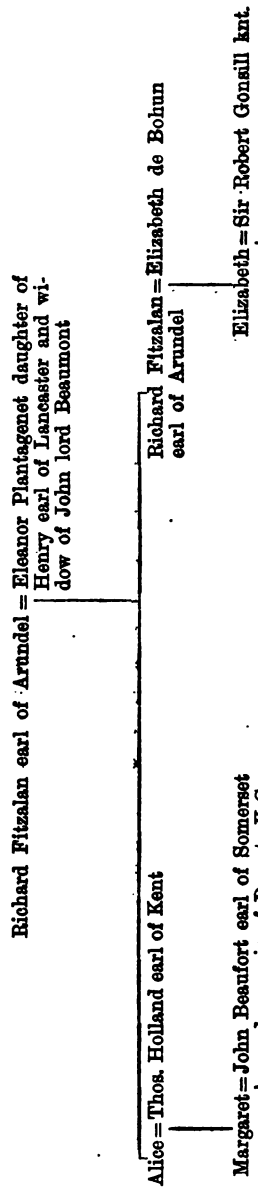
[3] *Rot. Pat.* 22 *and* 23 *Edw. IV* p. 1 m. 30.

Many writers style the countess's husband the *first* lord Stanley. See however Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* 607 and *add.* 25. *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* I 316. Baines's *Lancashire* IV 12, 13.

[4] The children of lord Stanley by Eleanor his wife, daughter of Richard Neville earl of Salisbury 1 and 2 John and George lord Strange *twins*, 3 Richard, 4 Edward lord Monteagle, 5 Anne, 6 James bishop of Ely, 7 Thomas, 8 Alice, 9 Catharine, 10 Agnes, 11 William (*Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* I 407). In the pedigree of the Stanleys in Baines's *Lancashire* (IV 11) the issue of this marriage are stated to have been, 1 Thomas, 2 Richard (both of whom died young), 3 George lord Strange, 4 William (who died young), 5 Edward lord Monteagle, 6 James bishop of Ely, Jane, Catharine and Anne who died young, Margaret wife of Sir John Osbaldiston knt. See also Seacome's *Genealogical and Historical Account of the Ancient and Honourable House of Stanley* 36, 37, 38.

[5] Coleridge's *Biographia Bri* 352.

[6] *Rot. Parl.* VI 77.


Richard Fitzalan earl of Arundel = Eleanor Plantagenet daughter of Henry earl of Lancaster and widow of John lord Beaumont
Alice = Thos. Holland earl of Kent
Richard Fitzalan = Elizabeth de Bohun earl of Arundel
Margaret = John Beaufort earl of Somerset and marquis of Dorset, K.G.
Elizabeth = Sir Robert Goushill knt.
John Beaufort duke = Margaret Beauchamp of Somerset, K.G.
Thomas first = Joan lord Stanley
Margaret countess of Richmond = Thomas second lord Stanley

been married to lord Stanley at that period. There can however be little doubt that the clause in question was added many years after the act itself first received the sanction of the legislature.

The provisions of the settlement made on the countess's marriage with lord Stanley (and subsequently confirmed by parliamentary enactment[1]) were as follow:

Lord Stanley conveyed to John Morton bishop of Ely, John lord Dinham, Reginald Bray and others, his lordships and manors of Hawarden, Bydston, Neston, Dunham, Hale, Ryngehey, Boseley and Dorfold in Cheshire; Molesdale in the marches of Wales; and Hoveryngham and Flyntham in Nottinghamshire, of the yearly value of 500 marks, in trust for the countess during her life[2].

The countess, on the other hand, assigned to the earl for life the manors of Bedehampton in Hampshire; Woking and Sutton in Surrey; Tydhurst in Hertfordshire; Wrestlingworth in Bedfordshire; Orwell in Cambridgeshire; Billyng or Mycull Billynge in Northamptonshire; Enderby in Leicestershire; Cottyngham and Scotton in Yorkshire; Iscoite and Guynyanneth in South Wales; Keullet Owen in North Wales; the hundreds of Lyghtfeld and Wathelingston in Kent; and fee farm rents in Norfolk, Staffordshire and Worcestershire; the value of the whole property thus assigned being 800 marks per annum.

[1] *Rot. Parl.* VI 311.

[2] The countess of Richmond died seised of the manor of Dartford with Chislehurst in Kent, which had been lord Stanley's (Hasted's *Kent* I 98, 216. Lysons's *Environs of London* IV 345).

CHAPTER III.

1483—1485.

Lord Stanley sent to the Tower. Released and made lord high constable etc. Coronation of Richard III. The countess of Richmond joins the duke of Buckingham and others in a plan for placing her son on the throne. Buckingham betrayed and beheaded. The countess attainted, but her life spared. Lord Strange detained as hostage for his father lord Stanley. The Stanleys desert from Richard. Battle of Bosworth field. Marvellous preservation of lord Strange.

In the short reign of Edward V lord Stanley, not coming into the measures of Richard duke of Gloucester, was, with the lord Hastings, archbishop Rotheram, bishop Morton and others of the late king's council, put under arrest. One of the soldiers, we are told, "let flee at the "lorde Stanley which shronke at the stroke and fel under "the table, or els his hed had been clefte to the tethe, "for as shortely as he shranke, yet ranne the blood about "hys eares[1]." He did not long remain in custody, and soon found means to make his peace with Richard, on whose accession to the throne he was restored to the office of steward of the household and appointed lord high constable of England and knight of the garter[2].

Lord Stanley, as high constable, of course took a part in Richard's coronation, as did also the countess of Richmond, to whom there was delivered from the royal wardrobe 10 yards of scarlet for her livery on that occasion, and a long gown, made of six yards of crimson velvet, purfled, with the same quantity of white cloth of

[1] Sir Thos. More's *Historie of Kyng Richard the thirde*, edit. Singer 73. Hall's *Chronicle* Edw. V xiv b.

[2] Dugdale's *Baronage* III 248.

gold, and another long gown, made of six yards and a half of blue velvet, purfled, with an equal quantity of crimson cloth of gold[1]. The countess immediately followed the queen and bare up her train, taking precedence not only of all other countesses, but even of the duchesses of Suffolk and Norfolk[2].

The countess of Richmond took so prominent a part in the transactions which resulted in the dethronement of Richard III, the accession of her son as Henry the Seventh and the cessation of the devastating wars of the Roses by the union of the houses of Lancaster and York, that a succinct narrative of the circumstances seems indispensably necessary in any account of her life.

Henry Stafford duke of Buckingham had been the main instrument in placing the crown on the head of Richard, but from causes, which appear never to have been accurately ascertained, he soon became dissatisfied with the part he had taken, and retired from court with feelings of disgust, which the subsequent course of events by no means tended to alleviate. It was not long before he put himself at the head of an extensive confederacy, which had been formed for the purpose of restoring Edward V[3]. When however the death of that young prince and his brother became known, the duke seems to have contemplated claiming the crown in his own person, as lineally descended from Edmund Beaufort duke of Somerset, grandson of John of Gaunt duke of Lancaster fourth son of Edward III.

Although the countess of Richmond had been married to Buckingham's uncle and his own mother was her aunt, yet it is said (though the assertion seems quite incredible) that her superior pretensions, as daughter of John duke of Somerset the elder brother of duke Edmund, had entirely escaped his attention, until he casually met her on the road betwixt Worcester and Bridgenorth, he being on his way to Shrewsbury, and the countess proceeding on a visit of devotion to our Lady of Worcester.

[1] *Antiquarian Repertory*, edit. 1807 i 55, 57.

[2] *MS. Harl.* 1386 f. 16 b. Hall's *Chronicle* Ric. III 1 b. *Excerpta Historica* 380, 381.

[3] Lingard's *Hist. of England*, fourth edition v 254—257.

On this occasion the countess besought the duke as her kinsman to intercede with the king on behalf of her son the earl of Richmond, to whom she was desirous permission should be given to return to England; and as a means of inducing the king to grant her request, she promised that her son should marry one of the daughters of the late king Edward the Fourth, at the appointment of the king, "without any thing to be taken "or demaunded for the same espousals but only the "kynges favour."

Morton bishop of Ely was at this period at the duke's castle of Brecknock, having been committed to his custody by Richard, whose designs he had opposed. He was a prelate of great sagacity and considerable experience in political affairs, and although he had been eminently faithful to Henry the Sixth, he enjoyed the full confidence of Edward the Fourth, to whom he was indebted for his elevation to the episcopal dignity.

Several conferences took place between the duke and bishop Morton, with a view to the deposition of Richard[1], and it was agreed, that if a match could be concluded between the earl of Richmond and the princess Elizabeth eldest daughter of Edward IV, the earl should be invited to claim the crown. This design was communicated to the countess of Richmond through Reginald Bray the steward of her household (who appears to have been an intimate friend of bishop Morton). The countess approved of it[2], as did also queen Elizabeth the relict of Edward IV, then in sanctuary at Westminster, to whom the countess dispatched Lewis her physician, a Welshman by birth[3].

Reginald Bray, Lewis the physician and Christopher Urswyke the countess's chaplain, were amongst the indi-

[1] Miss Halsted (pp. 121—4) inaccurately represents the meeting between Buckingham and the lady Margaret as occurring *after* the compact between him and the duke.

[2] The facts do not at all warrant the insinuation of Mr Lodge, or the statement of Mr Hartley Coleridge (*Biographia Borealis* 352), that the countess of Richmond played a treacherous part to Richard III. See *Dublin Review* VIII 149, 150.

[3] Payments to Master Lewis the physician occur in the privy purse expenses of Henry VII (*MS. addit. in Mus. Brit.* 7099 f. 22 and 45).

viduals afterwards employed in the numerous communications it became necessary to make with various persons for the purpose of carrying out this project. It was in the first instance intended that Urswyke should be sent into Brittany, to acquaint the earl of Richmond with the designs of his friends, but ultimately the countess dispatched Hugh Conway es^{re} on this important mission, and entrusted him with a large sum of money for the use of her son in his enterprise; Urswyke afterwards went into Flanders, where bishop Morton and he "procured manye "ennemies agaynst kynge Richard."

The earl of Richmond gladly embraced the proposals that were made, and received material assistance from the duke of Brittany, whom Richard endeavoured in vain to withdraw from the confederacy that was formed against him.

The enterprise in its outset was destined to discomfiture, for the king marching against the duke of Buckingham, the latter was prevented by an extraordinary inundation of the Severn from joining his forces with those of the Courtenays and his other adherents in the west; and his men deserting him, he was forced to fly, and was soon afterwards basely betrayed to Richard, who caused him to be executed at Salisbury. The Courtenays, the marquis of Dorset, lord Welles and many other of the earl of Richmond's more active supporters, hearing that Buckingham's forces were dispersed, fled the country and escaped into Brittany[1].

Richard now called a parliament, which passed bills of attainder against the earl of Richmond and many of the principal leaders of his party. A special act was also passed against the countess of Richmond in the following terms:

"Forasmoch as Margaret countesse of Richmond, "mother to the kyngs grete rebell and traytour Henry "erle of Richmond, hath of late conspired, confedered and "comitted high treason ayenst our soveraigne lord the

[1] Hall's *Chronicle* (Ric. III). The numerous and strange misstatements in Miss Halsted's memoir as to Buckingham's rebellion are pointed out in the *Dublin Review* VIII 151 n.

"king Richard the Third, in dyvers and sundry wyses,
"and in especiall in sendyng messages, writyngs and
"tokens to the said Henry, desiryng, procuring and stir-
"ryng hym by the same to come into this roialme and
"make werre ayenst oure said soveraigne lorde; to the
"whiche desyre, procuryng and stirrynge, the said Henry
"applied him, as it appereth by experience by hym late
"shewed in that behalf. Also the said countesse made
"chevisancez of great somes of money, as well within
"the citee of London, as in other places of this roialme,
"to be emplyed to the execution of the said treason and
"malicious purpose; and also the said countesse con-
"spired, confedered and imagyned the destruction of oure
"said soveraign lorde, and was assentyng, knowyng and
"assistyng Henry late duke of Bukyngham and his ad-
"herents in compassyng and doyng treason, wherof he
"and certayn his adherents by an act in this present
"parlement been atteynted. Yet neverthelesse oure said
"soveraigne lorde of his grace especiall, remembryng the
"good and feithfull service that Thomas lord Stanley hath
"doon and entendeth to doo to oure said soveraigne lorde,
"and for the good love and trust that the kyng hath in
"hym, and for his sake, remitteth and woll forbere the
"greate punysshment of atteynder of the said countesse,
"that she or any other so doeying hath deserved; and in
"consideration of the premisses oure said soveraigne lorde
"woll, that it be enacted, ordeigned and established by
"the assent of the lordes spirituellx and temporelx and
"the comens of this present parlement and by auctorite
"of the same, that the said countesse be dishabled in the
"lawe from hensforth to have, enherite or enjoye any
"manours, lands or tenements, or other hereditaments or
"possessions whatsoever, and also unhabled to bere or
"have any name of estate or dignite from hensforth; and
"that the said countesse forfeit to oure said soveraigne
"lorde the kyng and his heirs, all castelles, mannors, lord-
"shipps, londs, tenements, rentes, services, reversions and
"other hereditaments and possessions whatsoever they be,
"wherof the said countesse, or any other to hyr use, is
"nowe seased or possessed of estate, of fee symple, fee

"taill, terme of lyff, in dower, or otherwyse; and that be "the said auctorite it be ordeigned, that all the said "castelles, mannors, lordships, londs, tenements, rentes, "services, reversions and other hereditaments with th' "appurtenaunces, whiche the said countesse, or any other "to hyr use, is now seased of estate, of fee symple or fee "taill, be to the said Thomas terme of his lyff, and after "his decesse to oure said soveraigne lorde the kyng and "his heires. And over that that all lordships, manners, "londes, tenements, rentes, services and reversions, whiche "the said countesse, or any other persone to hyr use, is "nowe seased of, of estate, terme of hyr lyff or in dower, be "to the said Thomas duryng hyr liff. And if the said "Thomas dye, levyng the said countesse, it be to the "kyng: savyng to every persone and persones, other than "the said countesse and her heires, their right, title and "interesse in the said londs and tenements. And be it "ordeigned, stablisshed and enacted, that all suche estatys "as the said Margarete, or eny hath to hyr use of th' "enheritance of the said lorde Stanley, or that any other "hath had to hyr use therof, be voyde and of noon "effecte[1]."

Although the countess's life was spared, yet her husband, who for a time at least continued in the king's favour[2], was charged to keep her in some secret place at home without any servant or company, so that she might not communicate with her son, his friends or confederates.

[1] *Rot. Parl.* VI 250. The countess's lands were immediately granted in reversion amongst Ralph lord Nevyll, Sir Robert Percy, Sir Thomas Burgh, Ralph Willughby esq., and John lord Dudley. MS. *Harl.* 433 f. 58—60.

[2] Richard granted to him during pleasure the receipt of the revenues of the castle of Kimbolton "late "belonging to our gret rebell...the "duc of Buckingham" (MS. *Harl.* 433 f. 120 b), and on the 16th December in the first year of his reign he commissioned him to seize the manor of Brightmede Lancashire "that late was Th. Seintlegers our "rebelles;" and he issued ten other commissions of the like nature empowering him to seize lands and manors of Sir Thomas St Leger and the duke of Buckingham (*ibid.* f. 134 b etc.). On the 12–13th January in the 2nd year of his reign he deputed lord Stanley, lord Strange and Sir Wm. Stanley to have the rule and leading of all persons in Cheshire appointed to do the king's service against the rebels, and lord Stanley and lord Strange had the like power conferred on them in Lancashire (*ibid.* f. 201 b).

Richard soon afterwards however began to suspect the fidelity of lord Stanley (who was really in communication with Richmond his step-son), and when he was about to depart into the country, Richard refused to allow him to do so, until he had left at court as a hostage George lord Strange his son and heir[1].

At length on the first of August 1485 Richmond (who had, previous to Buckingham's decapitation, made an ineffectual attempt to land in England, but whose cause had since received most material accessions) put to sea, and seven days afterwards landed at Milford Haven in Wales, from whence proceeding by Hereford and Lichfield he met Richard's army near Bosworth in Leicestershire, where on the twenty-second of August he achieved a most signal and decisive victory, his enemy being slain in the field.

Lord Stanley and his brother Sir William Stanley with several thousand followers had on the very eve of the engagement deserted from Richard and gone over to the earl of Richmond, whom the former crowned on the battle-field with Richard's crown, which was discovered amongst the spoil. Lord Stanley's hesitation in espousing the cause of Richmond doubtless proceeded from the circumstance of his son being retained by Richard as a hostage.

When Richard came to Bosworth, he sent to lord Stanley commanding him to advance with his forces and swearing by Christ's passion that in case he refused to do so, he would cut off his son's head before he dined. Lord Stanley did however refuse, and answered with great spirit, that he had more sons than one; upon which Richard ordered lord Strange to be beheaded, but was with difficulty persuaded to defer his purpose till after the battle, the two armies being at that time in sight of each other. Lord Strange's escape can therefore be accounted as little less than miraculous[2].

[1] He married Joanna, sole daughter and heiress of John lord Strange of Knokyn, and was summoned to parliament as lord Strange in 1482. He died vita patris, 1497. Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* II 613.

[2] Hall's *Chronicle* (Ric. III).

This chapter may well be concluded with the following lines of Daniel, who, after apostrophising the countess of Richmond as the "mother, author, plotter, counsellor of union," thus proceeds—

"How much hast thou bound all posterities
In this great work to reverence thy name!
And with thee that religious, faithful, wise
And learned Morton! who contriv'd the same
And first advis'd, and did so well advise,
As that the good success that thereof came,
Shew'd well, that holy hands, clean thoughts, clear hearts
Are only fit to act such glorious parts[1]."

[1] *A panegyric congratulatory delivered to the king's most excellent majesty at Burleigh Harrington in Rutlandshire.*

CHAPTER IV.

1485—1487.

Settlement of the crown on the earl of Richmond. Repeal of the countess's attainder. Her marriage settlement confirmed. Honour of Richmond. Lord Stanley created earl of Derby. The king's coronation. Grant of lands in Dorsetshire and Somersetshire. Earl of Derby made high constable for life. Urswyke and Bray taken into the king's service. Marriages of the king and viscount Welles. Chantry founded at Guildford. Attempt to drain the Bedford Level. Grant of the wardship of the duke of Buckingham's sons. Baptism of prince Arthur. Extensive grant of estates from the king. Letter to her bailiff at Ware. Almshouses at Hatfield and Westminster. King's letter to the earl of Ormond. Grant of Colne Wake and Lammarsh. The queen's coronation. Observation of the feast of Christmas 1487.

THROUGH the spirit of historical research, which so honorably distinguishes the present age, a fact has been ascertained, of which Henry the Seventh was probably not himself aware; namely, that there is no foundation for one of the most formidable objections, which have been advanced against his claim to the throne by hereditary descent[1]; and with the exception of the prior claim of his mother (which she relinquished most cheerfully in his favour) it may now perhaps be safely affirmed that his title, as the heir of Henry the Sixth, is incontrovertible. This remark is of course made without reference to the superior pretensions of the house of York, as being descended from an elder son of Edward the Third than John of Gaunt, through whom the princes of the Lancastrian line derived their claim.

[1] See *Excerpta Historica* 153. Nicolas's *Memoir of Elizabeth of York*, lix. *ante* p. 2 n. 4.

The parliament, which met immediately after the earl of Richmond's assumption of the throne, passed a statute, by which the crown was settled on him and his heirs, and repealed the various acts of attainder, which had been passed in the reign of Richard III, including of course that against the countess of Richmond, with respect to whom the following enactment was added to the act of repeal:

"And furthermore hit be ordeined, enacted and sta-
"blisshed by the same auctoritee, that the same countesse,
"in her name sole, by the name of Margaret countesse of
"Richmond, modre of the most Christen prince king
"Herrie the VIIth, king of England and of France, maie
"fro' henceforth terme of her lyfe sue all manner of
"actions reals and personalls and also all actions mixtes,
"and plede and be ympleded for all manner of causes in
"all manner of courts spirituells and temporells, ayenst
"all persones, as any other persone or persones may or
"shall moue doe, in as good, large and beneficiall manner,
"as any other sole persone, not wyfe, ne covert of any
"husband, att anie tyme might or maie do. And that
"she, as well onely, as with other persones, att her pleasure
"may from henceforth, dureinge her lyfe, as well make,
"as take and receive, all manner of feoffments, states,
"leases, releases, confirmations, presentations, bargains,
"sales, yefts, deeds, wills and writeings, as well of landes
"and tennements and all manner of hereditaments, as of
"all manner goods, cattells and other thinges, to her owne
"use oonly, or to the use of such as shall please her. And
"that the same feoffments, states, leases, releases, confir-
"mations, presentations, wills, seales, yefts, deeds and
"writeings, so made or to be made, to or by her onely, be
"as good and effectuell in the law, as if the same countesse
"at the time of the makeing therof were sole, not covert
"of any husband, and be not in anie wise voided ne
"voidable by reason of coverture. And that she oonly
"maie doo in the premisses, and every thing touching
"the same, as lawfully and effectuelly, as any other sole
"persone not covert maie doo. And that the same count-
"esse fro' henceforth terme of her lyfe oonly receive,

"have and enjoy, to her selfe, and onely to her owne "use, ayenst all manner of persons, lawfull tytle and "propertie to all manner of lands, tennements and heredita- "ments, goodes and cattells, and the sole administration "and disposition thereof, in as good and beneficiall wise, "as anie other sole persone not covert of anie husband "may be, without interruption or contradiction of anie "persone, and to make her will thereof from tyme to tyme "at her pleasure, in as large fourme, as anie woman now "may doe within this roialme[1]."

In the same session an act passed for confirming the settlement made on the marriage of the countess with lord Stanley[2]; and in a statute, by which the honour of Richmond was vested in the king, a clause was introduced, saving to the countess of Richmond all such right, title and interest, as she had or ought to have had therein[3].

What was the particular nature or precise extent of the interest thus reserved, does not distinctly appear[4]; but at a meeting of the society of antiquaries held a short time since, the Rev. Thomas Rackett, F.S.A., exhibited a seal, on which were the arms of Stanley, impaling those of the countess of Richmond and inscribed *Sigillum Dni et Dne libertatis honoris de Richmoundi.* The matrix was found amongst the muniments of the earl of Wicklow in Ireland[5].

On the 27th October 1485 lord Stanley, who was continued as high constable, was created earl of Derby, and on the following day he was constituted one of the commissioners for executing the office of high steward at the then approaching coronation[6].

The coronation of Henry the Seventh took place on the 30th October[7], the earl of Derby officiating as high

[1] *Rot. Parl.* VI 284.

[2] *Ante* p. 20.

[3] *Rot. Parl.* VI 272.

[4] See *Reports on the Dignity of a Peer* vol. II 103—115, where the lords' committee give an elaborate account of the honour of Richmond and its possessors. Sir Harris Nicolas observes: "There "is however still some obscurity "on the subject, which it would "be hopeless to attempt to re- "move" (*Synopsis of the Peerage* II 534 n.).

[5] *Gent. Mag.* July 1838 p. 80.

[6] Dugdale's *Baronage* III 248.

[7] See Ives's *Select Papers* 93—119.

constable; the countess was also present, as we are informed by bishop Fisher, who observes, that "she never "yet was in that prosperity, but the greter it was, the more "alwaye she dredde the adversyte. For when the kynge "her son was crowned in all that grete tryumphe and glorye, "she wept mervaylously[1]."

In the first year of Henry VII the countess obtained from her son a grant for life of the manor of Corfe with the castle there, the town of Poole and the manor of great Canford in the county of Dorset, together with various manors and lands in Somersetshire. These estates, or at least a portion of them, had belonged to her father, who held them as tenant in tail male; on his death they passed to his brother and his descendants, and became vested in the crown by the attainder of Henry Beaufort duke of Somerset in the reign of Edward IV[2].

About the same time (viz. on the 5th March 1485—6) the earl of Derby received a further mark of the king's gratitude, by the grant to him for life of the office of high constable of England with the annual fee of £100[3].

The two esteemed servants of the countess, to whose fidelity, activity and talent her son was so deeply indebted for his elevation to the throne, were not left unregarded. Urswyke was appointed chaplain to the king with a grant of the office of great almoner, and after being employed in several most important embassies abroad, was rewarded with valuable and dignified ecclesiastical preferments: declining however the episcopal station[4]. Reginald Bray, who was made a member of the privy council and elected into the order of the garter, faithfully served the king for a

[1] *Mornynge Remembrance* 29.

[2] Hutchins's *Dorsetshire* I 277. III 6. The countess had a grant of Canford and Poole 21 Hen. VII. *Rot. Pat.* 21 *Hen. VII* p. 1 m. 12. Rymer's *Collections* (*Addit. MS. in Mus. Brit.* 4618 f. 473=237).

[3] Rymer's *Foedera* XII 295. The eminent services of the earl of Derby did not operate to prevent Henry the Seventh from exacting from his grandson and successor a fine of £6000 for a pardon. See *Archaeologia* XXV 392.

[4] For particulars respecting Dr Urswyke (who was sometime master of King's Hall in Cambridge) see Wood's *Athenae Oxonienses* I 557. Knight's *Life of Erasmus* 73, 78, 79. Lysons' *Environs of London* II 475. Lodge's *Illustrations of British History*, edit. 1838, I 15 n. Weever's *Funeral Monuments* 538.

number of years in various capacities, leaving at his death (which occurred in 1503) a name which must ever be venerated by all who admire political sagacity, or can appreciate the unrivalled monuments of his architectural genius[1].

The marriage of the king with Elizabeth of York, the eldest daughter of Edward IV, took place on the 18th January 1485—6[2], and was celebrated at Westminster with a magnificence and pomp well beseeming its immense political importance. The countess of Richmond was doubtless present on this interesting occasion. She seems always to have evinced the most affectionate regard for the queen, and there is now little doubt that the charge of coldness and severity towards his consort which has been so frequently urged by historians against Henry VII, is far from true[3]; for "there is ample proof that he lived "with all his family in the greatest harmony[4]."

Not long after the king's marriage Cecily the queen's sister (who had been destined by Edward IV for a son of the king of Scotland[5]) married John viscount Welles, the countess's uterine brother[6].

By letters patent tested at Westminster the 6th February 1485—6 the countess with the queen, Sir Reginald Bray and others (including two inhabitants of Guildford named Norbrigge and Kyngeston) had the king's licence to found and endow in the church of the Holy Trinity in Guildford a perpetual chantry by the name of

[1] In Kippis's *Biographia Britannica* II 572 is a memoir of Sir Reginald Bray by the late Wm. Bray esq. treas. S. A. Various grants to Sir Reginald Bray are abstracted in *MS.* in *Biblioth. Acad. Cantab.* Ii 5 31 f. 22 b. 24 b. 26 b. 40 a. 47 b. 52 a. 69 b. 71 a. 78 b.

[2] Nicolas's *Memoir of Elizabeth of York* lxv. Elizabeth of York was first intended to be the wife of George Nevill duke of Bedford, then promised to the dauphin of France. She was afterwards offered to prince Edward son of Henry the Sixth, was next courted by king Richard the Third, and was at last married to king Henry the Seventh. Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, second series I 134. See Nicolas's *Memoir of Elizabeth of York* xxxii to lvii. and Lingard's *Hist. of England*, fourth edit. v 262, 264, 265.

[3] Nicolas's *Memoir of Elizabeth of York* lxxxii. *Excerpta Historica* 86.

[4] *Excerpta Historica* 285.

[5] See will of Edward IV in *Excerpta Historica* 369.

[6] Nicolas's *Memoir of Elizabeth of York* xx.

Norbrigge and Kyngeston's chantry, the chaplain of which was daily to celebrate divine service for the souls of the king and the foundress[1]. It has however been said that the endowment was provided exclusively by Norbrigge and Kyngeston, and that the other names were merely inserted in the licence for the purpose of giving greater honour and effect to the foundation[2].

The countess is said to have made attempts (but of what kind or to what extent we are not informed) to recover that vast district of fen land in the counties of Cambridge, Huntingdon, Northampton, Lincoln, Norfolk and Suffolk, to which the appellation of the Bedford Level has since been applied[3].

On the 3rd August 1486 the king granted to his mother the government and supervision of Edward and Henry the infant sons of the late duke of Buckingham with the custody of all their lands, tenements etc. during the minority of Edward (the elder of them) together with an annuity of £1000, viz. £500 from the demesnes of Holderness, £200 from the estates in the county of Suffolk, and £300 from the demesnes of Brecknock[4].

It was probably in 1486, a little before the birth of prince Arthur, that the countess prepared her "Ordi-"nances as to what preparation is to be made against the "deliverance of a queen as also for the christening of the "child of which she shall be delivered." These ordinances are exceedingly curious, more especially such of them as relate to the infant's baptism. The child was to be provided with a little taper to carry in its hand to the high altar; 200 torches were to be borne before it, of which 24 were to be carried by esquires, who were to stand about the font, when they arrived at the church. The torches were not to be lit, till the baptism was concluded, and then the little taper was also to be lit

[1] Rymer's *Foedera* XII 284. Manning and Bray's *Surrey* I 48.

[2] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 29. Norbrig of Guildford was fined 20 marks in the star chamber for a riot committed on Easter Monday 21 Hen. VII. *Archaeologia* XXV 391.

[3] Cole's *Bedford Level Laws*, introd. xvii. See Wells's *History of the Bedford Level* I 72.

[4] *Rot. Pat.* 1 *Hen. VII* p. 4 m.... *MS.* in *Bibl. Acad. Cantab.* Ii 5 31 f. 44.

and presented by the infant at the high altar, with such a sum of money as it should please the king to appoint, whereupon the child was to be forthwith confirmed. Amongst other directions relative to the nurse, is the following: "Furthermore it must be seen that the nowrces "meate and drinke be assayed duringe the tyme that she "geveth suck to the childe and that a physicion do oversee "her at every meale, which shall see that she geveth the "child seasonnable meate and drinke[1]."

The countess does not appear to have been present at the baptism of the prince, which took place in the cathedral of Winchester (the city of his birth). Her husband the earl of Derby was however one of the godfathers, and presented the royal infant with a rich salt of gold, which during the ceremony was carried by Sir Reginald Bray[2].

By letters patent dated the 22nd March 1486—7 the king granted to the countess of Richmond the castles, demesnes and manors of Combemartyn, Winletracy, Barnestaple, Toryton, Langacre, Holbeton, Flete, Dertyngton, Fremyngton, Hollesworthy, Blakburboty, Bovetracy, the hundreds of Fremyngton and Southmolton, the boroughs of Combemartyn and Southmolton in the county of Devon, the hundreds of Stone and Catesasshe in Somersetshire, the lordships and manors of Ware and Chesthunt in Hertfordshire, Dalbere, Dalberekes and Wrixworth in Derbyshire, Langton in Yorkshire, Merton in the county of Westmoreland, Thorp, Thorp Waterville, Achirche, Colyweston and Caldecote in Northamptonshire, and Rydlyngton in Rutlandshire, the third part of the lordships and manors of Kendall and Wiresdale in the counties of Lancaster and Westmoreland, the third part of the lordship and manor of Bassyngborne, parcel of the earldom, honour or lordship of Richmond, with the appurtenances in the counties of Cambridge, Essex, Hertford and Suffolk; the castle, lordship and manor of Tatershale in Lincolnshire, the lordship and manor of

[1] Leland's *Collectanea, ed.* 1770 IV 179. See *Collection of Ordinances for the regulation of the Royal Household* 125.

[2] *Ibid.* 206, 207. *Antiquarian Repertory ed.* 1807 I 355, 356.

Maiorbere and Pennally in South Wales, the castle, lordship and manor of Corfe, and the lordship and manor of Canford in Dorsetshire; the lordship and honour of the earldom of Richmond in the county of Lincoln; the lordships and manors of Frampton, Wykes and Shirbeck, the soke of Kirketon, the manors of Munby and Boston, the soke of Gayton, the manors of Wasshyngborough, Ledyngham and Fulbek in the county of Lincoln, parcel of the earldom, honour or lordship of Richmond; together with all lands and tenements, rents and services with the appurtenances in Combemartyn and all other the castles, lordships or manors aforesaid with their appurtenances, and the hostel, mansion or tenement called Coldehareburgh, situate in Thames Street in the parish of Allhallows the less within the city of London with its appurtenances; and all lands, tenements etc. in Higham Ferrers in Northamptonshire. All the foregoing estates with all knights' fees, advowsons, etc. were to be held by the countess for life without impeachment of waste[1].

It was perhaps not long after the date of the preceding grant that the ensuing letter was sent by the countess of Richmond to Richard Shirley her bailiff of the manor of Ware in Hertfordshire. Should any apology be deemed necessary for here inserting a document which may appear of a purely official and business-like character, it may be found in the statement of one of the countess's biographers[2], that "in treating of one with regard to "whom we possess so few evidences, nothing that has "been proved ought to be omitted."

"Margaret R.

"Richard Shirley. We send unto you at this tyme "the kynges servant clerk of the market this berer for "ordinaunc' and devising of vitailles as well for man as "best within our towne there. Willing you to helpe "and assiste hym in the same the best ye can, and there-"upon to do th'xecution therof as ye tender our pleasure.

[1] *Rot. Pat. 2 Hen. VII* p....m... *MS. in Biblioth. Acad. Cantab.* Ii [redacted] 81 f. 53 b. Coke's *Entries* 561 b.

[2] Lodge's *Memoir of Margaret of Lancaster* 5.

"Written at the manor of Hatfelde the xxiijth day of "July.

"To our servant Richard Shirley }
"bailyf of our towne of Ware[1]." }

The foregoing letter is dated from Hatfield, at which place, it appears by the countess's will, she kept twelve poor men and women[2]; and where she perhaps resided occasionally, for bishop Fisher says: "Poore folkes to the "nombre of twelve she dayly and nyghtly kepte in her "house, gyvynge them lodgynge, mete and drynke and "clothynge, vysytynge them as often as conveniently she "myghte; and in their sykeness vysytynge them and "comfortynge them and mynysterynge unto them with her "owne hands; and when it pleased God to call ony of "them out of this wretched worlde, she wolde be present "to see them departe and to lerne to deye, and lykewyse "bring them unto the erthe[3]."

Stow and Weever state that the countess erected an almshouse for poor women in the almonry of Westminster, near the old chapel of Saint Anne[4].

In May 1487[5] the king addressed the following letter from Kenilworth to the earl of Ormond, the queen's cham-

[1] *MS. Cotton Vesp. F* XIII f. 61. Of this letter (which has a very small paper seal) the signature only is written with the countess's own hand. The monogram of "Margaret R." (which also occurs in other of the countess's letters) has to a modern reader very much the appearance of an assumption of the royal title, the "R." however is merely intended to designate her title of "Richmond," and not the word "Regina." See Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series I 46 and *Retrospective Review*, new series I 6.

[2] Nichols's *Royal Wills* 387. Hatfield Regis or Broad Oak in Essex, which belonged to the family of Stafford (see Morant's *Essex* II 503), was probably the place referred to in the countess's will and from whence she wrote the letter to her bailiff at Ware. But the matter is not free from doubt, for the manor of Hatfield Peverell in the same county belonged to the countess's kinsman Oliver Saint John (Morant's *Essex* II 130), and at a subsequent period the manor of Bishops Hatfield in Hertfordshire was vested in her son in law James Stanley bishop of Ely in right of his see.

[3] *Mornynge Remembrance* 16.

[4] Stow's *Survey of London*, edit. 1633 p. 525. Weever's *Funerall Monuments* 498.

[5] Sir Henry Ellis supposed this letter to have been written in 1495, and to have related to Perkin Warbeck. The date here given is on the authority of Nicolas's *Memoir of Elizabeth of York* LXX.

berlain, apprising him that the earl of Lincoln and other adherents of the impostor Lambert Simnel had landed in Ireland, and requesting the earl to accompany the queen and his mother for whom he had previously sent:

"By the king.

"Right trusty and right welbeloved cousin, we greete "you wele, and have tidings that our rebelles landed "the vth daye of this moneth in our land of Irland. "Wherfore, and forasmoche as we have sent for our "derrest wif and for our derrest moder to come unto us, "and that we wold have your advis and counsail also in "soche matiers as we have to doo for the subduyng of "our said rebelles, we praie you that, yeving your due "attendaunce uppon our said derrest wif and lady moder, "ye come with thaym unto us; not failing herof as ye "purpose to doo us plaisir. Yeven undre our signett at "our castle of Kenelworth the xiij daye of Maye.

"To our right trustie and right welbeloved
"cousin th'erl of Ormond chamberlan to our
"derrest wif the queene[1]."

After the battle of Stoke in 1487 the estates of John de la Pole earl of Lincoln, who was slain in that engagement, became vested in the crown. Amongst them were the manors of Colne Wake and Lammarsh in Essex, which were the inheritance of Margaret Holland (the grandmother of the countess of Richmond) and had been entailed on her male descendants. These manors were granted by the king to his mother, who continued to hold them till her death, and who presented to the rectory of Colne Wake in 1503 and 1504[2].

The coronation of the queen, which had been most unaccountably delayed for an unusually long period, was at length appointed to take place at Westminster on the feast of St. Catharine 1487; and we find the name of the earl of Derby amongst the commissioners previously nominated for executing the office of high steward on the occasion[3].

[1] Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series I 18.

[2] Morant's *Essex* II 222, 269. Newcourt's *Repertorium* II 190.

[3] Rymer's *Foedera* XII 328.

On the Friday preceding the ceremony the countess accompanied the queen in her triumphant procession by water from Greenwich to the Tower of London, and on the day of the coronation the countess was, with the king "and a goodly sight of ladies and gentlewomen attending "upon her," a spectator of the ceremonial from a temporary stage covered with arras and latticed between the pulpit and the high altar of the abbey church. She was also from a similar stage a spectator of the coronation banquet in Westminster Hall.

On the day succeeding the coronation the countess of Richmond accompanied the king to mass in St Stephen's chapel, and when, on the same day, the queen kept her estate in the parliament chamber, we are told that "my "ladie the king's mother sat on her right hande;" perhaps however there are but few who in the present day precisely comprehend the statement of the contemporary herald, that when after dinner Nicholas Gaynesford one of the esquires of honour drew the surnape and made the queen whole estate, "my ladie the king's mother "had half estate and the terse also[1]."

An act of parliament was passed in the third of Henry VII, confirming the king's grant of castles, honours etc. to the countess, dated the 22nd March in the second year of his reign, notwithstanding any grants by Edward IV or Richard III, and annulling certain grants of offices made by the king and his predecessors[2]: and in an act of resumption passed in the same parliament a clause was introduced, saving all grants, leases and letters patent made to the countess[3].

The Christmas of 1487 was observed by the court with great state at the palace of Greenwich; the countess was present, and was thrice cried largesse by the heralds in these terms: "De hault puissant et excellent princesse "la mer du roy notre soveraigne countesse de Richemonde "et de Derbye, largesse." Her gift to the heralds was according to one account twenty shillings, but another

[1] Ives's *Select Papers* 127—145. Leland's *Collectanea*, edit. 1770 IV 216—233.

[2] *Rot. Parl.* VI 387.

[3] *Ibid.* VI 404.

makes it 26*s.* 8*d.* The earl of Derby, who was also present, was cried largesse, as "Beauper de roy notre souveraigne." On twelfth day the countess wore "like mantell and "surcott as the quene, with a rich corrownall on her hede[1]."

[1] Leland's *Collectanea*, ed. 1770 IV 234, 235. Ives's *Select Papers* 156—158.

CHAPTER V.

1488—1492.

Countess of Richmond at Windsor at the feasts of Easter and St George 1488. Gives manor house to clergyman of Torrington; benefactor to the churches of Sampford Peverell and Dedham. Presentation of sword and cap to Henry VII. Keeps her Christmas at Sheen. Completes a mansion at Colyweston. Keeps feast of Easter 1489 at Hertford. Caxton dedicates to her 'The Hystorye of Kynge Blanchardyne and Queen Eglantyne his Wyfe.' Presents to and from the corporation of Cambridge. Baptism of the princess Margaret. Feasts of Christmas and Candlemas 1489—90. Manor of Ewelme. Familiar letter to the earl of Ormond. Minstrels. Cressy Hall. Swineshead. New feoffment to the use of her will. Cheshunt. John Hayes. Cardinal Beaufort's estates.

DURING the year 1488 it would appear that the countess of Richmond resided very much at court, as she was present with the king and queen at the celebration of most of the principal festivals. She was at Windsor during Easter, and on the feast of St George she and the queen were clothed in gowns of the garter similar to those worn by the sovereign and knights of that order, and at Te Deum the countess was censed next after the king and queen and before the knights companions. On the Sunday following she and the queen, being arrayed in gowns of the livery of the order, rode to evensong in a splendid chair[1] covered with rich cloth of gold and drawn by six coursers trapped in the same manner, and followed by a suite of 21 ladies clad in

[1] See an essay on the early use of carriages and chairs in England by T. H. Markland esq. *Archaeologia* xx 443; a note on cars, chairs, litters, chariots and wains in Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* 262; Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, second series II 253, and Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Hen. VIII* 309.

crimson velvet and riding upon white palfreys sumptuously ornamented[1]. At Whitsuntide the countess was also at Windsor, as were her husband the earl of Derby and Sir Reginald Bray[2].

The countess lived for some time at Torrington in Devonshire, and pitying the long path the clergyman had from his house to the church, she gave to him and his successors the manor house there with the lands thereto belonging[3]; and at Sampford Peverell in the same county she is said to have built an aisle in the church, in a window of which are, or were, her arms and those of the earl of Derby with this inscription "*Mater Regis et Thome "comitis Derbie mariti ejusdem Margaret*[4]." It is probable that she was a benefactor to the church of Dedham in Essex, as her statue was placed at the east side of the battlements and her coronets all round[5].

The countess kept the feast of Allhallows at Windsor, and on the removal to Westminster of the king and queen she seems to have accompanied them. At any rate she was present shortly afterwards at St. Paul's cathedral on occasion of the solemn presentation to the king of a hallowed sword and cap of maintenance, which had been sent him by the pope (Innocent VIII) and were received with great state, being brought in procession from Canterbury to London; where they were welcomed by the mayor and aldermen in their formalities and "all the craftes in ther clothings." With the countess's extreme reverence for the church there can be no doubt she was highly gratified, when she observed her only son girt with the sword and covered with the cap, which denoted the pre-eminent rank, which in the pope's estimation he held amongst the princes of Christendom[6].

[1] Leland *Collect.* edit. 1770 IV 238 etc. Ives's *Select Papers* 162 etc. Ashmole's *Order of the Garter* 549. Anstis's *Register of the Garter* II 226 n. 227. Ashmole (p. 218) states inaccurately that he found no mention of liveries of the order of the garter for ladies after 16th Edw. IV.

[2] Leland *Collect.* edit. 1770 IV 243.

[3] Risdon's *Chorographical Description of Devon*, edit. 1811 272.

[4] *Ibid.* 70.

[5] Morant's *Essex* II 248.

[6] Leland *Collect.* edit. 1770 IV 243, 244. Similar presents were sent by pope Alexander VI in the

The court kept the Christmas of the same year at Sheen in Surrey (now known by the title of Richmond, subsequently given to it by Henry VII), where, amongst a numerous assemblage of nobles and gentry, were the countess of Richmond, her husband the earl of Derby, his son Sir Edward Stanley (afterwards for his eminent services at Flodden field created lord Monteagle) and Sir Reginald Bray[1].

The countess of Richmond resided very frequently at Colyweston in Northamptonshire and completed a mansion there, which had been commenced by Ralph lord Cromwell. This mansion, which has been described as "a goodly faire and stately house," has been superseded by a comparatively modern structure[2].

12th Hen. VII. Bacon's *Historie of Henry VII* 178. It may be observed that Bacon seems to be in error in stating that pope Innocent's presents were received with less glory than those of his successor. In 1505 a sword and cap of maintenance were sent to the king by pope Julius II; these were also received "with many and great ceremonies." Stow's *Annales*, edit. 1605 p. 811.

Leo X in 1514 sent the like presents to Hen. VIII, to whom they were presented at St Paul's *Ibid.* 831.

Clement VII's present to the latter monarch in 1524 was of a different kind. We are told "the "first of September, doctor Thomas "Hannibal master of the rols was "received into London as ambas- "sador from Clement the 7 pope, "which brought with him a rose "of gold for a token to the king, "which was presented to him at "Windsore. This tree was forged "of fyne gold and wrought with "branches, leaues and flowers, re- "sembling roses, set in a pot of "golde, which potte had three "fect of antike fashion, of measure "half a pint. In the vppermost "rose was a faire saphire loupe "pearced the bignes of an acorne. "The tree was of height halfe an "Englishe yard and in breadth a "foot." *Ibid.* 876.

The pope was accustomed to bestow a golden rose on the Sunday in Lent called Laetare Jerusalem [or Palm Sunday] as early as the thirteenth century, when it was given to Sir Reginald Mohun (Fuller's *Church History* lib. III 64). In 1446 it was given to king Henry the Sixth (Wilkins's *Concilia* III 551), and in 1510 to Henry VIII (Johnson's *Canons* vol. II sig. L l. Wilkins's *Concilia* III 652). In 1205 pope Innocent III sent to king John 4 rings of gold adorned with precious stones accompanied with a highly complimentary bull, in which he descanted upon the emblematical qualities of the circular form, the quaternion number, the gold of which they were composed, and the various jewels which enriched them. *Foedera*, edit. Clarke etc. I 93.

[1] Leland *Collect.* edit. 1770 IV 245.

[2] Bridges's *Northamptonshire* II 433. Camden's *Britannia*, edit. Holland 1637 p. 514.

She had an establishment suitable to her exalted rank as the king's mother; for mention is made of her chancellor, her chamberlain and the comptroller of her household[1]. Of her hospitality and the regulation of her household we have the following account:

"Her owne housholde with mervaylous dylygence and "wysedome this noble prynces ordered, provydyng rea- "sonable statutes and ordynances for them, which by her "officers she commanded to be rede four tymes a year. "And often tymes by her self she wolde so lovyngly "courage every of them to do well, and some tyme by "other meane persons. If ony faccyons or bendes were "made secretly amongst her hede officers, she with great "polycye dyde boulte it oute, and lykewyse if ony stryfe "or controversy, she wolde with grete discrecyon study "the reformacyon thereof. For the straungers, O mer- "vaylous God! what payn, what labour she of her veray "gentleness wolde take with them to bere them maner "and company, and entrete every person and entertayne "them according to their degree and havour, and pro- "vyde by her own commandment, that nothynge sholde "lacke, that myghte be convenyent for them, wherein "she had a wonderful redy remembraunce and perfect "knowlege[2]."

"Coly Weston for the most parte "is of a new building by the lady "Margaret, mother to Henry the "VII. The lord Cromwell had afore "begunne a house ther. Bagges of "purses yet remàyne there yn the "chappele and other places." Le- "land *Itin.* I f. 24.

"The house of Coly Westeton, "as sum say, was first begon by a "gentleman that gave 3 sylver belles "in a felde of sables to his armes, "and that he was first a paroche "clerk, as it is said, of Coly Weston "self or thereabouts: and that the "lord Crumwelle augmentid it: and "that the lady Margaret king Henry "the VII mother augmentid it." *Ibid.* VI fol. 33. The Rev. Michael Tyson in a letter to Mr Gough, dated Sept. 18, 1776, observes: "where lady Margaret's house "stood at Colliweston, now stands "a modern house built by the "Tryon family. Some of the walls "and part of a kind of tower of the "old mansion remain. The old "vaults are still there, and (per- "haps 40 years ago) some bones "were found. The house is haunt- "ed, as you may suppose: a "most charming situation it is." Nichols's *Literary Anecdotes* VIII 621, 622.

[1] Nicholas's *Royal Wills* 366.

[2] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* 14, 15.

At Easter 1489 we find the countess and her husband the earl of Derby at Hertford, where the king and queen kept their court[1].

About this time William Caxton printed "The hys-
"torye of kynge Blanchardyne and queen Eglantyne his
"wyfe." This he had translated from french into english at the command of the countess, to whom he dedicated the work in the following terms:

"Vnto the right noble puyssaunt and excellent pryn-
"cesse my redoubted lady my lady Margarete duchesse of
"Somercete, moder vnto our natural and souerayn lord and
"most crysten kynge Henry the seuenth by the grace
"of God kyng of englonde and of ffraunce lord of yrelonde
"etc. I, Wyllyam Caxton his most indigne humble subgette
"and lytil seruaunt presente this lytyl boke I late
"receyued in frenshe from her good grace and her com-
"maundement wyth alle, ffor to reduce and translate it
"in to our maternal and englysh tongue, whiche boke I
"had longe to fore solde to my sayde lady and knewe wel
"that the storye of hit was honeste and joyefull to all
"vertuouse yong noble gentylmen and wymmen for to
"rede therin as for their passe tyme, for vnder correction
"in my jugement hystoryes of noble fayttes and valyaunt
"actes of armes and warre which haue ben achyeued in
"olde tyme of many noble prynces, lordes and knyghtes,
"as wel for to see and knowe their walyauntnes for to
"stand in the specyal grace and loue of their ladyes, And
"in lyke wyse for gentyl yonge ladyes and damoysellys
"for to lerne to be stedfaste and constaunt in their parte
"to theym that they ones haue promysed and agreed to
"suche as haue put their lyues ofte in jeopardye for to
"playse theym to stande in grace, As it is to occupye
"the yen and studye over moche in bokes of contempla-
"cion. Wherfore at thynstaunce and requeste of my
"sayd lady, whiche I repute as for a commaundemente, I
"haue reduced this sayd boke out of frenshe in to englyshe:
"whiche boke specyfyeth of the noble actes and fayttes
"of warre achyeued by a noble and victorious prynce
"named Blanchardin sone vnto the kynge of ffryse, for the

[1] Leland *Collect.* edit. 1770 IV 246.

"loue of a noble pryncesse called Eglantyne other wyse "named in frensche lorguylleuse damours, whiche is as "moche to say in englyshe as the proude ladye of loue "quene of tormaday: And of the grete aduentures, labo- "rous anguysshes, and many other great dyseases of theym "bothe to fore they myghte atteyne for to come to the "finall conclusion of their desired loue, as a longe by the "grace of god it shall be shewed in thistorye of thys "present book, bysechynge my sayd ladyes bountyous "grace to receyue this lityll boke in gree of me her "humble seruaunt, and to pardonne me of the rude and "comyn englyshe, where as shall be found faulte, ffor I "confesse me not lerned ne knowynge the arte of "rethoryke, ne of such gaye termes as now be sayd in "these dayes and vsed. But I hope that it shall be "vnderstonden of the redars and herers: And that shall "suffyse. Besechynge allmyghty god to graunte to her "moste noble goode grace longe lyffe and thaccomplysshe- "ment of hir hihe noble and joyes desires in thys present "lyff: and after this shorte and transytorye lyff euer "lastynge lyff in heuen Amen[1]." It is certainly not a little singular that Caxton should address his patroness by the title of duchess of Somerset, to which she appears to have had no claim whatever.

With the university of Cambridge the name of the "lady Margaret," as the countess is there usually denominated, is indissolubly connected; but it is observable, that the earliest mention of her name in connexion with that place occurs in the records of the town. The treasurers of the corporation in their accounts for the year ending the 9th September 1489 claim allowance for the following payments:

"In spices viz. 6 lbs. of cowmfetts[2] given to the mother "of the lord the king 6*s.* 8*d.* And in one flagon of "ipocras[3] given to the same 3*s.* 4*d.* And for roasting a

[1] Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert 1 98; edit. Dibdin 1 346.

[2] Charges for "ginger comfeit "and other spicery" occur in the accounts of Philip de Castro about 1289. *Retrospective Review* N.S. 1 274.

[3] Ipocras was red wine spiced and sweetened. See a receipt for

"buck given by the mother of the lord the king 2*s*. And "in three pike fish given to the same lady 12*s*. In "reward given to one of the servants of the mother of "the lord the king for carrying a buck from the said "mother of the lord the king unto the mayor and bur-"gesses of the town of Cambridge aforesaid 20*d*.[1]"

On the 29th November 1489 the queen was delivered of a daughter, at whose birth the countess was present: on the following day (being the feast of St Andrew) the young princess (afterwards queen of Scots and progenitrix of all our monarchs since the death of queen Elizabeth) was baptized in Westminster Abbey, with the ceremonies then usual on such occasions, by John Alcock bishop of Ely. She received the name of Margaret in compliment to the countess of Richmond, who was her godmother, and whose present consisted of "a chest of silver and "gilt full of gold[2]."

The Christmas of 1489 and the Candlemas of the following year were spent by the countess of Richmond with the king, queen and court at Westminster, her husband being also present. On new year's day she gave the officers of arms 20*s*., her husband giving the same sum. During Christmas the royal party were entertained with "an abbot of misrule that made much sport and did "right well his office[3]." On Candlemas day the countess with the king and queen, the ambassadors of France, Castille etc. and the greater part of the lords spiritual and temporal, went in grand procession to Westminster Hall; where divine service suitable to the day was

making it in Arnold's *Chronicle*, edit. 1811 p. 107.

[1] *Rot. Compot. Thesaur. Vill. Cantabr.* 4 & 5 *Hen. VII.*

[2] Leland *Collect.*, edit. 1770 IV 245, 253, 254.

[3] As to the abbot or lord of misrule see Brand's *Popular Antiquities*, edit. Ellis I 387. Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* 209. Warton's *History of English Poetry*, edit. 1824 III 206. *Excerpta Historica* 88, 92, 106, 129. Kempe's *Loseley Manuscripts* 23 to 54, 85 to 87. Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series I 271, 273. *An account of the Christmas prince*, etc. *Lond.* 4to 1816. Hone's *Year Book* 327. Sir Frederick Madden's *Memoir of Queen Mary* XXVIII. Collier's *Annals of the Stage* I 42, 71—73, 142, 143, 149 to 156. *Abbot* by Sir Walter Scott, edit. 1831 I 191, 206. Wood's *Hist. and Antiq. of Oxford*, edit. Gutch II 136. Fuller's *Cambridge*, edit. Prickett and Wright 301.

performed "in pontificalibus" by Richard Fox bishop of Exeter and lord privy seal. On this occasion the countess's taper was borne by Sir William Knevet. In the evening she accompanied the king and queen to Whitehall "and ther hed a pley and after a voyde[1]."

In 1490 the countess (as grantee for that turn only under the abbey of Ouston) presented to the church of Ouston in Leicestershire Thomas Ridley chaplain[2], who in the same year was instituted on her presentation to Overston in Northamptonshire, to which living she presented on three subsequent occasions[3]. The instrument of presentation to the former benefice is dated at the manor of Ewelme in Oxfordshire, which was probably at this period in the hands of the crown by reason of the attainder of the countess's first guardian, William de la Pole duke of Suffolk, who acquired it by marriage with Alice the granddaughter of Geoffrey Chaucer the poet. It was restored to the duke's grandson Edmund de la Pole duke of Suffolk in 1495[4].

A familiar letter is extant from the countess of Richmond to the earl of Ormond the queen's chamberlain (apparently while the latter was abroad) in acknowledgement of a present he had made her of a pair of gloves, that were too large for her hand, which, she intimates, arose from the ladies of the country where he then was being as large in their persons, as they were elevated in rank. A copy of this letter is subjoined:

"My lord chambyrlayn̄ y thanke yow hertyly that ye "lyste soo sone remēbyr me wth my glovys the whyche wer "ryght good save they wer to myche for my hand. y "thynke the ladyes ȳ that partyes be gret ladyes all, and

[1] Leland *Collect.*, edit. 1770 IV 255, 256. "A voyde" appears to have been a repast or collation of ipocras or other sweet wines and comfits or spices. See *Collection of Ordinances for the government of the Royal Household* 86, 110, 113. Nichols (*Progresses of James the First* I 513 n.) defines "voydye" as "a basket or tray generally spelt 'voider;' thus Decker 'Piers Ploughman laid the cloth and Simplicity brought in the voider.' *Gull's Hornbook*, ch. I."

[2] Nichols's *Leicestershire* II 762.

[3] Bridges's *Northamptonshire* I 460.

[4] Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* 194.

"accordyng to ther gret astate they have gret personages. "As for newes her y ame seure ye shall have more seurte "then̄ y can send yow, blessed be god, the kyng the "quene and all oure swet chyldryn be yn good hele, the "quen̄ hath be a lytyll crased, but now she ys well, god "be thankyd, her sykenes ys [not] soo good as y wuld, but "y truste hastyly yt shall w^{t} godds grasse, whom̄ y pray "gyve yow good sped ȳ your gret maters and bryng "you well and soon homē, wretȳ at Shene the XXV day "of aprel

"To my lord M. Rychemound.
"The quenys
"chambyrlayn̄[1]."

Amongst the countess of Richmond's family estates was the manor of Woking in Surrey, which, having escheated to the crown on the attainder of Henry duke of Somerset, had been made a royal palace by Edward IV. On the accession of Henry VII however that monarch granted it to his mother, and she resided there till her death. The king occasionally visited her at Woking, and one of these visits appears to have taken place in September 1490[2].

The countess of Richmond, like most persons of rank at that period, retained or at least patronised a band of minstrels, who were accustomed occasionally to perambulate the country under the sanction of her name. The treasurers of Cambridge for the year 1491 in their accounts with the corporation of that place made a charge of five pence, as paid by them "in red wine given to her "minstrels of the lady the mother of the lord the king "this year[3]."

The countess became possessed of the advowson of Swineshead in Lincolnshire by purchase from Thomas West lord Delawarr, who conveyed it to her by a charter of feoffment. The letter of attorney, empowering William

[1] *Excerpta Historica* 285. Baines's *History of Lancashire* I 450.

[2] Manning and Bray's *Hist. of Surrey* I 122. Rymer's *Foedera* XII 400, 403, 405, 408, 410, 412 417, 429.

[3] *Rot. Compot. Thesaur. Vill. Cantab.* 6 *and* 7 *Hen.* VII.

Smyth dean of St. Stephen's Westminster (afterwards bishop of Lincoln and one of the founders of Brasenose college Oxford) to take possession on her behalf, is dated 10th March 7th Henry VII (1491—2)[1].

It may here be mentioned, that the countess was once entertained at Cressy Hall in the parish of Surflet Lincolnshire, the seat of Henry Heron esq.; the bed on which she lay had in Dr. Stukeley's time been removed to a farm house by the fen side, called Wrigbolt, where the doctor saw it: he describes it, as "a very old fashioned "oak bed with panels of odd embossed work, like many "we see in old country houses[2]."

In the seventh of Henry VII the king granted a licence, by virtue of which the estates, which in the reign of Edward IV had been conveyed to the use of the countess's will, were vested in Richard Fox bishop of Exeter, Sir Elias Daubeney, Wm. Smyth dean of St Stephen's Westminster, Sir Thomas Lovell, Sir Wm. Hody chief baron of the exchequer, and Richard Emson (the well known instrument of the king's fiscal exactions)[3].

On the 14th June 1492 William Smyth dean of St Stephen's Westminster, who has been previously mentioned, was instituted to the rectory of Cheshunt in Hertfordshire on the presentation of the countess, who had established her right to the advowson in a court of law in opposition to a claim made by the dean and chapter of Windsor[4].

[1] Madox's *Formulare Anglicanum* n. 623 p. 352.

[2] Stukeley's *Itin. Curiosum* I 16. Four panels of this bedstead are engraved in *Gent. Mag.* LXIII 889, where is also a view of Wrigbolt or Rigbolt, of which a short account is given by a correspondent who makes an extract from the new Britannia vol. II p. 241, in which the royal guest entertained at Cressy Hall is stated to have been "Katharine mother of Henry VIII." Another correspondent subsequently suggested that the author of the new Britannia had "written *mother* in mistake for *wife*" (*Gent. Mag.* LXIII 1000). As the author of the new Britannia alludes to Dr Stukeley, a reference to his works would at once have explained the real nature of the obvious error.

[3] Nichols's *Royal Wills* 383—4. Madox's *Collections* (*addit. MS. in Mus. Brit.* 4484 f. 16).

[4] Newcourt's *Repertorium* I 819, 821. Clutterbuck's *Hertfordshire* II 109.

By an act of parliament passed 1492 one John Hayes of Tiverton in Devonshire gentleman was attainted of misprision of treason, and it was enacted that he should forfeit all offices, fees and annuities, held by grant of the king's mother[1].

The famous cardinal Beaufort had purchased of Henry VI for 13,000 marks the manors of Amesbury and Wynterbourne in the county of Wilts, and Henxstrigge and Charlton Canvile in Somersetshire. The countess of Richmond, as heiress to the cardinal who was her great uncle, claimed these estates, which had also been claimed by Alice countess of Salisbury, as heir general of her grandfather John Montague earl of Salisbury, who previous to his attainder in the reign of Henry IV had been tenant in tail male of the manors in question. The countess of Salisbury in the first of Edward IV obtained an act of parliament for reversing her grandfather's attainder and vesting in her all the estates he had forfeited, and under this act she entered into possession of the estates above mentioned. On a representation of these facts a statute was passed in 1492, by which it was provided that the act of Edward IV should not prejudice the claim of the countess of Richmond, and that she might enter upon the lands in dispute, notwithstanding any estate vested in the countess of Salisbury or those who claimed under her[2].

[1] *Rot. Parl.* VI 454—5. [2] *Ibid.* VI 446.

CHAPTER VI.

1493—1498.

Employs Maurice Westbury to educate young gentlemen. Ordinances for mourning apparel. The king visits Colyweston 1493. Swineshead and Agmondesham. Barrow's *obiit* at Cambridge. Smyth, bishop of Lichfield. Cheshunt. Minstrels. Lady of Pewe. Creation of prince Henry as duke of York. St Wenefrede's well. King at Latham, Knowsley and Colyweston 1495. St John's hospital, Lichfield. John Fisher, proctor of Cambridge. Grant of Hunsdon Hertfordshire. Jesus college Cambridge. Chantries at Westminster, Winborn and Windsor. Visits Norwich. Poet. Divinity professorships. Death of viscount Welles. Brecknock. Private chapel. Baptism of prince Edmund.

In the year 1493 the countess addressed letters (dated Windsor January 12th) to the chancellor and regents of the university of Oxford, requesting them to dispense with the absence of Maurice Westbury of that university, as he was retained by her for the purpose of instructing "certain young gentlemen at her finding[1]." This Maurice

[1] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 13. Wood's *Hist. and Antiq. of Oxford*, by Gutch 1 655. Among whom, as we shall see below, was the eldest son of the earl of Northumberland. This was according to a practice much more ancient than the time of Wolsey, agreeable to which young men of the most exalted rank resided in the families of distinguished ecclesiastics under the denomination of pages, but more probably for the purpose of education than of service. In this way Sir Thomas More was brought up under cardinal Morton archbishop of Canterbury, of whom he has given a very interesting character in his Utopia. From Fiddes's appendix to the *Life of Wolsey* p. 23 it appears that the custom was at least as old as the time of Grosthed bishop of Lincoln in the reign of Henry III and that it continued for some time during the seventeenth century. In a paper written by the earl of Arundel in the year 1620 and intitled 'Instructions for you my son William how to behave yourself at Norwich' the earl charges him, "you shall in all things reverence, honour and obey my lord bishop of Norwich, as you would do any of your parents,

Westbury was promoted to the church of Hynton near Brackley on the king's presentation on the 28th Feb. 1493[1], and it may be inferred, that the "young gentlemen," to whom the countess refers, were educated by Westbury in her house at Colyweston according to a prevalent usage in former times[2].

In the eighth year of her son's reign the countess by the king's command[3] prepared a series of "ordinances and reformations of apparel for princes and estates with other ladies and gentlewomen for the time of mourning." An inexplicable article of dress called a "beke" had been thitherto used, but this was prohibited in future "for the deformitye of the same," and the tippet was substituted for it. Persons not under the degree of a baroness were permitted to wear "a barb" above the chin: all others, as knights' wives, were directed to wear it under the throat, and other gentlewomen beneath the "throat goyll." It was provided that "my lady the king's mother in mourninge apparell were every thing lyke the quene." Other regulations specify with minute exactness the size, form, material and ornaments of the hoods, trains, surcoats, tippets, mantles etc. of the various ranks of gentlewomen[4]. These ordinances afford a curious picture of the funeral costume of the period,

esteeminge whatsoever he shall tell or command you, as if your grandmother of Arundel, your mother or myself should say it, and in all things esteem yourself as my lord's page, a breeding which youths of my house far superior to you were accustomed unto, as my grandfather of Norfolk and his brother my good uncle of Northampton were both bredd as pages with bishopps." See also Paul's *Life of Archbishop Whitgift* p. 97.

[1] *MS. Harl.* 7048 f. 303.

[2] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 13.

[3] Sandford's *Genealogical History* by Stebbing 330.

[4] Strutt's *Horda* III 166. Planché's *History of British Costume*, edit. 1847 p. 289. There are copies of these ordinances in the following MSS. in the British Museum and perhaps in several others, as the heraldic collectors of former times seem to have been particularly fond of copying them: *Harl.* 537 f. 69. *Harl.* 1107 f. 81b. *Harl.* 1354 f. 10b. *Harl.* 1776 f. 7b. *Harl.* 4628 art. 11. The first mentioned MS. states the date of these ordinances to be the eighteenth of Henry VII, probably a clerical error. Sandford (ed. Stebbing 330) says they were made 23 Henry VII. Miss Halsted (*Life of Margaret Beaufort* 217) thinks they were made about 1503.

and long after the time at which they must have become quite obsolete, we find an author of repute lamenting that they had been and were "much abused by every "mean and common woman, to the great wrong and "dishonour of persons of quality[1];" an observation which has with great simplicity been adopted by an author of the last century[2].

From the king's privy expenses we learn that on the 2nd October 1493 he was at Colyweston, where he seems to have remained some little time, for on the 16th is a charge for carrying the king's harness from Colyweston to Stoney Stratford. Under the date of the 4th November there occurs an item of £27. 19*s.* 2*d.* paid to the countess's chaplain "for certain masses said in "halve a yere[3]."

On the 3rd February 1493 Hugh Oldham was instituted to the rectory of Swineshead on the presentation of the countess[4]. He was afterwards bishop of Exeter, a munificent benefactor to Corpus Christi College Oxford and the founder of a free school at Manchester[5].

In the same year she presented Oliver Dynham M. A. to the rectory of Agmondesham in the county of Buckingham[6].

In 1494 a book written by Walter Hylton entitled "Scala Perfectionis englysshed the Ladder of Perfeccion" was printed in folio by Wynkyn de Worde in Caxton's house at the command of the countess of Richmond, as may be gathered from the following stanzas at the conclusion of the work:

"Infynyte laud, with thankynges many folde,
"I yielde to God, me socourying with his grace
"This boke to finyshe, whiche that ye beholde,
"Scale of perfection calde in euery place;
"Whereof th' auctour Walter Hilton was,
"And Wynkyn de Worde this hath sett in print,
"In William Caxton's hows, so fyll the case.
"God rest his soul. In joy ther mot is stynt.

[1] Sandford's *Genealogical History by Stebbing* 330.

[2] Ballard's *Memoirs of British Ladies*, 8vo. edit. 12.

[3] *Excerpta Historica* 95.

[4] *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7048 f. 304).

[5] Dr Ingram's *Memorials of Oxford* (Corpus Christi 9).

[6] *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7048 f. 302).

"This heuenly boke, more precyous than golde,
"Was late dyrect, with great humylyte,
"For godly plesur thereon to beholde
"Unto the right noble Margaret, as ye see,
"The kynges moder, of excellent bounte,
"Henry the seventh, that Jhū hym preserue.
"This myghty pryncesse hath commanded me
"T'emprynt this boke, her grace for to deserue[1]."

This work was popular. An edition in 4to. was printed by Julyan Notary in 1507[2], another by Henry Pepwell in 1521[3], and others by Wynkyn de Worde in 1525 and 1533[4]. A modernised version of the work appeared as late as 1679[5].

On the 21st January 1494 the university of Cambridge entered into a covenant with Thomas Barrow archdeacon of Colchester for the observation of his anniversary in Great Saint Mary's church in that place, and it was stipulated that they should cause prayers to be said thereat for the souls of Richard III, Henry VII, Margaret countess of Richmond, etc.[6]

William Smyth the dean of St Stephen's was promoted to the see of Lichfield and Coventry in 1494, principally, as it is supposed, through the influence of the countess of Richmond, to whose patronage he had been before indebted. The presentation to Cheshunt of right devolved to the crown in consequence of Smyth's elevation to the episcopal station, but the king secured the patronage to his mother, who presented Hugh Oldham, of whom mention has been previously made[7].

[1] Ames's *Typogr. Antiq.*, edit. Herbert I 120; edit. Dibdin II 36. Thoresby, Bagford, Palmer and in one instance Mr Hartshorne appear to have erroneously stated the date of this publication as 1484 (see *Ducatus Leodiensis*, edit. Whitaker, Catal. of nat. and artif. rarities p. 96. Ames, *T. A.* edit. Herbert I 57. Hartshorne's *Cambridge Book Rarities* 145).

[2] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 305; edit. Dibdin II 581. Bishop Tanner mentions an edition in 1509 (*Bibl. Brit.* 425) and Ballard one in 1504 (*Mem. of Brit. Ladies* 8vo. edit. 12).

[3] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 316; edit. Dibdin III 23.

[4] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 168, 185; edit. Dibdin II 40.

[5] Lowndes's *Bibliographer's Manual* II 932.

[6] MS. *Baker* (*Harl.* 7036 f. 167).

[7] Newcourt's *Repertorium* I 821. Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton.* Dr Ingram's *Memorials of Oxford* (Brasenose 6).

The king's privy purse expenses for 1494 contain a charge of 10*s.* paid on the 18th February to the countess's minstrels[1]; and under the date of August 14th is the following entry: "To my lady the kinges moder for the "wages of Sir John Bracy singing before our Lady of "the pewe, for a quarter wages £2[2]."

On the eve of St Simon and St Jude 1494 the countess accompanied the king and queen from Sheen to Westminster, and at the solemn creation of prince Henry as duke of York, which took place at the ensuing feast of Allhallows, the earl of Derby bare the cap of estate, and the countess of Richmond in her coronet followed next after the queen. She was also present at the justings which were afterwards held in honour of the prince's creation, and in compliment to her god-daughter the princess Margaret[3].

The beautiful little Gothic building over St Wenefrede's Well at Holywell in Flintshire is said to have been erected by the countess of Richmond[4], though Grose thought it of more ancient date than the reign of Henry the Seventh[5]. Pennant says the structure in question rose from the piety of the house of Stanley and that the sculptures at the intersection of the arches are memorials of its benefactions. He adds "there are besides some "marks of illustrious donors, for example the profile "of Margaret mother to Henry the Seventh and that of "her husband the earl of Derby cut on the same stone." From the arms of Sir William Stanley being there Pennant conceived it to have been built before 1495, in which year Sir William lost his head[6].

[1] *Excerpta Historica* 96.

[2] *Ibid.* 99. "Lady of the pewe," i.e. Lady of Pity. "An effigy of the Virgin sometimes in tears sometimes in a most melancholy posture surveying the wounds and dead body of our Saviour." Blomefield's *Norfolk* 8vo. edit. IV 32. Sir Harris Nicolas thus explains the term: "Our Lady of Pue," or pity, "an image of the Virgin sitting with the body of Christ extended across her lap." *Testamenta Vetusta* (explanatory notes p. XXXV).

[3] *MS. Cotton Jul. B* XII f. 56.

[4] Bingley's *North Wales* I 44.

[5] Grose's *Antiquities* vol. VII 37.

[6] Pennant's *Tour in Wales* I 29. An engraving of this building may be found in the *Pictorial edition of Shakspere*, a work of merit now in course of publication (see *Two Gen-*

The king on the 25th June 1495 began a "progress" into Lancashire, "there to recreate his spirites and solace "himselfe with his mother the lady Margarete wyfe to "the Earl of Darby, which then lay at Lathome in that "countrey." Whilst on this progress he received intelligence that Perkin Warbeck was hovering with a fleet on the coast of Kent, and he therefore purposed to return to London, but on the following morning, being apprised that Perkin had abandoned his intention of landing, he continued his progress towards Latham[1]. The various stages of this lengthened progress may be seen in the king's privy purse expenses, from which we learn that he arrived at Latham on the 30th of July, and that on the 3rd August he was at Knowsley also the seat of the earl of Derby, which he left on the following day. From the 4th to the 11th of September he appears to have been

tlemen of Verona, Illustrations of Act IV). As to sacred wells see Kennett's *Parochial Antiquities*, edit. 1818 1191. Brand's *Popular Antiquities*, edit. Ellis II 259 et seq. *Retrospective Review* (new series) II 309. Peshall's *City of Oxford* 253, 279, 287, 318, 321. Gunton and Patrick's *Peterburgh* 227, 341. Hone's *Every Day Book* II 636, 686. Blomefield's *Norfolk* 8vo. edit. VII 509. Thoms's *Anecdotes and Traditions* 92. In 1806 Dr John Milner bishop of Castabala published "Authentic "documents relative to the miracu- "lous cure of Winefred White of "Wolverhampton at St Winefrede's "Well in Flintshire with observa- "tions thereon." Of this a third edition appeared in 1814; see with reference to this pamphlet *Gent. Mag.* LXXVI 730. LXXVII 513. LXXVIII 16.

[1] Hall's *Chronicle* (*Hen. VII* xxviii[a] and xviii[a]). Latham house was built by the first earl of Derby, and the countess of Richmond's arms with the inscription "Our "lady the kinges mother" were it seems placed in the windows. Whitaker's *Loidis and Elmete* 357. "A notable tradition yet remain- "ing in the noble family of Stanley "is that when king Henry VII, "after the execution of Sir William "Stanley brother to Thomas earl "of Derby, came a progress into "these parts, he was entertained "by the earl at his house at La- "thom, and after a view, of the "whole house he was conducted "by his lordship to the top of the "leads for a prospect of the country. "The earl's fool was in company, "who observing the king draw near "to the edge of the leads, not "guarded with bannisters, he "stepped up to the earl and point- "ing down the precipice said, '*Tom*, "*remember Will.*' The king under- "stood the meaning and made all "haste down stairs and out of the "house, and the fool long after "seemed mightily concerned that "his lord had not the courage to "take that opportunity of reveng- "ing himself for the death of his "brother." Baines's *Lancashire* IV 250 (from *MS. Kennett* 1033 f. 47).

at the countess's house at Colyweston. It seems the queen accompanied the king, for whilst at Latham, there occurs a charge of 6*s.* 8*d.* "To the women that songe "before the king and the quene in rewarde[1]."

Saint John's hospital in Lichfield was refounded in 1495 by William Smyth bishop of Lichfield and Coventry, and in the statutes framed by him for its governance he directed that the master and brethren should pray for the good estate of the countess of Richmond during her life and for her soul after death[2].

It was probably in the course of the same year that the countess first became acquainted with John Fisher (afterwards her chaplain and confessor and bishop of Rochester). He was at this time senior proctor of Cambridge, and it appears from his accounts that on one occasion, when in London on university business, he dined with the countess[3].

Henry the Seventh in the 11th year of his reign granted to his mother and the earl of Derby for their lives the manor of Hunsdon in Hertfordshire[4].

In 1496 Dr John Alcock bishop of Ely, having on account of the dissolute conduct of its inmates suppressed the nunnery of St Rhadegund at Cambridge, obtained the king's licence to convert it into an academical college, to which the name of Jesus college was given; it may be inferred that the countess of Richmond was a promoter of this design, as it is expressly provided that her name should be mentioned in the prayers of the master and fellows[5].

On the last day of the year 1496 the abbot and convent of Westminster, in consideration of a sum of money paid them by the countess of Richmond, executed a deed of covenant, by which they engaged to provide a monk to say mass daily at the shrine of St Edward, "while the "world shall endure," for the good estate of the countess

[1] *Excerpta Historica* 103, 104, 105.

[2] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 81.

[3] *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7049 f. 266).

[4] Clutterbuck's *Hertfordshire* III 179. See Chauncey I 404. Coke's *Entries* fol. 561 b.

[5] *MS. Cole* XXVI 46.

during her life and for her soul after death; and they further stipulated that on each of the seven days in every week the monk in question should use a particular mass, viz. on Sunday, the mass of the Holy Trinity, on Monday the mass of requiem, on Tuesday the mass of St Edward, on Wednesday the mass of the Holy Ghost, on Thursday the mass of Corpus Christi, on Friday the mass of the five wounds of Christ, and on Saturday the mass of our Lady[1].

About the same time, or not long afterwards, the countess obtained licence from the king to settle lands of the annual value of £10 for the endowment at Winborn (where her father and mother had been buried) of a perpetual chantry of one priest in honour of the Blessed Jesus and the annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary and for the health of her soul and the souls of her parents: such priest to teach grammar "frely to all theym that "will come thereunto." This foundation was not perfected till after the countess's death[2].

The countess on the 1st March 1496—7 obtained from the king a licence that she or her executors might found a chantry of four chaplains to pray for her soul, the souls of her parents and ancestors and all departed souls in the collegiate chapel of St George within the castle of Windsor, in a place near the east part of the new work there, and on the 18th July following the dean and canons gave permission to the countess to erect such a chantry[3]. It seems somewhat questionable however, if she availed herself of the permission thus given.

On or about the 18th August 1497 the countess of Richmond accompanied the king and queen on a visit to the city of Norwich[4].

A poet seems to have been attached to the countess's household at this period, for in the king's privy purse

[1] *MS. Lansd.* 444 f. 1 etc.

[2] Hutchins's *Dorsetshire* I 80. Nichols's *Royal Wills* 369.

[3] Ashmole's *Order of the Garter* 150. Pote's *Windsor* 53.

[4] Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo. edit. III 180. It is probable this visit to Norwich took place in 1498 and not in 1497. See *MS. Addit. in Mus. Brit.* 7099 f. 48 and *Excerpta Historica* 113, 119.

expenses we have £3. 6*s.* 8*d.* charged as paid on the 3rd December 1497 "to my lady the kinges moder poete[1]."

In December 1496 and March 1497 the king granted his mother licences by which she was empowered to found two perpetual readers in holy theology, one in the university of Cambridge and the other in the university of Oxford, and to grant to each lands not exceeding £20 per annum[2]. Some delay took place in the endowment of these readers (or professors, as they are termed in the phraseology of modern times), but it is probable that persons were shortly afterwards appointed to the office in each of the universities. In Oxford at any rate we find that Edmund Wylford B.D. fellow of Oriel college (who had been recommended to her by the university through cardinal Morton their chancellor) began to read solemnly "the quodlibets of the subtle doctor" in the public divinity schools of that university, as early as Trinity term 1497[3], and in the accounts of the proctors of the university of Cambridge for 1498—9 are the following items: "Paid to the vice-chancellor and doctors inspecting "the foundation of the lecture of the mother of the king "2*d.* To master Fawn for expenses towards the mother "of the king with the foundation of the lecture 6*s.* 8*d.*[4]"

John viscount Welles the countess's uterine brother died on the 9th February 1497—8, and was shortly afterwards buried at Westminster in the lady chapel, where the king intended to be interred. The earl of Derby followed at the funeral[5]. The viscount Welles by his will had directed his body to be buried as the king and queen, the countess of Richmond and Cecily his wife, should think fit[6].

Under the date of the 1st July 1498 is the following

[1] *Excerpta Historica* 115. Mr Craven Ord imagined Erasmus to have been the countess's poet (*MS. Addit. in Mus. Brit.* 7099 f. 40).

[2] *MS. Lansd.* 444 f. 3 b and 23 b.

[3] Wood's *Hist. and Antiq. of Oxford*, edit. Gutch I 654. II 828.

[4] *MS. Baker* XXIV 16.

[5] *MS. Arund.* 26 f. 34. In Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* (xxi) viscount Welles is said to have died 9th February 1498—9.

[6] Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta* 437. Dugdale's *Baronage* II 13.

item in the king's privy purse expenses: "To my lady "the kinges moder for cessione money payed for Brekenok, "£40;" and from the same source it appears the king visited his mother at Colyweston on the 7th September[1].

After the translation of Dr Smyth to the see of Lincoln the countess of Richmond obtained from him a licence that she might have masses and other divine offices celebrated in any of her chapels within his very extensive diocese, where she should happen to reside[2]. Bishop Fisher says that divine service "dayly was kept in her "chappell with grete nombre of preests clerckes and "children to her grete charge and cost[3]."

On the 24th February 1497—8 [query 1498—9] the king's third son was baptised at the church of the Grey friars at Greenwich, at which place he was born on the 21st of the same month. The countess of Richmond was his godmother and held him at the font, where the name of Edmond was given him in memory of the countess's deceased husband, and he was shortly afterwards created duke of Somerset, a title which had been borne by the countess's father, her uncle, and one if not more of her cousins[4]. The young prince died at a very early age[5].

[1] *Excerpta Historica* 118, 120.

[2] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 212.

[3] *Mornyng Remembrance* 20.

[4] See Nicolas's *Synopsis of the Peerage* II 593.

[5] Sandford's *Genealogical History*, edit. Stebbing 477.

CHAPTER VII.

1499—1501.

Grant to Westminster abbey. Interferes in the election of a fellow of a college at Cambridge. Letters from the university of Cambridge. Kesteven and Holland. War with the Turks. Recommends one Pantry as arts bedell at Oxford. Letter to the king. Suits with the dean of Windsor, the abbots of Peterborough and the prior of Tunbridge. Recommends Wotton as divinity bedell at Oxford. Marriage of Prince Arthur.

THE countess of Richmond intending to augment the number of chantry monks in the abbey of Westminster and to provide for the observation of a solemn anniversary in that church, obtained the king's letters patent, dated the 10th May 1499, empowering her to settle on the abbot and convent lands of the yearly value of £150, and in part performance of her intention she soon afterwards granted to them the churches of Swineshead and Cheshunt, and at her expense caused them to be appropriated to the convent. The annual value of this donation was estimated at £53. 6*s.* 8*d.*[1]

The respect which attached to the countess as the avowed patroness of men of letters, and her benefactions to the universities, naturally gave her considerable influence in the collegiate bodies there; and as it was then the frequent practice for candidates for fellowships to obtain recommendatory letters from persons of distinction, there is little doubt that the countess occasionally interfered in this manner. We find her about this time soliciting the master and fellows of Corpus Christi college

[1] *MS. Lansd.* 444 f. 4 b.

Cambridge in behalf of Thomas Maunfeld a bachelor of arts, who was desirous of a fellowship in that house, but her application in this instance does not appear to have been attended with success[1].

The proctors of the university of Cambridge for the year 1498—9 charge in their accounts two several sums of twenty pence and eighteenpence as paid to the vicar of Trumpington for letters written by him to the king's mother[2].

Great variances having long subsisted between the inhabitants of Kesteven and those of Holland in the county of Lincoln on the subject of the boundaries of those provinces, the countess (who, as previously stated, became possessed of the manor of Deeping on the death of her mother) in the 16th Henry VII procured a commission to be issued for the determination of the controversy. Amongst the commissioners were Robert lord Willoughby, Sir Edward Stanley her stepson, and Sir Reginald Bray[3]. The inquisition taken on the occasion is dated the 8th September, and was sealed by the countess of Richmond as well as the commissioners and jurors[4].

[1] Masters's *History of Corpus Christi College Cambridge* app. no. xv.

[2] *MS. Baker* XXIV 15, 16.

It is highly probable that the vicar of Trumpington, who was employed on these and similar occasions, was the celebrated John Skelton the poet laureat, who in 1507 describes himself as curate of Trumpington (Skelton's *Works*, edit. 1736 p. 272). The word curate was at the period in question frequently applied to vicars. In 1493 the following grace in favour of Skelton was passed by the university of Cambridge: "Conceditur "Johanni Skelton Poete in parti- "bus transmarinis atque Oxon. "Laurea ornato ut aput nos eadem "decoraretur" (*MS. Baker* XXIV 6). In the privy purse expenses of Henry VII the following occurs under the date of Nov. 11, 14 Hen. VII, "Item for offering at Master "Skelton's masse 0. 20.. 0" (*MS. Addit. in Mus. Brit.* 7099 f. 50). Amongst the graces passed by the university of Cambridge in 1504—5 was the following: "Conceditur "Johanni Skelton Poete Laureat. "quod possit stare eodem gradu "hic quo stetit Oxoniis et quod "possit uti habitu sibi concesso a "Principe" *MS. Baker* XXXI 166.

[3] Dugdale's *History of Imbanking and Draining*, ed. 1772 p. 198. Dugdale calls Sir Reginald Bray "Sir Reginald Bury," and it is curious that in the fourth edition of Dr Lingard's *History of England* he is in at least one instance termed "Sir Reginald *Grey*" (see vol. v p. 315).

[4] *Additions to the History of Croyland* (in *Biblioth. Topog. Bri-*

If "the Cardynall" mentioned in the following affectionate letter from the countess of Richmond to her son were Archbishop Morton, it was probably written in or before 1500, in the month of September in which year that prelate died.

"My oune suet and most deere kynge and all my "worldly joy, yn as humble maner as y can thynke y "recommand me to your grace, and most hertely beseche "our lorde to blesse you; and my good herte, wher that "you sa that the Frenshe kynge hathe at thys tyme "gevyn me courtyse answer and wretyn...lettyre of "favour to hys corte of parlyment for the treve expedicyon "of my mater whyche soo long hathe hangyd, the whyche "y well knowe he dothe especially for your sake, for the "whyche my ..... ly beseeche your grace yt ..... to gyve "hym your favourabyll ..... thanks and to desyr hym to "continew his ... yn ... e. me. And, yeve yt soo myght "leke your grace to do the same to the cardynall, whyche "as I understond ys your feythfull trew and lovyng "servant. Y wysse my very joy, as y efte have shewed, "and y fortune to gete thys or eny parte therof, ther "shall nedyr be that or any good y have but yt shalle "yours, and at your comaundement as seurly and with "as good a wyll as eny ye have yn your cofyrs, as wuld "God ye cowd know yt as veryly as y thynke yt. But, "my der herte, y wull no more encombyr your grace "with ferder wrytyng yn thys matter, for y ame seure "your chapeleyn and servante Doctour Whytston hathe "shewed your hyghnes the cyrcomstance of the same. And "yeve yt soo may plese your grace, y humbly beseche "the same to yeve ferdyr credense also to thys berer. And "Our Lord gyve you as longe good lyfe, helthe and joy, "as your most nobyll herte can dessyre, with as herty "blessyngs as our Lord hath gevyn me power to gyve "you. At Colynweston the xiiij day of January, by your "feythfull trewe bedwoman and humble modyr,

"Margaret R.[1]"

tann. III p. 172). Sir Reginald Bray is here called "Raign Bury," to which is added in a note, "*alias Burrow*"!!!

[1] Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series I 46.

In the year 1500 the pope contemplated the formation of a confederacy amongst the princes of Christendom for the purpose of carrying on a general war against the Turks. The pope offered to adventure his own person, Henry the Seventh promised assistance in the enterprise[1], and the clergy of the province of Canterbury granted £12,000 in aid of the design[2]. The countess of Richmond appears to have entered most warmly into the project, for bishop Fisher says he had frequently heard her declare, "that yf the Cristen princes wolde have warred upon the "enemyes of his fayth, she wolde be glad yet to go folowe "the hoost and help to washe theyre clothes for the love of "Jhesu[3]." Fuller, who cites this remark from Camden's version of it[4], subjoins the following quaint yet pertinent observation[5]: "I beleeve she performed a work more ac- "ceptable in the eyes of God in founding a professours "place in either universitie and in building Christs and St "Johns colledges in Cambridge (the seminaries of so many "great scholars and grave divines) then if she had visited "either Christs sepulchre or St Johns church at Jeru- "salem."

In May 1501 an end was put to a dispute which appears to have been long pending between the countess of Richmond and the abbot and convent of St Alban's respecting certain rents (amounting to £3. 2*s*. 5*d*. per annum) claimed by them out of her manor of Tidburst with Kendale in Hertfordshire. These rents had not been paid for 28 years, but the abbot and convent having made good their claims to the satisfaction of Sir Reginald Bray and others of the countess's council at Westminster, they issued an order for the payment of the sum in arrear and directed these rents to be duly paid thereafter[6].

On a vacancy in the situation of superior bedel of arts in the university of Oxford the countess interested herself

[1] See Rymer's *Foedera* XII 747 and XIII 9: the king's letter to the pope in Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series I 50. Collier's *Ecclesiast. Hist.* I 700, 702, 703, and *Excerpta Historica* 128.

[2] Wilkins's *Concilia* III 646.

[3] *Mornynge Remembrance* 34.

[4] *Remaines concerning Britain*, ed. 1674 p. 357.

[5] Fuller's *Historie of the Holy Warre* 275.

[6] *MS. Harl.* 602 f. 1. This is an extract from "the account "of Henry Whelar bailiff of the "most excellent princess Margaret

in favour of Thomas Pantry, as did also the queen and the prince of Wales. Pantry was accordingly elected October 12th 1500, and held the office for many years[1].

From the allusion to the bishop of Ely elect in the following letter from the countess to the king it may be placed under the date of 1501, in which year Dr Richard Redman was elected to that see, and at which period it would appear the countess was at Calais on business connected with the debts due to her from the French king:

"To the king's grace.

"My derest and only desyred joy yn thys world, With "my moste herty lovynge blessyngs and humble comenda- "tions: y pray oure Lord to rewarde and thancke your "grace for thatt yt hathe plesyd your hyghnes soo kyndly "and lovyngly to be content to wryte your lettyrs of "thancks to the Frenshe kying for my greet mater, that "soo longe hathe been yn sewte, as Mastyr Welby hath "shewed me your bounteous goodness is plesed. I wysh, "my der hert, and my fortune be to recover yt, y trust ye "shall well perseyve y shall delle towardes you as a kind "loving modyr; and if y shuld nevyr have yt, yet your "kynd delyng ys to me a thousand tymes more then all "that good y can recover, and all the Frenshe kyng's "mygt be myn wythall. My der hert, and yt may plese "your hyghnes to lycense Master Whytstongs for thys "time to present your honorabyll lettyrs and begyn the "process of my cause; for that he so well knoweth the "matter and also brought me the wrytyngs from the sayd "Frenshe king, with hys odyr lettyrs to hys parlyement at "Paryse; it shold be gretlye to my helpe. as y thynke; but "all wyll y remyte to your plesyr; and if y be too bold "in this or eny of my desires, y humbly beseche your grace "of pardon and that your highnes take no dysplesyr.

"My good kynge, y have now sent a servant of myn "into Kendall, to resseyve syche anewietys as be yet hang- "ynge opon the accounte of Sir Wyllyam Wall my lord's

"countess of Richmond and Derby "for her lordship of Tidburst with "Kendale." It is made up in great form and signed "by William "Croke auditor to the said prin- "cess."

[1] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 144, 145.

"chapeleyn, whom I have clerly dyscharged; and if it wull
"plese your mayestys oune herte at your loyser to send
"me a lettyr, and command me, that y suffyr none of my
"tenantes be reteyned with no man, but that they be
"kepte for my lord of Yorke, your faire swete son, for
"whom they be most mete, it shall be a good excuse for
"me to my lord and hosbond; and then y may well and
"wythowte dysplesyr cause them all to be sworne, the wyche
"shall not aftyr be long undon. And wher your grace
"shewed your plesyr for [Arthur?] the bastard of kyng
"Edwards, syr, there is neither that or any other thing I
"may do by your commandment but y shall be glad to
"fullfyll to my lytyll power, with Gods grace. And, my
"swete king, Feldying, this berer, hath prayed me to be-
"seche you to be his good lord yn a matter he seweth for
"to the bishop of Ely now, as we here, electe, for a lytyll
"offyse nyghe to Lond. Verily, my kynge, he ys a gued
"and a wyse well rewled gentylman, and full trewly hathe
"served yow well accompanyed as well at your fyrst as
"all odyr occasions; and that cawsethe us to be the more
"bold and gladder also to speke for hyme; how be yt my
"lord marquis hath ben very low to hym yn times past, by
"cause he wuld not be reteyned with him; and truly, my
"good kyng, he helpythe me ryght well yn seche matters
"as y have besynes wythyn thys partyes: and, my der
"hert, y now beseche you of pardon of my long and tedy-
"ous wrytyng, and pray almighty God to gyve you as long,
"good and prosperous lyfe as evyr had prince, and as
"herty blessyngs as y can axe of God. At Calais town
"thys day of Seynt Annes, that y dyd bryng ynto thys
"world my good and gracyous prynce kynge and only
"beloved son.

"By

"Your humble servant bede-woman and modyer,

Margaret R."[1]

The contrariety of comment on the foregoing letter by two modern authors is singular enough. Mr Hartley

[1] Leonard Howard's *Letters* 155. Lodge's *Memoir of Margaret of Lancaster* 5. Walpole's *Royal and Noble Authors*, edit. Park 1 232. Masters's *Memoirs of Baker* xv. *Retrospective Review* N. S. 1 6.

Coleridge thus strangely observes on it: "Surely this pre-
"posterous reversal of the order of nature, wherein a mo-
"ther abases herself before her own offspring, before the
"creature whom she herself had held 'muling and puking'
"in her arms, is a satire upon monarchy. But all have
"their infirmities. Margaret with all her humiliations and
"hair-cloths and washing of beggars' feet was proud of
"having a king for her son, and delighted most to contem-
"plate her son as a king;" and in a note he asks "Did
"Henry partake the Roman feeling of Coriolanus?

"My mother bows,
"As if Olympus to a mole-hill should
"In supplication nod."

Act. v sc. 3[1].

On the other hand the late Mr Lodge in speaking of this letter with more justice and better taste considers: "the marks which it exhibits of a mind at once prudent "and active, of a kind heart, and particularly of parental "fondness, render it highly interesting." "It is perhaps "too," he adds, "the most polished specimen extant of the "epistolary style of her time[2]."

In Easter term 1501 a decision was given in favour of the countess in the court of common pleas, in an action of *quare impedit* commenced by her against the dean of Windsor, but the name of the benefice, respecting which the dispute had arisen, does not appear. This suit had been pending upward of six years[3].

It may here be remarked, as a somewhat curious circumstance, that the countess, notwithstanding her great attachment to the church, was on several occasions, beside that just referred to, engaged in litigation with ecclesiastical bodies.

Richard Ashton abbot of Peterborough, after an expensive suit commenced against her ancestors as far back as the reign of Richard II, recovered from the countess for his convent the service of four knights' fees for the manor of Torpel, of one knight's fee for

[1] *Biographia Borealis* 342.
[2] *Memoir of Margaret of Lancaster* 5.
[3] *Year Books* 13 *Hen. VII* 14 b. 16 *Hen. VII* 7 b.

Maxey[1], and of three knights' fees for the lordship of West Deeping, with divers annual payments from these and other manors[2].

Robert Kirkton a succeeding abbot of Peterborough maintained a protracted and expensive suit against the countess for recovering amongst other services due to his abbey a yearly rent charge of 6*s.* 8*d.* from the lordships of Thorp Waterville and Achurch, and a fee farm rent of £3 issuing from the manor of Aldwyncle in Northamptonshire, and it appears this abbot was equally successful with his predecessor[3].

The countess commenced a suit in the duchy court of Lancaster against Richard prior of Tunbridge[4] and others in respect of a claim to franchises and suit of court in the lordships of Washlingstone, Littlefields and Tunbridge in Kent, but the result does not appear[5].

During a great part of the summer of 1501 the countess resided at Buckden in Huntingdonshire, in the palace belonging to the bishop of Lincoln[6], and from thence the following letter was sent to the university of Oxford relative to the office of superior bedel of divinity then vacant.

"By the kinges moder

"Trusty and welbelovyd, we grete you wele. and vn-
"derstond the rowme of gentleman bedell in divinite
"within your vniversite is now voide by decease of your
"late office [*sic*] in the same, wherunto ye in breue tyme
"intende to electe soome honest and hable persone. we
"specially tenderinge thonnoure and thincrease of lern-
"ynge in diuinite, and be credybly enformed by the

[1] "A mile from Deping Market "is the ruine of a castell caullid "Maxeye, whereof some part stond-"ith yet. It was be al likelyhod "the lord Wake's house. Of late "days it appartaynid to the countes "of Richemont king Henry the 7 "mother by the right of the ——" Leland *Itin.* vol. VII p. 36.

[2] Bridges's *Northamptonshire* II 602.

[3] *Ibid.* 365, 559. Gunton and Patrick's *Peterburgh* 56.

[4] In the obviously incomplete list of the priors of Tunbridge inserted in the *Monasticon* (ed. Caley, Ellis and Bandinel VI 393), the only prior of the name of Richard is Richard Tomlyn 1522.

[5] *Ducatus Lancastriae* I 121.

[6] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 94.

"righth reuerent father in god the byschop of Rochestre "and certaine other, which be verray louers of the said "faculte, that one Rychard Wottone is a right hable "and conuenient persone for the said office, Desire ther- "fore and pray youe so to owe your good fauores vnto "hyme as rather for oure sake he may be proferryd to "the said rome, wherby ye schall not oonely do a thinge "for the grete honowre and weale of your said vniversite, "but also vnto vs full singuler plesure. yeuen under "signet at the manour of Buckdoone the xxiij day of "Auguste[1]."

The election to this office appears to have excited a degree of anxiety, which is not easily understood at the present day[2], and the interests of the various competitors were espoused by persons of the highest rank and consideration, for the Prince of Wales wrote in favour of one John Stanley, and the queen on behalf of John Greton.

Wootton, who had been inferior bedel in divinity and on whose behalf the countess had interceded, carried the

[1] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 502.

[2] Mr Churton observes: "Were "such a place now to be disposed "of, notwithstanding the facility of "modern intercourse, 'our very "'neighbours' as Socrates said of "the birth of Alcibiades 'would "'scarcely be the wiser for it'; "but we should form a very erro- "neous notion of the fashion and "habits of the period in question, "if we supposed the highest honour "which the university has to bestow "likely at present to interest the "world as much as the conferring "of a bedel's staff did three cen- "turies ago." (*Ibid.* 169).

About 1491 the king recommended one Edward Mortimer to the university of Oxford as yeoman bedel in divinity, but one Johnson carried it by a unanimous election, a circumstance which to the king's honour he does not appear to have resented (*ibid.* 176).

The following instances of court interferences in the election to offices of an inferior character may be here mentioned:

Hen. VIII wrote to the mayor and aldermen of London recommending William Blakenhale as meter of linen, cloth and canvas. Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, second series II 90.

The princess Elizabeth (afterwards queen of Bohemia) wrote to the merchant taylors' company recommending John Warde as cook to the company (*ibid.* III 232).

In 1622 secretary Calvert by the king's command recommended Francis Acton as cook to the grocers' company. Heath's *Grocers' Company* 93.

See some curious instances of court interference with the affairs of the London companies in Herbert's *Livery Companies* I 167 to 174, 218 n.

election almost unanimously, as the university inform her in a letter dated October 16th, in which they extol the learning, mildness and virtue of the newly elected bedel. It appears that bishop Smyth, who was chancellor of the university, had supported Stanley, and it was rumoured that he was displeased with the result of the election: they therefore implore the countess, who could so easily assuage anger and mollify resentment, to interpose her good offices with him in their behalf[1].

The proctors of the university of Cambridge for the year 1500—1 in their accounts charge twenty pence as paid the vicar of Trumpington for a letter sent to the king's mother for a pension to Mr Morgan[2].

In celebration of the marriage of Arthur prince of Wales with Catharine of Arragon there were on the 12th November 1501 great pageants exhibited in the city of London. One of these was at the standard in Cheap, near which place the king, the prince and various courtiers were stationed in a merchant's chamber, and not far off in another chamber (though not in open view like the king) were the queen, the countess of Richmond, the princesses Margaret and Mary, and many other ladies. The pageant, which appears to have attracted the particular attention of the royal party, was called the Temple of God; in which, seated on a throne, was a person intended to represent the Almighty, by whom a poetical sermon was delivered!!![3].

On the 15th of November the principal nobles and gentry of Spain, who were in England on the occasion, dined with the countess at her lodging called the 'Couldherber'[4]; "for whom that place was right ryall and

[1] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 169—174.

[2] MS. *Baker* XXIV 21. The person here mentioned was doubtless Philip Morgan M.D. of King's college, one of the esquire bedells of the university and physician to the countess of Richmond (see Harwood's *Alumni Etonenses* 114).

[3] *Antiquarian Repertory*, ed. 1807 II 275. Nichols's *London Pageants* 30.

[4] Coldharbour situate in the parish of Allhallows the Less was at this period the property of the countess of Richmond, under the king's grant made to her in 1486—7. Some particulars respecting this mansion will be found in *Rot. Parl.* V 450. VI 125, 215, 242. Rymer's *Foedera* VIII 185. Allen's

"pleasantly beseen and addressed enhaunged with riche "clothes of Arras and in the halle a goodly cuppbord "made and erect with great plentith of plate both silver "and gilte and they were sett at the burd encompanyed "and couplid evry of them as well the men as the "women with his companyon of Englond to make them "chier and solas. They were also ensyrvid after the "right goodly manner both of their vitalls deynties and "delecates and with dyvers wynes abundant and plen- "tuously." The Spaniards of distinction supped the same evening with the earl of Derby at Derby House[1].

The countess of Richmond was present at most of the

London III 520. Nicolas's notes to *Wardrobe Account of Edward IV* 241. Noble's *College of Arms* 54, 55. Lodge's *Illustrations of British History*, ed. 1838 I 10 n. *Collectanea Juridica* II 155.

A writer in the supplementary number of the *Gentleman's Magazine* for 1791 observes: "There is "a *Cold Harbour*, a street or key "in London, formerly I believe a "palace; there is a *Cold Harbour* "in Essex; there is a *Cold Harbour* "in Surrey; a *Cold Harbour* in "Sussex; a *Cold Harbour* in Devon; "and I have little doubt a *Cold* "*Harbour* in many other counties. "They are not usually maritime "places and have no connexion "with havens or harbours properly "so called. I observe they are "sometimes spelt *Cold Herbergh*. "Can any correspondent explain "the meaning of the term or the "cause of its frequency, or enume- "rate the number of places so de- "nominated in England? I do "not find that bleakness of situa- "tion has much to do with it." *Gent. Mag.* LXI 1186. Another correspondent of the same work thus refers to the subject in July 1793. "Upon the post-road from "Strasburg to Basil through Sua- "bia there is a small post-town or "village called *Kalte Herberge*, the "literal translation whereof is *Cold* "*Inn*. The word *Herberge* is a "very old German expression, and "seldom occurs in modern authors "or in common conversation; "*Wirthshaus* being the usual term "in speaking and *Gasthof* the word "most in use amongst the best "authors. Luther always uses the "word *herberge* in his translation "of the Bible, which is deemed a "masterly performance; and he "employs the verb *herbergen* in the "signification of *harbouring*. The "French word *auberge* probably "owes its origin to the German "*herberge*. There are no local cir- "cumstances which point out the "reason why the above-mentioned "post-town first received its present "appellation; but it seems highly "probable that *Cold Harbour* is a "corruption of the German which "was introduced by our Saxon an- "cestors." *Gent. Mag.* LXIII 603.

See Stowe 252, edit. 1633. In 1456 the house called the Herber belonged to the earl of Salisbury. See a *quo warranto* against the earl of Salisbury for lib. in Coldharbour. Coke's *Entries* 527 b.

[1] *Antiquarian Repertory*, edit. 1807 II 293*.

justs, banquets and disguisings, which took place in and near Westminster Hall in honour of the prince's marriage. These festivities continued for upwards of a week, and it is recorded that on Sunday the 21st November the countess participated in a "great and a goodly bankett" in the parliament chamber, and that she was present at an interlude and a disguising with dances[1], which were exhibited in Westminster Hall on the same evening[2].

At the conclusion of the justs etc. the court on the 26th November removed to Richmond by water; the earl of Derby had a barge and the countess of Richmond another "right goodly covred paynted and beseen[3]."

The countess appears to have been present on the following Sunday at Richmond, where after divine service the nobles amused themselves with tables, bills, dice and cards, butts for archers, bowling alleys "and other goodly and pleasant disports." The court were also entertained with the feats of a Spanish rope-dancer, and after evensong there was a disguising, a dance and a void[4].

[1] "A disguising with dances" was a masquerade dance. See Collier's *Annals of the Stage* xvii.

[2] *Antiquarian Repertory*, edit. 1807 II 303 etc. Leland *Collect.* edit. 1770 v 356 etc.

[3] *Antiquarian Repertory*, edit. 1807 II 312[a].

[4] *Ibid.* 317[a] etc.

CHAPTER VIII.

1502—1503.

Dr John Fisher appointed her chaplain and confessor. Her mortification, devotion and charity. Grant in favour of priory of St James, Deeping. A justice of the peace. Adjusts disputes between the university and town of Cambridge. Letters from that university to the countess. New year's present to the queen. Publishes a book of prayers. Admitted into fraternity at several monasteries. *Litteræ Sororitatis* of the monks of Durham. Benefactress to Thorney, Peterborough, Croyland, Bourn and Spalding monasteries. Admitted a member of St Katharine's gild at Stamford and Corpus Christi gild Boston. Patronises Dr Atkinson's translation of the treatise on the imitation of Jesus Christ, and a revised edition of the Sarum Breviary. Marriage of the princess Margaret and of Eleanor and Elizabeth Zouche. Accounts of the proctors of Cambridge.

It was about 1502 that the countess appointed as her chaplain Dr John Fisher master of Michaelhouse in Cambridge (and afterwards bishop of Rochester), a man of considerable learning for the age in which he lived, who had even at this period of his life acquired great reputation for his extraordinary devotion[1]. It has been

[1] The *Archaeologia* (xxv 61—99) contains "observations on the circumstances which occasioned the death of Fisher bishop of Rochester" by John Bruce esq. F.S.A. The learned author considers it "a shame to our biographers that there does not at this time exist a life of bishop Fisher of any value or authority," and he thus justly appreciates the bishop's character: "Fisher was a zealous defender of the Roman catholic church against the attacks of the Lutherans. He wrote against the new opinions with spirit and acuteness, and backed his arguments with the weighty evidence of an irreproachable and untainted life. In an age by no means distinguished either for morality or learning he was at once eminent for virtue and respectable as a scholar. That he was an encourager of learning in others is well proved by his patronage of Erasmus and his assiduity in the foundation of Christ's and St John's colleges in Cambridge, the lady Margaret's

before stated that he was known to the countess as early as 1495: he had not long been chaplain, before he was selected as her confessor (a situation, in which he succeeded Dr Richard Fitzjames successively bishop of Rochester, Chichester and London[1]) and from this period he appears to have exercised very extensive influence on the mind of the countess, and it is generally allowed that it was in consequence of his suggestions that she was induced to bestow a considerable portion of her bounty upon that university of which he was so distinguished a member.

Her confessor gives the following vivid description of her mortification, devotion and charity about this period:

"In prayer every daye at her uprysynge, which co-
"mynly was not long after five of the clok, she began
"certain devocyons, and so after them, with one of her
"gentlewomen, the matynes of our Lady, which kept her
"to then, she came into her closet, where then with her
"chaplayne she said also matynes of the daye; and after
"that dayly herde four or fyve masses upon her knees, so
"continuing in her prayers and devocyons unto the hour
"of dyner, which of the etynge day was ten of the cloke,
"and upon the fastynge day eleven. After dyner full
"truely she wolde goe her statyons to thre aulters dayly,
"dayly her dyryges and commendacyons she wolde saye,
"and her even songs before souper, both of the day and of
"our Lady, besyde many other prayers and psalters of

"professorships and other scho-
"lastic endowments; and his per-
"sonal affection for literature
"may be inferred from his col-
"lecting one of the best libraries
"in England, and also from his
"undertaking the study of Greek
"when the knowledge of that lan-
"guage was revived in England,
"although he was then upwards of
"60 years of age. Fisher's repu-
"tation was equivalent to his
"merit. Henry VIII held him in
"peculiar esteem, and inquired of
"cardinal Pole whether in all his
"travels he had ever found a pre-
"late of equal worth and ability
"with the bishop of Rochester.
"His friend and correspondent
"Erasmus makes frequent mention
"of him, and dwells with pleasure
"upon the blamelessness of his
"life, the peculiar kindness of his
"manner, his learning and noble-
"mindedness."

[1] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* 13, 14. In Newcome's *St Albans* 403 bishop Oldham is spoken of as having been the countess's confessor.

"Davyde thrughout the yeare; and at nyghte before she "went to bedde she fayled not to resort unto her chappell "and there a large quarter of an houre to occupye her "devocyons. No mervayle, though all this long time her "knelynge was to her paynful, and so paynful, that many "tymes it caused in her backe payne and dysease: and "yet nevertheless dayly, when she was in helthe, she "fayled not to say the crowne of our Lady, which after "the maner of Rome conteyneth sixty and thre Aves[1], "and at every Ave to make a knelynge. As for medita- "cyon she had divers bokes in Frenshe, wherewith she "wolde occupye her self, when she was weary of prayer[2]."

"Her sober temperance in metes and drynkes was "known to all them that were conversant with her, where- "in she lay in as grete wayte of her self, as ony person "myghte, kepynge alway her strayte mesure and offen- "dynge as lytell, as ony creature myghte: eschewynge "banketts, rere-soupers, joucryes betwixt meles. As for "fastynge, for aege and feebleness albeit she were not "bounde, yet those days, that by the chirche were ap- "pointed, she kept them diligently and seriously, and in "especyall the holy Lent, throughout that she restrayned "her appetyte till one mele of fyshe on the day; besides "her other peculer fastes of devocyon, as St Anthony, "St Mary Maudelyn, St Katheryne, with other; and "theroweout all the yere the Friday and Saturday she "full truely observed. As to harde clothes wearynge, "she had her shertes and gyrdyls of heere, which when "she was in helthe, everi weke she fayled not certayn "days to weare, sometyme the one, sometyme the other,

[1] Mr Thoresby had in his museum several sets of beads. He says "I "must confess myself at a loss for "the strict number of *aves* that "compose the *Crown of our Lady*; "the first of these [that is his sets "of beads] hath 53 *aves* (and six "*Pater Nosters*). That which was "used by the countess of *Rich-* "*mond* (mother to king Hen. VII) "bishop *Fisher* tells us had 63, and "this last hath 74: if according to "the different places, Rome held "then the medium, for the cardinal "saith expressly that the countess's "was after the manner of *Rome*." *Ducatus Leodiensis*, edit. Whitaker (catalogue of Natural and Artificial Rarities pp. 50, 51).

[2] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* 12, 13.

"that full often her skynne, as I heard her say, was perced "therewith[1]."

He also tells us, that she was "houshylde[2]" nearly a dozen times a year[3], and that "her tongue was occupyed "in prayer moche parte of the daye; her legges and fete in "vysytynge the aulters and other holy places, going her "statyons customably whan she were not let; her handes "in gyvynge almes to the poore and nedye, and dressynge "them also, whan they were syke, and mynystrynge unto "them mete and drynke[4]."

As lady of the manor of Deeping in Lincolnshire the countess of Richmond was entitled to molendinary privileges of an exclusive character[5]. These however were

[1] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* 10, 11.

[2] "Houshylde," i. e. received the sacrament. See note on this word in *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* 202.

[3] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* 13.

[4] *Ibid.* 21. The countess of Richmond "during her lif kept "a yerely Maundy." Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series II 27.

[5] Daines Barrington in his *Observations on the Statutes* (edit. 1766 p. 170) says that the obligation to grind at the lord's mill and at no other was by no means general in England and had at last been almost universally dropt from the great difficulty of enforcing the right. The ancient remedy for a violation of the privilege was the writ called *secta ad molendinum* (see Fitzherbert's *Natura Brevium*, edit. 1677 p. 271). This writ is one of a numerous class abolished by the statute [3 & 4] of Will. IV. c. [27 s. 36]. See a local act 2 Vict. cap. XVII "An act for discharging the in- "habitants of the manor of Leeds in "the township and parish of Leeds "in the county of York from the "custom of grinding corn, grain and "malt at certain water corn mills "in the said manor and for making "compensation to the proprietor "of the said mills." The compensation to be paid to the proprietor £13,000. [Mr Cooper placed here an advertisement of the time: 'Leeds Soke Abolition Act.—Notice is hereby given, that, pursuant to the provisions of an Act passed in the second year of her present majesty, intituled "An Act for dis- "charging the inhabitants of the "manor of Leeds, in the township "and parish of Leeds, in the county "of York, from the custom of "grinding corn, grain, and malt at "certain water corn mills in the "said manor; and for making com- "pensation to the proprietor of the "said mills," a special session of the justices of the peace acting in and for the borough of Leeds aforesaid, will be held at the court-house in Leeds, on Monday, the 16th of December next, at ten o'clock in the forenoon, to be a court of appeal, for the hearing and determining of all disputes respecting the claims of exemption from the rates to be levied by virtue of the said act, of all persons claiming to be exempt from the soke of Leeds mills, in

in 1502 relaxed in favour of the priory of Deeping St James, which was dependent on the abbey of Thorney, the convent of which latter place had stipulated to perform certain religious services for the commemoration of the countess, whose grant is subjoined. Its phraseology is very similar to that of a royal charter:

"Margareta mater illustrissimi principis Henrici Dei gratia regis Anglie et Francie et domini Hibernie septimi ac comitissa Richmond. et Derbei. omnibus Christi fidelibus ad quos presentes littere patentes pervenerint salutem. Sciatis nos prefatam Margaretam intuitu caritatis et pro certis suffragiis in monasterio Beate Marie Virginis et Sti. Botulphi de Thorney per Ricardum abbatem et eiusdem domus conventum nobis concessis pro felici et prospero statu nostri ac regis Henrici septimi filii, dum in humanis vixerimus et pro salute animarum nostrarum, progenitorum et amicorum nostrorum, postquam ab hac luce migraverimus, perpetuo celebrandis dedisse et concessisse dicto abbati et conventui et eorum successoribus imperpetuum, quantum in nobis est, quod ipsi de cetero habeant molendinum equinum infra scitum et mansionem prioratus Sti Jacobi de Depyng in com. Lincoln. in quo omnia frument. bras. et cetera grana sua necessaria pro expens. eiusdem domus sive prioratus molere possint ad eorum usum duntaxat. Proviso semper quod nullus nostrorum tenentium aut dict. prioratus seu aliquis a suis ad idem molendinum accedat pro aliquibus granis ibidem molendis sed cum eisdem prout consuetum est ad molendinum nostrum aquaticum in parochia Sti. Guthlaci in Depyng predict. scituat. recurrant. Mandantes insuper omnibus officiariis et ministris nostris quibuscunque ut sine con-

respect of property heretofore part of the possessions of the knights templars, or of the hospitallers or knights of St John of Jerusalem. And notice is also hereby given, that the rate books, containing the rate laid on the 22nd of November instant, by virtue of the said act, will be open to inspection by all parties interested therein, on and from Saturday, the 30th instant, until Saturday, the 14th of December inclusive, at my office, No. 6, Butt's Court, Leeds. By order, John Atkinson, clerk to the trustees under the said Act. N.B. Parties deeming themselves entitled to appeal are requested to give four clear days' notice of appeal to the clerk to the trustees.']

tradictione, interruptione, molestatione seu gravamine aliquibus prefat. abbatem et convent. ac successores suos effectu presentium uti et gaudere perpetuis futuris temporibus pacifice et quiete permittant. In quorum omnium fidem et testimonium has literas paten. propria manu ac sigillo nostro signat. fieri fecimus. Dat. apud manerium nostrum de Colyweston xiiii die mensis Maii anno regni regis filii mei supradicti xvii[o][1]."

It would doubtless excite considerable surprise at the present day, were a lady to be seen presiding in a court of judicature[2]; yet it may be stated on the authority of two eminent lawyers of the seventeenth century[3] that the countess of Richmond was a justice of the peace. Noy, the famed attorney-general of Charles the First, said however that he had made "many an honest search" for the commission by which she was appointed, but could never find it, though he added, that he had seen many arbitraments made by her[4].

Bishop Fisher thus refers to the countess's efforts to secure the administration of justice: "For the suters it "is not unknown how studyously she procured justyce to "be admynystred by a longe season, so longe as she was "suffered, and of her owne charges provyded men lerned "for the same purpose, evenly and indyfferently to here "all causes and admynyster ryght and justyce to every "party, which were in no small nombre; and yet mete "and drynke was denyed to none of them[5]."

At the beginning of the sixteenth century there prevailed at Cambridge very serious disputes between the university and corporation, occasioned by conflicting

[1] *MS. Baker* xxxv 345.

[2] In a note by Mr Park to Warton's *Hist. Engl. Poet.* ed. 1824 II 511, several instances are given of females who have served the office of sheriff. It may be added that Alice Peirce the mistress of Edw. III used to go into Westminster Hall and plant herself on the bench to bias the judges (Collier *Eccles. Hist.* I 563), that a lady Berkeley in the reign of queen Mary was justice of the peace for Gloucestershire, and that at one period a lady of the name of Rouse usually sat at the assizes and sessions for Suffolk amongst the justices *gladio cincta*. *MS. Harl.* 980 f. 153.

[3] *Callis's reading on the statute of Sewers*, edit. 1685 252.

[4] *Atkins's reading on the statute* De Foresta (cited in *MS. Harl.* 980 f. 153).

[5] *Mornynge Remembrance* 15.

claims to jurisdiction, and aggravated by mutual complaints of extortion and oppression of various kinds. In order to put an end to these perplexing and pernicious controversies, and to prevent the continuance of litigation, the parties had recourse to the countess, who appears to have possessed the reverence and confidence of either body. They besought her to cause the titles of either party to be examined and the differences between them determined according to justice and good conscience. Upon this, the countess (to use her language of the record), "intendynge the encrease of connynge, virtue "and crysten faythe whiche ys contynued and encreassed "by quiet studye and lernynge of the lawes of Allmyghtie "God and also for the wealthe, quietnesse and encreasse "of the maior, baillyffes and burgesses," required them to name arbitrators, and they agreed in selecting Sir Thomas Frowick knt. king's serjeant soon afterwards chief justice of the common pleas, John Fisher one of the justices of the same court, and Humphrey Conyngsbye king's serjeant.

The two bodies having given mutual bonds to abide by such award as might be made, the learned individuals before named examined into the case, partly in the presence of the countess, and partly at London and elsewhere: and at length, on the 11th July 1502, made their award, to which the countess affixed her seal.

The substance of this award was afterwards embodied in an indenture of composition, dated 12th May 1503 and containing thirty articles, by the two last of which it was provided, that all future disputes between the parties and the solution of all ambiguities should during the countess's life be referred to the determination of her and such other persons as she should name, the like authority after her death being given to the chancellor and treasurer of England and the two chief justices[1].

[1] Abstracts of the award are given in Dyer's *Cambridge Privileges* 1 97, and Dr Lamb's *Cambridge Documents* 1. There are copies of the indenture of composition in the *Cross Book of the Town of Cambridge* (f. 91), in *MS. in Bibl. Acad. Cantab.* Ff iii 33 f. 189 b, and amongst the valuable and extensive collection of documents relating to the university of Cambridge made by Robt. Hare esqre.

This composition affords some singular illustrations of the then state of the university, and the effect of it is said to have been that the parties afterwards, "lyved at "better peace to the great benefitt of themselves and the "whole realm besides[1]." Reasonable doubts however may be entertained, whether such a result were attained, if a judgement can be formed from the following letters sent by the university to the countess:

"To the kyngs mother

"Most noble and excellent princes our special good "and graciouse lady, humbly we recommend us to your "highnes shewing that notwythstondyng the composicion "devised and ordaynde by your most wyse concayle be- "twen thys our soverayn lorde the kyngs universite and "yours and the mayer and the burgeysys of Cambryg for "unite and peas to be had finally between us and them "and the mor restfulnes of our mynds to study to the "supporting of Crists ffaythe, they nothyng, as yt semyth, "regardyng your blessed mynd and gret labours ne the "high pleasure of Allmighty God in thys behalf dayly "cessyth nott to renew our trobles, insomuche that "refusing and willing utterly the cesse of justice among "us ne acceptyng our vicechanceller for ther juge in a "personall action agenste them comensed by certayne "scolars the parte playntife, they now of late before ony "sentence definitive or any other just cause of complaynte "mynystered by us unto them hath uncharytably to the "vexacyon of the sayd scolers not only procuryd a prevy "seale, but hath sued them with oon of our bedellys oonly "for doyng of hys office at the commyn lawe to the poynte "of owtlawry, plainly infringing the sayd composicion not "in thys alone but in other artycles, as now we have by "a specyall byll remembered and thys berar can more "largely declare, to whose relacyon we beseche your grace "to give credence. Goode and gracius princes, wyllys "they so boldly by your life enterprise uppon us, they "will be hereafter little ferde to worke us much sorow "and inaspeciall to such scolers as be bounde to resy-

[1] *MS. Cotton. Vitell. C* XVII *f.* 329.

"densy in ther placys and above long a month cannot be "absent. Ffor yf suche shall fortenne to be callyd upp "and constrayned by wryttys to answer the law above, "they shal be compellyd by long tarryng owt not only to "lese ther lerning, but also ther place, exhibicion and "living, and as we soe fere thys the lay mennys audacyte "not repressed shal be herafter owr gret decay. Wych "to lett, we most lewly beseche your greate goodness, as "we wyth ower successors accordyng to ower ever duety "shal besech allmyghty Jhesu your manyfold benefycency "to recompens after hys infinit mercy[1]."

The second letter was evidently in answer to one from the countess to the university:

"Pleaseth yt your noble grace most excellent princess "ower speciall good lady and singular benefactrice, That "forasmuche as nott only heretofor ye have many and "grett benefitts exhibit unto us marcifully always con- "descendyng to ower necessitees, but also cesyth nott "dayly by hepyng benefits upon benefits and addyng "bounteousnes unto bounteousnes to confere mor and "mor upon us your poor scolars, as wytnessyth nether "fewe nor small your gracius memorialse her amongst "us, besyde your sundry labors, grett payns and large "expenses takyn and made often tymes for us and for "expedicion and redressyng of many our causes and "businesses with other certen blessyd dedyss whyche "godly ye dayly interprise to the manyfold presse of God "and to your greatt meryte. Wher also ye so generously "tender the restfulnesse of us all that for the more "quietouse settyng of ower selfs of vertue and lerninge ye "wyll us to appoynt and certyfy your grace of such "artycles in the composicion made betwen us and the "town as we thynk ourselfs grevyd with. According "to the wyche your graciouse commandement we shall "with all diligence applie ourselfs, besechyng your high- "nes to se good direction and dew reformacion be made. "We, our most graciouse and benefyciall princesse, "upon umble and reverend considerations of theyse pre-

[1] *MS. Cole* XII 114. *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7039 f. 36).

"misses (allbeyt far unhable to geve your grace thanks "after the dignity and worthinesse of your merits and "deservings of us, as unto whom ryght greatt plente "of words cannot be sufficient for dew thankful remem- "brance to be made of your great and large bounteous- "nesse), couthe not at thys tyme conteyne but to use ower "tonge and pens, houghbeyt insufficiently, to signifie the "vehemency of ower joye and entire herty plesyng, not "causeles in us conceyvd of your generousnes, and that "when we have don what we can do for your noble grace "by meaneys of our powers or otherwyse, yett shall we "unfaynedly do muche lesse then we be bound to do, as "knoweth the blyssyd seints, whom we most humbly "beseche graciously to preserve you and everlastingly "wyth the crown of most glory and joy to reward your "goodnes unto us ministred. Amen[1]."

In the privy purse expenses of the queen under the date of 13th October 1502 we find 6*s.* 8*d.* charged as having been paid in reward to a servant of the countess of Richmond, and there is subsequently the following entry: "Item to Bygot servaunt to my lady the kinges moder for bringing a newe yeres gift to the quene lxvj^{s}. viij^{d}.[2]"

The accounts of the proctors of the university of Cambridge for 1501—2 contain several items relating to the countess of Richmond: there are payments to the vicar of Trumpington for letters written to her: 12*s.* 9*d.* is charged for expenses at the time the countess's counsellors were at Cambridge, 2*s.* 4*d.* for a messenger to her respecting letters to the bishop of Winchester, and the master of Clare Hall received 6*s.* 8*d.* for letters sent to her at Colyweston[3].

The particular year does not appear, but it was probably about this time that there was published a book of prayers printed by command of the queen and the countess of Richmond[4].

[1] *MS. Cole* XII 115. *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7039 f. 35).

[2] Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* 52, 91.

[3] *MS. Baker* XXIV 23, 24.

[4] Fuller's *Church History* cent. 16 lib. 7 p. 375 [=383]. The following remarks (extracted from Ames's

The admission of the countess of Richmond and her mother to fraternity with the monks of Croyland has been already mentioned. The countess was admitted in like manner into a participation of the prayers of other religious houses, of which Westminster, Durham, the Charter house in London, Winborn, Deeping and Thorney are particularly specified[1]. The *litterae sororitatis* addressed to her by the prior and convent of Durham follow:

"Omni nobilitate et gratia praeditissimae dominae "dominae Margaretae, Dei gratia nostri regis serenissimi "Henrici septimi matri praedignissimae, sui humiles et "speciales oratores devoti, Thomas permissione divina "prior ecclesiae cathedralis Dunelm. et eiusdem loci con- "ventualis coetus omnino dant reverentiales honores, et "per orationum suffragia gaudia consequi feliciter aeterna.

Typographical Antiquities, edit. Herbert 1 235) may be appositely introduced here: "Fuller mentions "a book of prayers, which he sup- "poses to have been printed in the "time of king Henry VII 'by the "'commandements of the moost "'hye and vertuous princesse our "'lyege lady Elizabeth by the "'grace of God quene of Eng- "'land and of France, and also of "'the right hye and moost noble "'princesse Margarett mother to "'our soveraign lord the king, etc., "'without the year when printed.' "Of this I cannot find any other "account, therefore am inclined to "believe that author took this "article upon trust; nor have I "met with any instance of Eliza- "beth queen of Henry VII, appa- "rently the person here intended, "ever concerning herself with the "printing of any book whatever. "As to princess Margaret, there "are doubtless several examples of "books printed at her command "or desire, but none that I know "of under that denomination. So "that upon the whole this article "seems to be composed of the "titles of two books jumbled to- "gether. By princess Margaret "being here called mother to the "king, one of them at least must be "supposed to have been printed "before 1509 and very probably by "W. de Worde her printer; not- "withstanding she sometimes laid "her commands upon Pynson. "Thomas Berthelet printed a book "of prayers and meditations col- "lected by queen Catherine Parr, "who is styled 'queene of England "'and of France' 8vo. 1545. If "that is the book intended, as "seems not altogether improbable, "the author shot wide of his mark "indeed." Few besides the writer of the preceding observations will perhaps agree in thinking his supposition "not altogether improba- "ble." From the particularity with which Fuller refers to the book there seems no good reason to doubt that he had himself seen it.

[1] Baker's preface to Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* xix. Masters's *Memoirs of Baker* 152 n.

"gratiosissimae affectuosissimaeque vestrae devotionis "integritas praeexcelsa erga gloriosum confessorem S. "Cuthbertum nostrum patronum eiusdemque Dunelmense "monasterium hactenus per longa temporum curricula "evidentissime praeexperta nec, ut pie credimus, huc "usque intercisa, sed potius studiis continuata benevolis "per votiva et felicia meritorum incrementa, nos merito "excitat et inducit ut iuxta piissimum vestrae devotionis "affectum gratissimam quam possumus spiritualis vicissi- "tudinis recompensationem rependere studeamus. Quo- "circa vestram insignissimam et honorabilissimam, si pla- "ceat, personam in spiritualem sororem nostri Dunelmensis "capituli admittimus per praesentes; ac quantum in "nobis est et divinis credimus convenire beneplacitis, "omnium missarum, ieiuniorum, orationum, praedicatio- "num et divinorum officiorum ceterorumque pietatis "operum, quae per nos et successores nostros tam in prae- "fato monasterio nostro, quam in cunctis cellis ad idem "spectantibus impraesentiarum similiter aut in futurum "fient, realem et integram concedimus participationem in "perpetuum. Et ex superabundante et singulari cari- "tatis affectu, quem ad vos non immerito nunc gerimus, "promittimus et pollicemur, quod cum ab hoc solo nequam "per inevitabilis mortis debitum divina vos vocaverit "providentia, et hoc certitudinaliter nobis fuerit intima- "tum, pro vobis in quotidiana capitulari missa ad maxi- "mum altare celebranda vestram specialem et nominatam "memoriam faciemus ac pro vobis, sicut pro nostri ordinis "fratribus defunctis, consueta orationum suffragia perpe- "tuis temporibus persolvemus. In cuius rei testimonium "sigillum nostrum commune praesentibus est appensum. "Datae in domo nostra capitulari—die mensis—anno "1502[1]."

[1] Masters's *Memoir of Baker* 153. *MS. Randall in Bibl. Eccles. Dunelm.* 4. See as to admissions into confraternity Raine's *Saint Cuthbert* 151 n. 160 n. Weever's *Funeral Monuments* 157. Gutch's *Collectanea Curiosa* II 267—272. Yates's *Bury St Edmund's* 152—157. Dodsworth's *Salisbury Cathedral* 158, 159. Milner's *Winchester*, 2nd edit. I 251. Hunter's *Ecclesiastical Documents* 72, 78. Surtees's *Durham* I 27. Anstis's *Register of the Garter* I 214. Madox *Firma Burgi* 27 d. *Archaeologia* XI 85. Cullum's *Hawsted* 136.

It would seem that the countess of Richmond was a benefactor to the monasteries of Thorney, Peterborough, Spalding and Croyland. It is probable however that her benefaction to Thorney abbey was merely the grant before mentioned in favour of the priory of Deeping St James[1]. Leland says he had heard that an estate at Ancaster in Lincolnshire had been granted to Bourn priory by means of the countess[2].

Towards the close of the year 1502 the Countess of Richmond was admitted a member of the gild of St Katherine held "in the chapell over the parish churche durre of Seynt Poule's in Staunford," as was also a servant of hers named Richard Cotmont[3]. In the same year the countess

[1] *Rot. Parl.* VI clxx, clxxi.

[2] Leland *Itin.* I f. 31.

[3] *MS. in Bibl. Coll. Gonv. et Caii Cantab.* no. 266, f. 49 b. The manuscript above mentioned is an original register of the gild, which like other institutions of the same kind embraced both convivial and devotional objects. The ordinances or "constitutions" of this gild were revised in 1494. They direct that after evensong on the eve of Saint Katherine "The alderman "and his bredern shall assemble in "their halle and dryncke and there "haue a curteys communycacion "for the weele of the seid gilde. "And then shalbe called forth all "thoo that shalbe admytted bre- "dern or sustern off the gilde, and "the alderman shall examyn theym "in this wise. Sir or syrs, be ye "willyng to be bredern among vs "in this gilde and will desire and "axe it in the worshipp of Al- "myghty God, our blissed Lady "Seynt Marye, and of the holy "virgyn and martyr Seynt Kateryn, "in whoos name this gilde is "founded, and in the way of "charyte? And by their owne "wille they shall answer ye or "naye. Then the alderman shall "comaunde the clerk to gyff this "othe to them in forme and man- "er followyng. This here ye, al- "derman: I shall trewe man be to "God Almyghty, to oure Lady "Seynt Mary, and to that holye "virgyn and martir Seynt Kateryn, "in whos honoure and worshipp "this gilde is founded, and shalbe "obedyent to the alderman of this "gilde and to his successoures and "come to hym and to his bredern "whan I have warnyng and not "absente myselffe without cause "resonable. I shalbe redy at "scott and lotte and all my duties "truly pay and doo. The ordy- "naunces, constitucions and rules "with the councell off the same "gilde kepe, obeye and performe "and to my power maynteyn to my "lyvys ende. So helpe me God "and holydome and by this boke. "And then kys the boke and be "lovyngly receyved with all the "bredern and then drynke aboute, "and affter that departe for that "nyght," etc. The general feast of the gild was to take place on the Sunday after St Katherine, when masses were to be said for the souls of all deceased brethren and sisters and there was to be a special

was admitted a member of a similar society, the gild of Corpus Christi at Boston[1].

William Atkynson, D.D. at the especial commandment of the countess of Richmond made a translation into English of the celebrated treatise on the imitation of Jesus Christ usually ascribed to Thomas a Kempis, but which he treats as the work of Dr John Gerson chancellor of Paris. This translation was made in 1502 and printed under the auspices of the countess by Richard Pynson on the 27th June 1503[2]. It was reprinted by him in 1517[3]. It was also printed with the countess's sanction by Wynkyn de Worde. Mr Herbert mentions an edition by him as early as 1502[4] (the year specified as that in which the translation was made), and another without date[5]. It is probable however that he refers but to one and the same edition.

Pynson also printed a revised and corrected edition of the breviary "secundum usum Sarum" at the expense of the countess, but at what precise time does not appear[6].

On the 5th July 1503 the king accompanied by his eldest daughter the princess Margaret, the affianced bride of James king of Scots, came with a great number of lords and ladies to the countess of Richmond's house at

obiit within 30 days after the death of any of the fraternity (*Ibid.* f. 1, 2). Various particulars concerning gilds may (amongst other works) be found in Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo edit. I 32 to 34, 534; II 80 to 82; III 134, 151, 152, 206, 207; IV 347 to 353; V 277, 278; VI 195; VIII 502 to 505, 509, 510, 514 to 518. Grimaldi's *Origines Genealogicæ* 232, 233, 234. Masters's *Hist. of Corpus Christi Coll. Camb.* 1 to 25. Ansell *On Friendly Societies* 5 to 10, Swinden's *Yarmouth* 52 to 54, 809 to 813. Dugdale's *Warwickshire* 119 to 125, 368, 598, 616, 660, 702, 776. Peck's *Antiquarian Annals of Stanford* lib. XII s. xiii. *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* III 81; VI 174—179. Atkyns's *Glostershire* 415. *Gent. Mag.* Feb. 1835. Drake's *Eboracum* 246, etc. Wood's *History and Antiq. of Oxford*, edit. Gutch I 443. Madox *Firma Burgi* 23, etc. Lysons's *Berkshire* 226, 227, 228. Weever's *Funeral Monuments* 732. *MS. Baker* XXV 361, 367. *MS. Cole* XLV 1. *MS. in Bibl. Coll. SS. Trin. Cantab.* O 7 15. *MS. Hunter in Bibl. Eccles. Dunelm.* 3.

[1] *MS. Harl.* 4795.

[2] Ames's *Typog. Antiq.* edit. Herbert I 249; edit. Dibdin II 421.

[3] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 264; edit. Dibdin II 423.

[4] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 138; edit. Dibdin II 112.

[5] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 231; edit. Dibdin II 113.

[6] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 287; edit. Dibdin II 543.

Colyweston, from whence on the 8th of the same month the young queen, having taken leave of her father[1], proceeded with a noble retinue towards Scotland. The marquis of Dorset, the earl of Derby and the earl of Essex accompanied her for a mile beyond Colyweston, where they took their leave, and having kissed her they returned to Colyweston[2]. The king seems to have remained at Colyweston for some time afterwards[3].

In the same month two ladies of the countess's household, named Elianor and Elizabeth Zouche, had licence to be married, the one to Sir John Melton knt. of the diocese of York, and the other to Gerard son and heir of the earl of Kildare. In the latter case the place of marriage is specified as the countess's domestic chapel at Colyweston[4].

The proctors of the university of Cambridge for 1502—3 make the following charges in their accounts: "To "the vicar of Trumpington for letters to the king's mother "20*d.* To the vicar of Trumpington for writing letters to "the king's mother 20*d.* To Mr Balderston for expenses "in going with letters to the king's mother and Mr "Horneby 20*d.* In wine to Mr Hormeston one of the "councillors of the king's mother 12*d.*"[5]

[1] As a pleasing illustration of the affection Henry VII displayed towards his children it may be mentioned that in a manual of prayers written on vellum and finely illuminated given by him to the princess Margaret (probably on this very occasion) are the following memoranda in the king's own handwriting. At the end of the calendar: "Remembre yo[r] kynde and lovyng "fader in yo[r] good prayers. Henry "R." At the end of the commemoration of St George: "Pray "for your lovyng fadre that gave "you this booke and I geve you att "all tymes godds blessyng and "myne. Henry R." The princess afterwards gave this book to the archbishop of St Andrew's, having previously made this entry at the end: "My good Lorde of saynt "Andrews, I pray you pray for "me that gaufe yow thys buick, "yours too my pow'r. Margaret." *MS. Harl.* 6986 pp. 3, 4, 5.

[2] Leland's *Collectanea*, edit. 1770 IV 265, 266. See *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* I 279.

[3] He was there on the 16th July. *Plumpton Correspondence* cxiii and 181. Colyweston is incidentally mentioned at pp. 113 and 148 of the work last cited.

[4] Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 212. See *MS. Harl.* 6953 f. 67.

[5] *MS. Baker* XXIV 26.

CHAPTER IX.

1503—1505.

The countess endows her divinity readers at Oxford and Cambridge. Her statutes relative thereto. Letters from the king to the countess. She founds a preachership at Cambridge. Translates the fourth book of the imitation of Christ from the French. Countess to be commemorated in the masses established by the king. Death of the earl of Derby. Fisher and Oldham made bishops of Rochester and Exeter. Estates conveyed to the use of her will. Contributes to St. Mary's at Cambridge. Vow of chastity. King's *obiit* at Windsor.

In or about 1503 the countess of Richmond conveyed to the abbot and convent of Westminster (in further pursuance of the licence of mortmain obtained from the king, as before mentioned) the manor of Drayton and lands in West Drayton, Hillingdon, Colham, Uxbridge, Drayton, Willesden, Paddington, Westburn and Kensington in Middlesex, of the yearly value of £27. 13*s*. 4*d*., which she had purchased of Sir Reginald Bray; and on the 1st July 1503 the convent executed deeds, by which they covenanted to pay the yearly sum of £13. 6*s*. 8*d*. by half yearly instalments to her divinity reader in either university: but it was not till September following that these readerships or professorships were formally established; each of the countess's charters of foundation bearing date on the Nativity of the Virgin 18th Henry VII, John Roper D.D. then being reader at Oxford, and her chaplain and confessor Dr John Fisher at Cambridge[1].

By the regulations prescribed by the countess each reader is to read in the divinity schools *libere, sollemniter et aperte* to every one resorting there, without fee or

[1] *MS. Lansd.* 444 f. 4 b. 23 b. etc. Dr Roper had been nominated to the countess by the university of Oxford by letters dated 20 March 1502—3. Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 180.

reward other than his salary, such works in divinity as the chancellor or vicechancellor with the "college of doctors" shall judge necessary, for an hour, namely from seven to eight in the morning, or at such other time as the chancellor etc. shall think fit.

He is to read every accustomed day in term, and in the long vacation up to the 8th of September, but to cease in Lent if the chancellor think fit, in order that during that season he and his auditors may be occupied in preaching.

He is not to cease from reading in any one term for more than 4 days, unless licensed for reasonable cause to be approved by the chancellor or vice-chancellor and major part of the doctors in divinity, such licence not to extend to more than 14 days and his place to be supplied in the meantime by a sufficient deputy to be paid by him.

The election to be biennially on the last day of the term before the long vacation in the assembly house by the chancellor or vice-chancellor and all doctors, bachelors and inceptors in divinity, as well seculars as regulars, (having been regents in arts[1]) who are to swear to elect the most worthy, without favour, partiality, reward, fear, or sinister affection,—the chancellor or vice-chancellor having when necessary a casting voice.

Other regulations relate to notice in case of vacancy, to the reader's punishment in case of misdemeanour and his oath. At prescribed periods the foundation is to be publicly read, and certain psalms and collects recited for the soul of the foundress, her ancestors etc., and in all his masses the reader is to remember to pray for the foundress.

In case the reader be elected chancellor or vice-chancellor he is to lose his readership within a month[2].

[1] By the ancient statutes of *both* universities no scholar could graduate in divinity, unless he had first taken a degree in arts. In 1421 however a relaxation of these statutes was made in favour of monks (Wood's *Hist. and Antiq. of Oxford*, edit. Gutch 1 562, 566). At *Cambridge* if a person of 24 years of age be admitted of any college, he may take the degree of B.D. after ten years without having taken any other (Wall's *Cambridge Ceremonies*, edit. Gunning 179).

[2] *MS. Lansd.* 444 f. 23 b.—36. Wall's *Cambridge Ceremonies*, edit. Gunning 274.

The following letter from the king to his mother has been supposed by Mr Baker to refer to the foundation of Christ's college[1]; but from her confessor being simply styled "Master Fisher," it was more probably written before his elevation to the episcopal dignity. It appears to refer not to Christ's college, but to the countess's intention to found a preachership in the university of Cambridge, and to charge his stipend on the lands she had agreed to convey to the convent of Westminster, in like manner as she had done the salaries of her professors, and if this conjecture be accurate, the correct date of the letter is 1503:

"Madam, my most enterely wilbeloved lady and moder, "I recommende me unto you in the most humble and "lauly wise that I can, beseeching you of your dayly and "continuall blessings. By your confessour the berrer I "have reseived your good and moost loving wryting, and "by the same have herde at good leisure such credense as "he would shewe unto me on your behalf, and thereupon "have spedde him in every behalve withowte delai ac- "cording to your noble petition and desire, which restith "in two principall poynts; the one for a generall pardon "for all manner causes; the other is for to altre and "chaunge part of a lycence which I had gyven unto you "before for to be put into mortmain at Westmynster; and "now to be converted into the university of Cambridge "for your soule helthe etc. All which thyngs according "to your desire and plesure I have with all my herte and "good wille giffen and graunted unto you. And my dame, "not only in this, but in all other thyngs that I may "knowe shoulde be to youre honour and plesure and weale "of your salle [soul] I shall be as glad to plese you as "youre herte can desire hit, and I knowe welle that I am "as much bounden so to doe as any creture lyvynge, for the "grete and singular moderly love and affection that hit "hath plesed you at all tymes to ber towards me. Where- "fore, myne owen most lovyng moder, in my most herty "manner I thank you, beseeching you of your goode con-

[1] Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series 1 43. Baker's preface to his edition of bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* xiv.

"tynuance in the same. And, madame, your said con-
"fessour hath moreover shewne unto me on your behalve
"that ye of youre goodnesse and kynde disposition have
"gyven and graunted unto me such title and intereste
"as ye have or ought to have in such debts and duties,
"which is oweing and dew unto you in Fraunce by the
"French kynge and others, wherfore madame in my most
"herty and humble wise I thanke you. Howbeit I verayly
"[think] hit will be ryght hard to recover hit without
"hit be dryven by compulsion and force, rather than by
"any true justice which is not yet as we thynke any
"conveniant tyme to be put in execution. Nevertheless
"it hath pleased you to gyve us a good interest and meane,
"if they woule not conforme thayme to rayson and good
"justice, to diffende or offende at a convenyant tyme,
"when the caas shall so require herafter. For such a
"chaunce may fall that thys your graunte might stande
"in grete stead for the recovery of our right and to make
"us free,—wheras we be now bounde. And verrayly
"madame, and I myght recover hit at this tyme or any
"other, ye be sure ye shulde have your plesure therin, as
"I and all that God has given me is and shall ever [be]
"at youre will and commaundment, as I have instructed
"Master Fysher more largely herin, as I doubte not but
"he wolle declare unto you. And I beseeche you to
"sende me youre mynde and plesure in the same, which I
"shall be full glad to followe with Goddis grace, which
"sende and gyve unto you the full accomplyshment of all
"youre noble and vertuous desyrs. Written at Grene-
"wiche the 17th day of July, with the hande of youre
"most humble and lovynge sonne

H. R.

"After the wryting of thys letter your confessour
"delyvered unto me such letters and wrytings obligatory
"of your duties in Fraunce which hit hath plesed you to
"sende unto me; which I have received by an indenture
"of every parcell of the same. Wherfore eftsoons in my
"most humble wise I thanke you, and I purpose hereafter
"at better leisure to knowe youre mynde and plesure far-
"ther therin. Madame, I have encombred you now with

" thys my longe wrytings, but me thyngke that I can doo
" no less, considering that hit is so selden that I do wryte,
" wherfore I beseche you to pardon me, for verrayly ma-
" dame my syghte is nothing so perfitt as it has ben;
" and I know well hit will appayre [impair] daily; wherfore
" I trust that you will not be displesed, though I wryte
" not so often with myne owen hand, for on my fayth I
" have been three dayes or I colde make an ende of this
" letter.

" To my lady[1]."

The royal licence empowering the countess of Richmond to found and endow a perpetual chantry in the university of Cambridge of one preacher of the word of God, to the praise and honour of the holy name of Jesus and the annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, is tested on the 7th February 19th Henry VII (1503-4)[2].

The charter of the countess, establishing this foundation, is dated the 30th October 20th Henry VII (1504), and by it John Fawne was appointed to the office, the duties of which are thus defined:

He is to preach six sermons annually, viz. once in the course of two years on some Sunday at St Paul's cross, if the preacher can obtain permission, otherwise at St Margaret's Westminster; but if not able to preach there, then in one of the more notable churches of the city of London, and once during the same term of two years on some feast day in each of the churches of Ware and Cheshunt in Hertfordshire; Bassingbourn, Orwell and Babraham in Cambridgeshire; Maxey, St James Deeping, St John Deeping, Bourn, Boston and Swineshead in Lincolnshire.

The preacher is required to be a doctor in divinity, if any are deemed fit for it, otherwise a bachelor in that faculty, and perpetual fellow of some college, preference being given *ceteris paribus* to members of Christ's college[3].

[1] Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, first series 1 43. Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance*, edit. Baker 37.

[2] Rymer's *Collections* (Addit. MS. in Mus. Brit. 4618 f. 319).

[3] As Christ's college was founded subsequently to the date of these ordinances, this clause must have been added afterwards, though probably by the countess herself.

The preacher to hold no benefice and to reside in the university.

He is required to swear to the observation of the countess's ordinances, and to pray for the souls of the foundress, the king and his issue, John duke of Somerset and Margaret his wife, and Thomas Stanley earl of Derby: and to say certain specified collects, secrets and post comyns.

The election is vested in the vicechancellor and heads or presidents of colleges, the vice-chancellor having, if necessary, a casting vote: the election to take place in St Mary's church triennially.

The stipend was fixed at £10 per annum to be paid by the convent of Westminster, who entered into an obligation for such payment dated 6th November 21st Henry VII (1505)[1].

At the time of this foundation, and even for many years after the reformation, a very limited number of the clergy were able to preach, or if able, were in the habit of doing so[2].

Wood's supposition[3] that the countess designed a similar foundation at Oxford, seems entirely groundless: there is no allusion to it in her will, where her charities are enumerated, and the £10 charged by the convent of Westminster for a preacher at Oxford, and upon which Wood relies, was in lieu of a like sum for a mass in commemoration of Henry the Seventh[4].

[1] *MS. Lansd.* 444 f. 39—44 b.

[2] Sir Thomas More after his call to the bar read a public lecture at St Lawrence Jewry in London out of St Augustine *De Civitate Dei.* In 1552 Edward VI granted a preacher's licence to Richard Taverner esq. who preached before the king and in some public places wearing a velvet bonnet or round cap and a damask gown with a chain of gold about his neck, in which habit he also preached in St Mary's at Oxford in the beginning of queen Elizabeth's reign. In 1569 being sheriff of Oxfordshire he again preached at St Mary's, having (as it is said) his sword by his side. Another country gentleman, Wm. Holcot esq. of Buckland Berks, was also accustomed to preach in lay habits both in London and the country. Wood's *Athen. Oxon.* I 144, where is a curious extract from one of Taverner's sermons.

[3] *Hist. and Antiq. of Oxford,* edit. Gutch II 829.

[4] See *MS. Harl.* 1948.

The countess of Richmond was directed to be specially commemorated in the masses which on the 16th July 1504 were established by the king in the magnificent chapel, which he had erected at the east end of Westminster abbey; and also at the twenty anniversaries, which he instituted in various cathedrals, monasteries and collegiate churches and in the two universities[1].

In 1504 the countess translated from the French into English what she calls the fourth book of the imitation of Jesus Christ. It appears however not to be a part of the work claimed by Thomas a Kempis or John Gerson, but another tract by an anonymous author. It was printed in 4to (18 leaves) by Richard Pynson[2]. There is also an edition by Wynkyn de Worde[3]. Another translation of this book from the Latin version of it was afterwards printed by Thomas Godfray, apparently after the death of the countess, whom he styles "the ryght noble "and excellent prynces Margarete late countesse of Richemount[4]."

The countess's husband the earl of Derby died on the 29th July 1504[5], and in his will he directs that the countess shall peaceably enjoy all the lordships, manors etc. assigned for her jointure; and that after her death her soul be prayed for by name in the priory of Burscough in Lancashire, to which house he was it seems a considerable benefactor[6].

In the year 1504 the following affectionate letter was sent by the king to his mother:

"Madam, And I thought I shoulde not offend you, "which I will never do wilfully, I am well myndit to "promote Master Fisher youre confessor to a bushopric; "and I assure you, madam, for non other cause, but for "the grete and singular virtue, that I know and se in "hym, as well in conyng and natural wisdome and spe-

[1] *MS. Harl.* 1498.

[2] Ames's *Typog. Antiq.*, edit. Herbert I 250; edit. Dibdin II 422.

[3] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 231; edit. Dibdin II 113.

[4] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 322.

[5] *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* I 279.

[6] Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta* 459. Dugdale's *Baronage* II 249.

"cially for his good and vertuose lyving and conversation. "And by the promotyon of suche a man I know well it "should corage many others to lyve vertuosely and to "take such wayes as he dothe, which shulde be a good "example to many others hereafter. Howebeit without "your pleasure knowen I woll not move hym nor tempt "hym therein. And therefor I beseche you, that I may "knowe your mynde and pleasure in that behalf, which "shall be followed as muche as God will give me grace. "I have in my days promoted mony a man unavisedly, "and I wolde now make some recompencon to promote "some good and vertuose men, which I doubt note shulde "best please God, who ever preserve you in good helth "and long lyve[1]."

Dr Fisher was exceedingly loth to accept the preferment thus delicately and honorably proffered, and was only at length induced to do so by the earnest solicitation of his friends, especially of Fox bishop of Winchester the founder of Corpus Christi college Oxford.

Rumour pretty generally attributed Dr Fisher's promotion to the influence of the countess of Richmond, but Henry always denied this and took the merit exclusively to himself, and the foregoing letter seems to shew that he was fully justified in doing so[2].

A few weeks after Dr Fisher's elevation Hugh Oldham, who had also been the countess's chaplain, was appointed to the bishopric of Exeter through the influence of the countess[3].

By a deed dated 1 April 1505 the manors of Maxey and Torpell in Northamptonshire were conveyed by the countess to bishops Fisher and Oldham and others in trust to perform her last will[4].

In the king's privy purse expenses 20*s.* is on the 7th March 1504–5 charged as paid "to my lady the king's "mother's servant for bremes[5]."

The university of Cambridge in 1505 addressed let-

[1] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance*, edit. Baker 41.
[2] *MS. Harl.* 7049 f. 141.
[3] Wood's *Ath. Oxon.* 1 561.
[4] *Royal Wills* 380.
[5] *MS. Addit. in Mus. Brit.* 7099 f. 86.

ters to the countess of Richmond amongst others soliciting contributions for the completion of Great St Mary's the university church[1]. She thereupon gave £10, having previously given the like sum to the same object[2].

About this time the countess paid a visit to the university of Cambridge. The proctors' accounts for 1504–5 contain the following items: "Expenses about the king's "mother at Caxton 23*s*. Expenses about the mother of "the lord the king when she was in the university 40*s*. 5*d*. "To the bellringer when the king's mother came to the "university 4*d*. For a present to the mother of the "lord the king 15*s*. 2*d*.[3]"

Bishop Fisher at the especial request of the countess published a treatise on the seven penitential psalms. The first edition was printed by Richard Pynson in 1505[4], another of Wynkyn de Worde appeared in 1508[5], as did a third by the same printer during the countess's life in 1509[6], a fourth was printed by Pynson in 1510[7], and others by Wynkyn de Worde in 1525[8] and 1529[9].

A vow of chastity was made by the countess during the lifetime of the earl of Derby, and renewed after his death[10] in the following terms:

"The lady Margaret her vow.

"In the presence of my Lord God Jesu Christ and his "Blassed Mother the glorious Virgin St. Mary and of all "the whole company of heaven and of you also my ghostly "father I Margaret of Richmont with full purpose and "good deliberation for the weale of my sinfull soule with "all my hearte promise from henceforth the chastity of "my bodye, that is never to use my bodye having actuall "knowledge of manne after the common usuage in matri-

[1] Knight's *Life of Colet* 7.

[2] Dr Lamb's *Cambridge Documents* 8. *MS. Baker* XXIV 27, 30.

[3] *MS. Baker* XXIV 30.

[4] Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert I 252; edit. Dibdin II 427 f.

[5] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 146; edit. Dibdin II 138. Hartshorne's *Cambridge Book Rarities* 148, 392.

[6] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 148; edit. Dibdin II 138.

[7] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 255; edit. Dibdin II 428.

[8] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 171; edit. Dibdin II 140.

[9] *Ibid.* edit. Herbert I 180; edit. Dibdin II 140.

[10] Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance*, edit. Baker 11.

"monye; the which thing I had before purposed in my "lord my husband's dayes, then being my ghostly father "the byshop of Rochester Mr Richard Fitz James, and "now eftsence I fully confirm it as far as in me lyeth, "beseeching my Lord God that he will this my poore wyll "accept to the remedye of my wretched lyfe and relief of "my sinfull soule and that he will give me his grace to "perform the same. And also for my more meryte and "quietness of my soule in doubtful things perteyning to "the same I avowe to you, my lord of Rochester, to whom "I am and have been, sence the first time I see you ad- "mitted, verely determined (as to my chiefe trusty coun- "cellour) to owe my obedience in all things concerning "the weale and profyte of my soule [1]."

[1] *MS. Cole* XXIV 244 b. The mode by which Mr Cole obtained a copy of this document will appear by the following extract from a letter (dated Milton Easter day March 31 1783) from him to Pennant (cf. Pennant's *Journey from Chester to London* 408), who had expressed a wish to have a copy in a letter to Cole dated September 21 1781: "At length with some diffi- "culty I have procured the lady "Margaret's vow of celibacy. I "had from the first mention of it "personally spoke to the master of "St John's and to Dr Pennington "of that college, who promised to "search the registers for it (as I "had little expectation from the "master's ill health and bad sight "that he would be able to do it). "When I found it not forthcoming, "I had recourse to Dr Farmer re- "peatedly to egg on Dr Penning- "ton to get it for me, but whether "from inattention, indisposition to "a thing out of his way, or want "of time from his profession, it was "not done, and I did not care to "be further importunate. Luckily "George Ashby called here about "10 days ago, when I mentioned "it to him, who called upon the "master about it, and when he "got into Suffolk wrote a letter "to him, putting him in a wrong "scent, telling him the vow by Mr "Baker's expression in his pre- "face to the Countess's funeral "sermon (p. xx) did not refer to "the college register, but to that "of bishop Fisher at Rochester. "The master was not satisfied "with this explication and imme- "diately sat about searching after "it himself, and recollecting that "as head of the college he had "several old MSS. in his private "custody, he recurred to them and "found the thing in question in "one of them, and very kindly "brought it over to me yesterday "morning." *MS. Cole* XXIV 243 b. and 244 b.

The vow of Katherine Courtenay countess of Devon before Richard Fitz James bishop of London is given in Nicolas' s *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* (xxvii). In Dugdale's *Warwickshire* (319, 321) is the vow of Philippa widow of Guy Beauchamp before Reginald Bryan bishop of Worcester on the 9th of August 1360 in the colle-

On the 17th December 1505 the king founded an annual *obiit* in the collegiate chapel of St George at Windsor, and specially directed that the countess of Richmond's soul should be prayed for thereat[1].

giate church of St Mary at Warwick, and (p. 654) a commission from John bishop of Coventry and Lichfield for receiving the vow of Margarie widow of Richard Midlemore. Elizabeth widow of John earl of Kent became a nun at Waverley abbey, but afterwards quitted her profession and privately married a second husband. The penance enjoined her and her husband by the archbishop of Canterbury may be seen in Nichols's *Royal Wills* 215—6. In Nichols's *Literary Anecdotes* (II 688 n.) is the vow of chastity taken by the widow of Wm. Bernard in the church of the friars minors at Cambridge before Arundel bishop of Ely in 1385; and in Blomefield's *Norfolk* (8vo edit. II 367) is that of Joan the widow of Sir John de Shardelowe kt. before Thomas Percy bishop of Norwich April 28th 1369.

[1] Pote's *Windsor* 53.

CHAPTER X.

THE FOUNDATION OF CHRIST'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

In the reign of Henry VI William Bingham parson of St John Zachary in London obtained licence to found in the university of Cambridge a college consisting of a proctor and 24 grammar scholars. This college was designated God's house and was originally situated in Milne street near Clare hall, with which society it appears to have been in some degree connected. The foundation was hardly completed before its site was required by the king for the buildings of King's college; a new site was therefore selected, in what was then termed Preachers' street near St Andrew's church, by the king; to whom Bingham transferred the honours of a founder, and who granted to the proctor and scholars several estates, principally the forfeited property of alien priories. Edward IV confirmed the charters of this college, and Henry VII gave a licence of mortmain[1].

God's house was very far from being a flourishing institution, indeed its revenues were never more than sufficient for the maintenance of a proctor and four fellows.[2] The attention of the countess of Richmond was probably directed to this society by bishop Fisher, who (if tradition may be relied upon) had been a member of it on his first entrance into the university; and it doubtless possessed strong claims on her liberality, as the imperfect foundation of her near relative Henry VI, who from his piety and misfortunes was regarded with the utmost

[1] *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7044 f. 107 and 209). Stow's *Annales*, edit. 1605 p. 1313 *alias* 1442.

[2] Nichols's *Royal Wills* 369.

veneration, especially by the adherents of the house of Lancaster.

Under the authority of a licence obtained from the king, dated 1st May in the 20th year of his reign (1505), the countess refounded God's house by the title of Christ's college, for a master, 12 fellows and 47 scholars[1]; and on the 4th of the same month the king issued letters patent empowering her to settle on the society the advowson of the church of Malton, and authorising the college to hold the same appropriated without the endowment of any vicarage or the reservation of any payment to the poor[2].

John Sycling the proctor of the old house was nominated as the first master of the college, and three of the fellows (probably all there were at the time) were continued on the new foundation. The technical description of the collegiate body recognises Henry VI as the founder. It is as follows: "The master or keeper, fellows and "scholars of Christ's college in the university of Cam- "bridge, by Henry the sixth, king of England, first began, "and after his decease augmented, finished and esta- "blished by Margaret countess of Richmond and Derby, "mother to king Henry the seventh[3]."

The statutes were framed by the countess in 1506; and in the preamble there occurs the following strange comparison of the officers and members of the society, to the parts of the human body: "Magister sive custos "caput est; decani, duo brachia; senescallus et praefectus "cistae communis, manus duae; scholares socii, solida et "potiora corporis ipsius membra; lector, membrum genera- "tioni novae sobolis deputatum; scholares discipuli, se- "minarium amplissimum; famuli postremo mercede con- "ducti, velut infimi pedes."

[1] Nichols's *Royal Wills* [369], 376, 377.

[2] Rymer's *Collections* (*Addit. MS. in Mus. Brit.* 4618 f. 343). Malton is now esteemed part of Orwell, but was formerly a distinct parish. The manor was purchased by the countess of Richmond of the family of Tyrrell. She gave it to Christ's college. There was formerly a house at Malton, which was reserved as a place of retirement for the members of the college during seasons of epidemical sickness. Lysons' *Cambridgeshire* 243. See as to Malton *Wall's MS. in Public Library, Cambridge* [Mm. v 45 29—47].

[3] *New Cambridge Guide* 1831 p. 163.

The master was required to be a doctor or bachelor of divinity, or a master of arts studying divinity, and was to be chosen from amongst the members of the college, if any were qualified. He was to have the annual stipend of £6 13*s.* 4*d.*, and, under a dispensation which the countess had previously obtained of Pope Julius II, might hold two benefices. His allowance for commons was twelve pence a week, and for clothing or livery 20*s.* a year. He was to swear to the observance of the statutes without applying for any dispensation, and to give a bond to the same effect to the provost of King's college and the master of Michaelhouse.

The fellows were to be chosen from the scholars, if it might conveniently be done, and were required to take priests' orders within a year of their election. There was to be but one fellow at a time from any one county, and there were always to be six who were natives of the counties of Northumberland, Durham, Westmoreland, Cumberland, York, Richmond (which was not to be considered as part of Yorkshire), Lancaster, Derby and Nottingham. If a fellow should be a doctor, he might have a chamber to himself. The annual stipends of the fellows varied according to their academical degrees from 13*s.* 4*d.* to 16*s.* 4*d*, and they were to be allowed the yearly sum of 13*s.* 4*d.* for their livery (which was directed to be of cloth of one colour, purchased at Sturbridge fair), with twelve pence a week for commons. No fellowship was to be held with an income of £10 per annum, and the fellows were, amongst other things, forbidden to nourish dogs or rapacious birds in the college, or to play at dice or cards, except in the hall at Christmas for recreation.

The scholars (who were required to understand Latin) could not be bachelors of arts or in orders; twenty-three of them were to be selected from the nine northern counties before specified, and in all elections the poor were to be preferred.

Three of the fellows were to attend especially to the performance of divine service in the college chapel; where in all masses remembrance was to be had of the countess, and prayers offered up for the souls of Henry VII and

Elizabeth his queen, Edmund earl of Richmond, John duke of Somerset and Margaret his wife, Henry VI and Margaret his queen, William Byngham priest and John Brooklee[1].

A particular mass was appropriated to each day in the week, viz. on Sunday the mass of the Holy Trinity; on Monday the mass of the angels; on Tuesday the mass of the martyrs; on Wednesday the mass of the apostles; on Thursday the mass of the virgins; on Friday the mass of the confessors; and on Saturday the mass of all saints. In addition to the foregoing the masses of the Blessed Virgin and of requiem were directed to be said every day.

The countess reserved to herself certain chambers over those of the master, of which during her absence bishop Fisher was to have the use for his life, and on his death they were to belong to the master.

Bishop Fisher was appointed visitor during his life; and after his death the visitatorial power was vested in the chancellor or vice-chancellor of the university; who, with the assent of the two senior doctors in divinity, had power to interpret doubts and ambiguities in the statutes[2].

The bond of Sycling the master of the college, for the observance of the statutes, is dated September 5th 1506[3]; and the bishop of Ely's letters, exempting the college from episcopal visitation and permitting the performance of divine offices in the chapel, are dated on the 12th December in the same year[4].

The abbey of St Mary de pratis at Creyke in Norfolk having been without a superior since the death of Giles Sheryngton the last abbot, escheated with all its possessions to the king, who by letters patent dated the 14th July in the 22nd year of his reign (1507) granted the abbey and its revenues to the countess of Richmond, giving her licence to assign them to Christ's college, which she (having obtained the sanction of the pope) accordingly

[1] It is somewhat singular that no notice is here taken of her third husband the earl of Derby, nor of her second husband Sir Henry Stafford.

[2] *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7044 f. 61—90).

[3] Baker's preface to his edition of Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* xi.

[4] Wright's *Memorials of Cambridge* (*Christ's College*) 5.

did[1]; and about the same time the college became possessed of the advowson of Manobre in Pembrokeshire by the donation of the countess, under a licence from the king of concurrent date with that relating to Creyke abbey[2].

In addition to Malton and Manobre the churches of Fendrayton in Cambridgeshire and Helpestone and Naumby in Lincolnshire were at the countess's instance appropriated to the college. The patronage of one at least of these benefices (Fendrayton) had belonged to God's house[3].

The manors of Malton, Meldreth and Beach with lands in those places and in Whaddon, Kneesworth, Oakington, Orwell and Barrington in Cambridgeshire; the manor of Ditesworth, with lands there and in Kegworth, Hathern and Watton, with the advowsons of Kegworth and Sutton Bonnington in Leicestershire and the manor of Roydon in Essex[4] were also granted by the countess to the college[5].

That the countess of Richmond took great personal interest in the welfare of the college is evident from the fact of her reserving chambers there for her use; and Fuller says she once came to the college "to behold it "when partly built, and looking out of a window, saw the "deane call a faulty scholar to correction; to whom she "said *lente, lente* 'gently', 'gently', as accounting it better "to mitigate his punishment than procure his pardon[6]."

[1] *Rot. Pat.* 22 *Hen. VII* p. 3 m. 7. Rymer's *Collections* (*Addit. MS. in Mus. Brit.* 4618). *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7044 f. 231 and 236). Nichols's *Royal Wills* 378. Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo edit. VII 77.

[2] *Rot. Pat.* 22 *Henry VII* p. 3 m. 7. Rymer's *Collections* (*Addit. MS. in Mus. Brit.* 4618 f. 517).

[3] Nichols's *Royal Wills* 378.

[4] The college granted Roydon to Henry VIII in exchange for the priory of Bromehill in Norfolk with the manors and possessions thereto belonging. *Rot. Parl.* VI cii. Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo. edit. II 166.

[5] Nichols's *Royal Wills* 377.

[6] Fuller's *Hist. of Cambridge* 90.

CHAPTER XI.

1506—1509.

Founds two additional cantarists at Westminster. Extracts from the accounts of the proctors of Cambridge. Visits Cambridge with the king. James Stanley bishop of Ely. "Mirroure of Golde" published. Contemplated foundation of St John's college. Extracts from the accounts of the vice-chancellor of Cambridge. Wynkyn de Worde. Death of Henry VII. His funeral sermon. Death of the countess. Her sufferings and behaviour in her last illness. Her character.

On the second of March 21st Henry VII. (1505—6) the countess of Richmond executed an indenture between herself and the abbot, prior and convent of Westminster, for the foundation in that church of two additional chantry monks and a converse, and the observation of a perpetual solemn anniversary for her soul.

The countess, in addition to her former donations (which are specified in detail), granted to the convent lands in Great Chesterford in the county of Essex, of the yearly value of £6, and the convent had permission to purchase other lands under the licence she had obtained.

She also gave many books, chalices, vestments and ornaments for the altars where her masses were to be performed, and avowed her intention of giving more; and she obtained papal bulls of indulgence, that all persons saying and hearing her chantry masses should have as full remission from sin, as in the place called *Scala Caeli* beside Rome; "to the great comfort and relief of the "said monasterie and all Christen people resorting "therto[1]."

[1] As to bulls of indulgence *de Scala Caeli* see Rymer's *Foedera* XII 565, 592, 672. XIII 102. Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo. edit. IV 90. *Test. Vetusta* 609.

In bishop Bale's singular play of

The two additional chantry monks were required to be priests and of good and honest conversation, well and sufficiently learned and of good and virtuous disposition.

They were to say mass daily, whilst the world should endure (except on Shere Thursday, Good Friday, the vigils of Easter, and the coronation days of the sovereigns of England), at the altar in the chapel of our Lady on the north side of the church called "the olde Lady of Pewe[1]," until Henry the seventh's chapel were finished, and then at an altar to be erected in that chapel about her tomb in honour of the holy name of Jesus and the annunciation of the Virgin.

The cantarists were in their masses to pray for the souls of the countess, the king and his issue, Edmund earl of Richmond her husband, John Duke of Somerset and Margaret his wife, her father and mother and all her progenitors and ancestors, Thomas earl of Derby and Henry lord Stafford late her husbands, and Elizabeth late queen of England.

One monk was to begin service soon after seven in the morning, and the other soon after eight, and the masses to be said throughout each week were thus specified: on Sunday the service of the day by one, and the mass of the birth of our Lord by the other; in like manner on Monday the masses of St Margaret and the angels; on Tuesday the masses of St Anne and *salus populi;* on Wednesday the masses of the nativity of St John the Baptist and requiem; on Thursday the masses of St Mary Magdalene and the apostles; on Friday the masses of the name of Jesus and requiem; and on Saturday the masses

"Kynge Johan" (published by the Camden Society) the king charges the clergy with extorting money:

"For legacyes, trentalls with
"*scalacely messys*,
"Wherby ye have made the
"people very assys" (p. 17).

Simon of Swineshead after he has drunk the poisoned draught says:

"To send me to heaven goo
"rynge the holye belle,
"And synge for my sowle *a*
"*masse of Scala Celi*,
"That I may clyme up aloft
"with Enoch and Heli" (p. 82).

[1] *Ante* 56 n. 2.

There was another chapel of the Lady of Pewe adjoining St Stephen's Westminster. Stow's *Survey of London*, edit. 1755 II 633. Weever's *Funeral Monuments* 493. Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo. edit. IX. 25.

of the annunciation of our Lady and the compassion of the Virgin Mary.

The chantry monks were to be sworn to the due observance of the countess's ordinances, and were to have twenty pence a week each in addition to the reward due to them from the foundation of the monastery.

The converse was to be a monk selected specially to help the countess's cantarists at their masses and to attend the lights and perform other services usually performed by converses, of which there were then eight in the monastery, including two on the foundation of Henry the seventh[1].

The countess's anniversary was directed to be celebrated with 70 tapers of wax burning about the hearse and other great solemnities, by the abbot and the whole convent, on the last day of May during her life, and after her death on the day of her sepulture. At this anniversary certain payments were to be made to the abbot, prior and monks, and £10 was directed to be distributed to the poor.

The collects, secrets, postcomyns, psalms and orations to be used at the masses and anniversary, are minutely specified.

The deed just abstracted is beautifully written on vellum, and with an accompanying abstract of its contents forms a folio volume, every leaf of which is indented. The first page is finely illuminated, and in the initial letter, surmounted with a crown, are the arms of the earldom of Richmond (viz. checky azure and or within a bordure of England; a canton ermine[2]).

The accounts of the proctors of Cambridge for 1505—6 contain the subsequent charges: "For expenses of Mr "Patenson sent by the university to the king's mother "about the controversy with Morhows etc. 8*s.* 6*d.* In "expenses of Mr Wodruff sent on the same business with "him by the university 6*s.* 4*d.* For a present to the

[1] Converses were "persons who "had not been regularly trained up "from their youth in a religious "order, but who had embraced it "at a later period of life." Raine's *Charters, Inventories and Account Rolls of Finchale Priory* 18, ccccxxiv.

[2] *MS. Lansd.* 444.

"king's mother 20*s.* 11*d.* For chaining books 13*d.* For "writing a copy of charters for the king's mother by "Hobson 2*d.* To the vicar of Trumpington for writing "letters to the king's mother 20*d.*[1]"

In 1506 the countess of Richmond accompanied the king on a visit to Cambridge, where the feast of St George was celebrated with great solemnity in the magnificent chapel of King's college, then fast approaching towards completion[2].

James Stanley the countess's son-in-law was in 1506 promoted to the see of Ely, as it has been presumed, on the countess's recommendation; and as this prelate was not celebrated for the propriety of his conduct, Baker says it was "the worst thing she ever did[3]." The temporalities of the see of Ely were delivered to bishop Stanley on the 5th November 1506[4], and on the 11th of the same month he granted to the countess the next presentation to the rectory of East Derham in Norfolk[5].

In 1506 or 1507 the university of Cambridge, doubtless as a mark of respect to the countess, dispensed with the residence of a Dr Bekynshaw on account of the business he had to transact for the countess[6].

About 1507 the countess published a book entitled, "The Mirroure of Golde for the sinfull soule." It was printed at London in 4to without date by Richard Pynson[7]. It had been originally written in Latin under the title of *Speculum aureum peccatorum;* from the Latin it was translated into French, "and after the translacion "seen and corrected at length of many clarkis, doctours "and maisters in divinity," it was translated by the countess from the French into English.

[1] *MS. Baker* XXIV 32.

[2] *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7049 f. 266). Ashmole's *Order of the Garter* 558 and 487. In the proctors' accounts 1506—7 is the following: "Item "pro aqua damasce pro rege et ejus "matre 4*d.*" *MS. Baker* XXIV 34.

[3] Baker's preface to Bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* xviii. See Bentham's *Ely* 186.

[4] Rymer's *Foedera* XIII 158.

[5] *MS. Baker* (*Harl.* 7044 f. 225). In 1520 the assignees of the bishop of Ely presented Nicholas Hawkyns LL.D. (afterwards archdeacon of Ely) to this rectory. Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo. edit. X 209.

[6] *MS. Baker* XXXI 168.

[7] Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert I 289; edit. Dibdin II 547.

It is divided into seven chapters, after the seven days of the week; this arrangement the preface intimates is "To thentent that the synfull soule soyled and dafowlyd "by synne maye in every chapitoure have a new mir- "rour, wherein he may beholde and consyder the face of "his soule."

"The Table", as it is called, is as follows:

"First of the filthenes and miserie of man.
"The secounde of synnes in generalle and of their effectis.
"The thyrde howe they ought hastely with all diligence to do penaunce.
"The fourth howe they ought to fle the world.
"The fyfthe of the false riches and vayne honoures of the worlde.
"The sixt howe they ought to drede deth.
"The seventh of the joyes of Paradyse and of the paynes of hell."

The work is embellished with cuts of the prophet Jeremiah, Saint Matthew and Saint John, and with one representing a sort of portico, in which is Death striking a man with a dart. At the beginning of the seventh chapter is a cut representing the Son of God sitting with his hands in an elevated posture; on his right are two angels, one of whom is raising the dead by the sound of a trumpet; on his left are likewise two angels, one of whom is playing on a violin; at his feet four angels are gathering together the elect, and carrying them to heaven in a sheet.

Of this exceedingly scarce book (which contains 54 leaves and is decorated with borders running round every page, in imitation of the illuminated MSS. of that age) there was a copy on vellum in Mr West's library[1].

It appears to have enjoyed considerable popularity in its day, having been reprinted in 1522 both by Wynkyn de Worde and John Skot; and again by the former in 1526[2].

The accounts of the proctors of Cambridge for 1507–8 contain charges for letters written to the countess and for the horse meat of one of her household named Holt[3].

The hospital of St John the Evangelist in Cambridge had been founded at a very early period by Henry Frost

[1] Ballard's *Memoirs of British Ladies*, 8vo. edit. 10.

[2] Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert I 165, 173, 317; edit. Dibdin II 253. III 75. Tanner's *Biblioth. Britann.* 510.

[3] *MS. Baker* XXIV 36.

a burgess of that town for a master and brethren, but in the year 1508 the society was involved in most serious pecuniary difficulties, and its members are said to have been persons of most dissolute character. The countess of Richmond therefore at the solicitation of bishop Fisher resolved to procure the suppression of this hospital, and to convert it into an academical college for a master and 50 scholars, which (like the hospital, it was intended to supplant) should be dedicated to St John. For this purpose the sanction of the king and the bishop of Ely was necessary, and as the one was her son, and the other her son-in-law, she appears to have had no difficulty in procuring their consent; though neither was formally drawn up in her lifetime, and the completion of this foundation was left to her executors, who performed their trust with honour and fidelity, and a zeal which the most formidable difficulties could not overcome[1].

The countess of Richmond had patronised the press of Wynkyn de Worde as early as 1494, but she had not employed him exclusively, and he does not appear to have formally adopted the title of her printer until 1509, when we find him in the "Parlyament of devylles" and "Ny-"chodemus Gospel" styling himself "Prynter unto the "moost excellent pryncesse my lady the kynges moder," and in the short period between the decease of Henry the seventh and of the countess of Richmond he designated himself in books then published as "Prynter unto the moost "excellent pryncesse my lady the kynges graundame[2]."

Dr Wm. Bokenham, who was vice-chancellor of Cambridge in 1508—9, makes the following charges in his account with that university:

"It. to Mr Phillipe for makyng of 3 letturs sent to the "kynggs my ladys grace his mother and to my lorde of "Wynchester I payde 6*s.* 8*d.*

"It. for a man, horse and expencys to London to my

[1] The countess's will is dated 6 June 1508 (Nichols's *Royal Wills* 356) and no mention of her intention to found St John's occurs in it, though it does in a subsequent codicil without date (*ibid.* 386).

[2] Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert I 118, 147, 148, 239; edit. Dibdin II 141, 143, 144, 146; Hartshorne's *Cambridge Book Rarities* 155, 156.

"lads grace to know hir plesur, whether we shuld wayte "oon hir grace yn the Pentecoste weke or noo, by the "space of 4 dayes I payde 6*s.* 6*d.*

"It. the same tyme yn 4 payre of glovys sent to my "lady and to Mr Horneby 18*d.*

"It. for 6 peyer of glovys sent to my lads grace and "oon peyer to Mr Horneby 3*s.* 4*d.*[1]"

King Henry the seventh died at his palace of Richmond on the 21st April 1509, having by his will dated the last day of the month preceding constituted his "derrest and moost entierly beloved moder, Margaret "countesse of Richemount" one of his executors. The sermon at St Paul's, where the body was deposited previous to its being conveyed to Westminster for interment, was preached by bishop Fisher, and soon afterwards at the countess's special request printed in quarto by Wynkyn de Worde[2].

The young king, Henry the eighth, was governed by

[1] *MS. Baker* XXIV 38.

[2] Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert I 148; edit. Dibdin II. 141; Hartshorne's *Cambridge Book Rarities* 392.

It is singular that in this sermon (which is exceedingly scarce, but has been reprinted by Mr Hymers) the bishop lays great stress on the king's death-bed repentance; observing, that "many a tyme vnto his "secrete seruauntes he sayd y^{t} yf "it pleased God to send hym lyfe, "they sholde se him a newe chaung-"ed man." He also mentions a vow made by the king, "that as "touchynge the daungers and jeo-"pardyes of his lawes for thynges "done in tymes passed, he wolde "graunte a pardon generally vnto "all his people."

The bishop's commendation of the deceased king is in these words: "His polytyque wysedome, "in gouernaunce, it was synguler; "his wytte, alway quycke and redy; "his reason pythy and substan-"cyall; his memorye, fresshe and "holdynge; his experyence nota-"ble; his counseylles fortunate and "taken by wyse delyberacyon; his "speche, gracyous in dyuerse lan-"guages; his persone, goodly and "amyable; his natural complec-"cyon, of the purest myxture; hys "issue fayre and in good nombre; "leages and confyderyes he hadde "with all crysten prynces; his "mighty power was dredde euery "where, not onely within his "realme but without also; his "people were to hym in as hum-"ble subgeccyon, as euer they were "to kynge; his londe many a "daye in peas and tranquyllyte; "his prosperyte in batayle ayenst "his enemyes was meruaylous; "his delynge in tyme of perylles "and daungers was colde and sobre, "with grete hardynesse. If ony "treason were conspyred ayenst "him, it came out wonderfully; "his treasour and rychesse, incom-"parable; his buyldynges mooste

the advice of his grandmother in the choice of the privy council he appointed at the commencement of his reign[1].

A prose translation of "the grete shyppe of fooles of "this worlde" (the work so much better known by the metrical version of Alexander Barclay) was printed by Wynkyn de Worde in 1517, if not before. It appears however to have been made earlier than the date specified, for the translator Henry Watson expressly states that he translated it "in to our maternall tongue of En- "glysshe out of Frensshe at y^e^ request of my worshypfull "mayster Wynken de Worde thrugh the entysement and "exhortacyon of the excellent prynces Margarette count- "esse of Rychemonde and Derby and grandame vnto our "moost naturall souerayne lorde kynge Henry y^e^ VIII "whome Jhesu preserve from all encombraunce[2]."

A few days after the coronation of her grandson, viz. on the 29th June 1509, the countess of Richmond died in the abbey of Westminster[3], where she was buried in the stately chapel erected by Henry the seventh.

She appears to have endured great bodily suffering; bishop Fisher in her funeral sermon says:

"These mercyfull and lyberall hands to endure the "moost paynful cramps, so greveously vexynge her, and "compellynge her to crye, O Blessyd Jhesu helpe me! "O blessyd Lady socoure me! It was a mater of grete

"goodly and after the newest cast, "all of pleasure."

With respect to bishop Fisher's sermons, Mr Bruce (whose paper on bishop Fisher has been before cited) observes: "If judged by "modern taste, his sermons will "be found to contain little that is "attractive; but his contempora- "ries appear to have held his pul- "pit eloquence in high estimation. "He preached upon the interment "of the countess of Richmond and "of her son Henry VII. He was "appointed to preach before Henry "VIII upon receipt of the tidings "of the victory of Flodden; he "preached at St Paul's cross upon "the public condemnation of Lu- "ther's doctrines, on the 12th "May 1521, and is mentioned as "the preacher upon several other "peculiar and solemn occasions." *Archaeologia* xxv 63.

[1] Stow's *Annales*, edit. 1605 p. 814.

[2] Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert I 156; edit. Dibdin II 216.

[3] *MS. Cotton Vitell. C* XVII 329. Query at Woking? See Toplis's *Geneal. Hist.* DeFoe (*Tourthrough Great Britain*, 1724, letter II p. 86) says the countess of Richmond died at Woking, where Henry 7th had repaired an old royal house on purpose for her residence.

"pyte. Lyke a spere, it perced the hertes of all her true "servaunts, that was about her, and made them cry alsoe "of Jhesu for helpe and socoure, with grete haboundance "of teares: But specyally when they saw the dethe so "hast upon her, and that she must nedes depart from "them, and they sholde forgoe so gentyll a maistris, so "tender a lady, then wept they mervaylously, wept her "ladys and kyneswomen, to whom she was full kinde, "wept her poore gentylwomen, whom she had loved so "tenderly before, wept her chamberers, to whome she "was full deare, wept her chaplayns and preests, wept "her other true and faythfull servants[1]."

The bishop thus appeals to a portion of his auditory as to her behaviour at the hour of death:

"How hertly she answered, whan the holy sacrament "contaynyng the Blessed Jhesu in it was holden before "her, and that questyon made untyll her, whether she "byleved that there was verayly the Son of God, that "suffered his blessed passyon for her and for all mankynde "upon the crosse. Many here can bere recorde, how with "all her herte and soule, she raysed her body, to make "answere thereunto and confessed assuredly, that in that "sacrament was conteyned Chryst Jhesu, the Sone of "God, that dyed for wretched synners upon the crosse, in "whome holy she putte her truste and confydence[2]."

The character of the countess of Richmond is thus delineated by bishop Fisher:

"She was bounteous and lyberal to every person of "her knowlege or acquaintance. Avarice and covetyse "she most hated, and sorowed it full moche in all per- "sons, but specially in ony that belong'd unto her. She "was also of syngular easyness to be spoken unto, and "full curtayse answere she would make to all that came

[1] *Mornynge Remembrance* 21. One who had been the countess of Richmond's servant (supposed to be John Walcot esq.), and who had lived in her family 16 years, was author of "An English collection of the Antiquities of Croyland Abbey." He highly extols the countess on every occasion. *Additions to the History of Croyland* (in *Biblioth. Topog. Britann.* III 163—173).

[2] *Mornynge Remembrance* 34.

"unto her. Of mervayllous gentyleness she was unto all "folks, but specially unto her owne, whom she trusted "and loved ryghte tenderly. Unkynde she wolde not be "unto no creature, ne forgetfull of ony kyndness or ser- "vyce done to her before, which is no lytel part of veray "nobleness. She was not vengeable, ne cruell, but redy "anone to forgete and to forgyve injuryes done unto her, "at the leest desyre or mocyon made unto her for the "same. Mercyfull also and pyteous she was unto such as "was grevyed and wrongfully troubled, and to them that "were in poverty or sekeness or any other mysery. To "God and to the chirche full obedient and tractable, "sechyng his honour and plesure full besyly. A wareness "of her self she had alway to eschewe every thyng, that "myght dishonest ony noble woman, or distayne her "honour in ony condycyon. Fryvelous thyngs, that were "lytell to be regarded, she wold let pass by, but the "other that were of weyght and substance, wherein "she myght proufyte, she wolde not let for any payne or "labour, to take upon hande[1]."

The bishop adverts to the loss the nation sustained by her death in most forcible terms:

"All Englonde for her dethe had cause of wepynge. "The poor creatures, that were wonte to receyve her "almes, to whom she was always pyteous and mercyfull, "the studentes of both the unyversytees, to whom she "was as a moder, all the learned men of Englonde, to "whome she was a veray patroness, all the vertuous and "devoute persones, to whom she was as a lovynge syster, "all the good relygyous men and women, whome she so "often was wonte to vysyte and comforte, all good "preests and clercks, to whome she was a true defendresse, "all the noblemen and women, to whome she was a "myrroure and exampler of honoure, all the comyn people "of this realme, for whome she was in theyr causes "a comyn medyatryce, and toke right great displeasure "for them, and generally the hole realm hath cause to "complayne and to morne her dethe[2]."

[1] *Mornynge Remembrance* 5, 6, 7. [2] *Ibid.* 22.

Fuller describes the countess as "the exactest patterne "of the best devotion those dayes afforded, taxed with no "personal faults but the errors of the age she lived in[1]."

No apology seems necessary for transferring to these pages the following sketch of the countess's character from the elegant pen of the late Mr Lodge:

"We must form our opinion of this illustrious lady "rather from inferences than from facts. The darkness of "the distant age in which she lived allows us but an "uncertain view of the several features of her character, "but cannot wholly shroud from our observation the mild "splendour which seems to rest on every part of it. She "appears to have united to the strictest piety the practice "of all the moral virtues and to have chastened, while "she properly cherished, the grandeur of royalty by the "indulgence of domestic affections and the retired exer- "cise of a mind at once philosophic and humble. She "stepped widely, it is true, out of the usual sphere of her "sex to encourage literature by her example and her "bounty, but she cautiously confined herself within it to "avoid any concern in the government of the state after "Henry had mounted the throne. She loved him as her "son and obeyed him as her sovereign with equal sim- "plicity, and seemed to have forgotten that in the opinion "of no small party he reigned in some measure by her "tacit appointment. History surely has treated her "rather with complaisance than with justice; but we "have lost in the lapse of years most of the positive evi- "dence of her merits, and the careless wit of the most "accomplished and popular recorder of biographical anec- "dotes that our day has produced, has yet further depre- "ciated those merits by wanton and misplaced ridicule[2]."

Miss Halsted throughout her recently published life of the countess of Richmond speaks of her in terms of the

[1] *History of Cambridge* 94.

[2] *Memoir of Margaret of Lancaster* 1. It is perhaps hardly necessary to state that the "accomplished "and popular recorder of bio- "graphical anecdotes" to whose "wanton and misplaced ridicule" Mr Lodge adverts, was Horace Walpole. See his *Catalogue of Royal and Noble Authors*, edit. Park 1 225.

most enthusiastic admiration. From amongst a great variety of eulogistic observations the following summary of her character has been selected:

"She was the friend of the friendless, the comforter "of the afflicted, the munificent patroness of learning, the "meek but strenuous supporter of religion[1]."

[1] Miss Halsted's *Life of Margaret Countess of Richmond* 236.

CHAPTER XII.

Will. Funeral sermon. Monument. Seal and arms. Portraits. St. John's college. Divinity professorships. Cambridge preacherships. Chantry and school at Winborn.

THE countess's will bears date the 6th June 1508, but was not proved till more than three years after her death, having been the subject of a protracted suit in the court of chancery.

After bequeathing her soul to Almighty God, St. Mary the Virgin and the whole company of heaven, and directing that her body should be buried in the chapel of Henry the seventh at Westminster, she gives minute directions as to the religious services consequent upon her death in her own chapel, in the church of the parish where she should die and the 15 adjoining parishes, in every parish through which her body should pass, and in all the churches where her body might be deposited for the night.

She bequeaths legacies for masses to the four orders of friars, the convents of Christ Church, St. Mary Spital, St. Bartholomew, St. Mary Mountgrace, the Crutched friars, and Elsyngspyttell in London; to the abbeys of Westminster and Bermondsey, and to St. Stephen's college and St. Margaret's church in Westminster.

On the day of her death she wills that £133. 6*s*. 8*d*. or more be distributed in alms amongst poor people[1].

[1] Distributions of this kind at the funerals of the wealthy were common in ancient times. In 1400 Philippa duchess of York directed by her will that a penny should be given to each of 1000 poor people (Dugdale's *Baronage* II 157); and at the funeral of Henry earl of Northumberland in 1489, 13,340 "pore bodys" received twopence apiece (Peck's *Desiderata Curiosa* lib. VII p. 11).

Henry the seventh gives the following directions in his will for a

£200 were to be expended in clothes for her executors and servants and other persons attending her funeral and month's day.

distribution of alms after his death: "We wol also that yf we decesse "within this our reame, that then "betwix the houre of our deceasse "and th'ende of the daye of our "sepulture be distributed in ele- "mose for the weale of our soule, "two thousand pounds; and yf it "shall fortune us to disceasse in "any place without this our reame, "we wol that then assone as goodly "may be doon, and at the ferrest "within oon moneth next and "ymmediately after that our said "executours shall have furst notice "of oure decesse, bee distributed "in elemesse for the weale of our "soule the same MM[l]; whereof we "wol that MD[l] bee distributed "among such poore folks as may "travaile to aske elemose, that is "to say to every of theim IV[d].; and "to the oder D[l], CC[l] to be dealte "within oure citie of London, the "suburbes of the same and oure "monastery and towne of West- "minster, among lame, blinde, "bedred and moost nedye folks of "the same, which may not travaile "to ask elemesse, and th'oder "CCC[l] to be dealte among the "miserable prisonners remayning "in any prison within oure said "citie or the suburbes of the same, "or of oure towne of Westminster, "condempned for debt or other "cause, where the dutie and "damages excede not IIII[l], or such "as remayne in prisonne oonly for "lack of payment of their fees; to "th'entent thei doo praie to al- "mighty God for the remission of "our synnes and salvacion of oure "soule. And that the same D[l] "bee distributed among the same "lame, blinde, nedy, and the said "prisonners in fourme before re- "hersed, within the same time. "And in this partie we heartily "desire oure executours to thinke "and considere how necessarie, "behoofull, and howe profitable it "is to dede folks to be praied for, "entierlye requiring theim, that in "the distribucion of the said ele- "messe they exhorte and moeve "the poore people that shall re- "ceive the said elemose, devoutly "and by name to praie for us and "the weale of our soule, soo that "oure soule may fele that as thei "loved us in oure life, soo thei "may remember us after our de- "ceasse. And for the true execu- "cion herof we charge there con- "science as thei will answere "therefor before God." Astle's *Will of Henry VII* 9.

The funeral dole has only very lately fallen into disuse in the North of England. Raine's *Charters, Inventories and Account Rolls of Finchdale Priory* 426.

See an amusing account of an *annual* dole at Titchborne in Hampshire, in Duthy's *Sketches of Hampshire* 73.

These doles frequently however led to great disorder, and we are told that at the burial of lady Ramsey in 1601, "a charitable doale or "almes was given for her on the "same day in the afternoone at "the Leadenhall, where 17 poore "and weake people were among "the sturdie beggars crushed and "troden to death" (Stow's *Annales*, ed. 1605, p. 1411). At the funeral of Sir John Spencer alderman of London in 1609—10 there were 320 poor men who had every one a basket given him, containing a

Three hearses were to be provided, one for her chapel, one for the church of the parish where she should die, and the third for the abbey of Westminster.

Directions are given for providing torches at the funeral, and the rewards to be given the persons employed on the occasion are specified.

She directs her debts to be paid, and that her household be kept together for a quarter of a year after her death, and that her domestic servants be paid half a year's wages.

She bequeaths certain legacies, specified in a schedule[1], and appoints as her executors Richard Fox bishop of Winchester, John Fisher bishop of Rochester, Lord Herbert the king's chamberlain, Sir Thomes Lovell treasurer of the king's household, Sir Henry Marney chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, Sir John Saint John her chamberlain, Henry Horneby her chancellor[2] and Sir Hugh Ashton comptroller of her household[3]; and she beseeches the king to be supervisor and to shew his special help, favour and assistance to her executors. She also desires the archbishop of Canterbury (Dr. Warham) to see her will performed.

The countess details her foundation of the cantarists at Westminster; of the divinity readers at Oxford and Cambridge; the preacher at the latter place; and of Christ's college there. She confirms the grant by her feoffees of a close of land in Maxey to trustees for the

black gown, 4lbs. of beef, two loaves of bread, a little bottle of wine, a candlestick, a pound of candles, two saucers, two spoons, a black pudding, a pair of gloves, a dozen of points, two red herrings, six sprats and two eggs (Winwood's *Memorials* III 136).

[1] This schedule is not annexed to the copy of the countess's will in Nichols's *Royal Wills*, and is probably not now extant. [See Append.]

[2] Henry Horneby was afterwards D.D. and master of Peterhouse in Cambridge. He wrote a History of the name of Jesus, which he dedicated to the countess of Richmond. Tanner's *Biblioth. Brit. Hib.* 413. Other particulars respecting Dr Horneby may be found in Churton's *Lives of Smyth and Sutton* 120, 121, and in Cole's *Collections* (*MS. Addit. in Mus. Brit.* 5871).

[3] Hugh Ashton archdeacon of York was a considerable benefactor to St John's college, Cambridge. He died 1522, and is buried in the ante-chapel of that college. Blomefield's *Collectanea Cantabrigiensia* 121.

exhibition and finding of Margaret White anchoress in the house of nuns beside Stamford, and of an honest woman to attend upon her during her life[1]; and various grants made by the feoffees of her Northamptonshire estates to her servants and others.

Her executors are directed to make a tomb and one or two altars for the purpose of her masses in the chapel of Henry the seventh at Westminster, and to establish and found the chantry and school at Wimborn, unless she should establish it in her life.

She wills that lands called Fosters in Curry Revel in Somersetshire be sold, and that the produce be applied in payment of her debts and the satisfaction of her will and in works of piety and mercy for the weal of her soul; and she charges her debts and legacies on her lands in Somersetshire and Devonshire; and directs that the unbequeathed residue of her goods be applied for the wealth of her soul in such manner as her executors should think most meritorious and convenient.

By a codicil without date and written in the third person it is stated to be the countess's intention to dissolve the hospital of St. John in Cambridge, and to change the same into a college of secular persons, viz. a master and 50 scholars with divers servants, and to build anew the said college, and sufficiently to endow the same with lands and tenements after the manner and form of other colleges in Cambridge, and to furnish the same in the library, pantry and kitchen, with books and all other things necessary[2]. And she willed her executors to take the profits

[1] This Margaret White, although an anchoress, was a member of St Katharine's gild at Stamford (*MS. in Biblioth Coll. Gen. et Caii Cantab.* no 266 f. 53). See a note respecting anchorites in Nicolas's *Privy Purse Expenses of Elizabeth of York* 174. Various particulars respecting anchorites and anchoresses may be found in Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo edit. II 430, 505. III 177, 212 [these two pp. relate to the right of sanctuary]. IV 70, 75, 81, 82, 83, 111, 128, 140, 176, 245, 263, 421, 423, 430. V 305. *Rot. Parl.* I 419. V 546. Newcome's *St Albans* 391. Ames's *Typographical Antiquities*, edit. Herbert I 185, 389. Fosbrooke's *British Monachism*, 8vo edit. II 55 to 61. Trokelowe *Annales Edvardi* II, edit. Hearne 265. Rymer's *Foedera* IX 275, 276. Weever's *Funeral Monuments* 150. Peshall's *City of Oxford* 318. Victor Hugo's *Notre Dame*.

[2] "By the way be it observed

of her enfeoffed lands in Devonshire, Somersetshire and Northamptonshire, for the performance of such intention and payment of the old debts and repair of the lands and tenements of the hospital.

The countess further willed that her old and serviceable household servants and her executors should be rewarded at the discretion of bishop Fox, and that the twelve poor men and women whom she had kept at Hatfield should be maintained at her costs during their lives.

To the free school and chantry at Winborn she gave £6 a year in lands, besides the £10 a year mentioned in the king's licence.

To Christ's college she gave lands of £16 *per annum* in addition to those then in possession of the college, and she directed that the college should at her charge be perfectly finished "in all reparacions, bielding and gar-"nyshing of the same." She willed that the manor of Malton should be built and repaired at her costs, so that the society might resort thither for study during the time of any contagious sickness at Cambridge, and that a coffer with £100 in it should be provided for the college, to be spent as they should need.

All her plate, jewels, vestments, altarcloths, books, hangings and other necessaries belonging to her chapel, and not otherwise bequeathed, she gave to her colleges of Christ and St John, to be divided between them at the discretion of her executors.

The fourth day before her death she willed that bishop Fox and Henry Horneby her chancellor should have the

"that Cambridge hath been much "beholden to the *strength of bounty* "in the *weaker* sex. Of the four "halls therein two, viz. Clare and "Pembroke, were (as I may say) "*feminine foundations;* and of the "twelve colledges one third, Queens', "Christ's, Saint John's and Sid-"ney, owe their original to worthy "women; whereas no female ever "founded colledge in Oxford (though "bountifull benefactors to many), "seeing Queen's colledge therein, "though commended to the queens "of England for its successive "patronesses, had Robert Egles-"field for the *effectual founder* "thereof. And Cambridge is so "far from being *ashamed of*, she is "*joyfull at*, and *thankfull for such* "*charity;* having read of our Sa-"viour himself that 'Mary Magda-"len and Joanna and Susanna and "many other women ministred "unto him of their substance'." Fuller's *Worthies*, edit. 1811 i 116.

oversight of her will, with power to alter, add to or diminish the same[1].

The schedule to her will does not appear to be preserved, but amongst the bequests which it contained was probably one to the church of Winborn minster of a cope of blue cloth of gold, another of crimson cloth of gold, and a suit of vestments[2].

The plate bequeathed to Christ's college was delivered to the master on the 14th of August succeeding the countess's death, and of the inventory then made the following fragment has been preserved:

"First a gret crucifix gilt and inamyld with Mary and "John, pondering cxvj unc̄. price the unce iiij^{s}..... ...xxiij^{li} iiij^{s}.

"Item one crucifix, with Mary and John gilt and "inamyld, pondering 47 unc̄. di. price the unce iiij^{s}..... ...ix^{li} x^{s}.

"Item a hole harnish for a crosstaf to be borne in pro- "cession, that is to understond, iij long holow pipes and "4 gret knoppis, part of them inamyled and one of them "having a gret crest with pynacles, all pondering cxviij "unc̄. price the unce iiij^{s}..... xxiij^{li} xij^{s}.

"Item one gilt foot for a crosse to rest in upon the auter, "pondering xxiij unc̄. price the unce iiij^{s}..... iiij^{li} xij^{s}.

"Item a great chales with the patent gilt, ponsid with "portculious, rosis, margarettes[3], the ymage of the Trinite "inamyld, and ymage of the crucifix inamyld, with the "patent in the foot, pond. xxiiij unc̄. quart. price the "unce iij^{s} viij^{d} ..... iiij^{li} viij^{s} xj^{d}.

"Item a chales with the patent gilt, with this scripture "*Calicem Salutar. accipiam et nomen Dn̄i invocabo* graven "abowte the cup, of[4].....

[1] Nichols's *Royal Wills* 356—388. Nicolas's *Testamenta Vetusta* 516—524.

[2] Hutchins's *Dorset* II 552.

[3] The margarite or daisy was used as a device both by the countess and her granddaughter the princess Margaret, as it had previously been by their name-sake Margaret of Anjou queen of Hen. VI (see Sir Henry Ellis's *Letters*, second series I 94). Camden (*Remains*, edit. 1674 p. 455) states the device of Margaret countess of Richmond to have been three white daisies growing on a turf.

[4] Wright's *Memorials of Cambridge* (*Christ's College* 4). *Cambridge Portfolio* 299.

In Christ's college library is a fine folio volume of vellum, not written upon, which probably belonged to the countess, her arms being embossed on it and the whole being bound in a style of solid splendour, which evidently betokens its antiquity[1].

At her month's mind a commemoration sermon was preached by bishop Fisher, in which he compares the deceased to Martha in nobleness of person, in discipline of her body, in ordering her soul to God, in hospitality and charitable dealing to her neighbours. This sermon was afterwards printed by Wynkyn de Worde under the title of "A Mornynge Remembraunce had at the Moneth Minde of the Noble Prynces Margarete Countesse of Richmonde and Darbye Moder unto Kynge Henry the Seventh and Grandame to our Soverayne Lorde that now is[2]". It was reprinted with a valuable biographical préface by the Rev. Thomas Baker B.D. sometime fellow of St John's college Cambridge, an individual of great learning and eminent piety[3].

The tomb which was erected for the countess of Richmond is in the south aisle of Henry the seventh's chapel, and is said to have been the work of Pietro Torrigiano[4].

It is an altar monument of black marble and touchstone, each side being divided by pilasters into three compartments. At the ends and sides are eight escocheons within chaplets of laurel surrounded by roses. On the top is a recumbent effigy of the countess in her coronet and robes of state, the head resting on cushions beneath

[1] Not long after the foundation of this college one of its members appears to have possessed considerable skill in bookbinding. The churchwardens of Trinity parish in Cambridge for the 19th Hen. VIII charge twenty shillings as paid "to "Leonard of Christ's college for "piecing, noting and writing of an "antiphonar that was sore broken, "and binding of the same, and for "mending of the organ book where "it was rent and torn," and 13*s.* as paid to him "for new covering "of a grail and mending the same." *Lib. Com. Guard. Eccles. SS. Trin. Cantab.*

[2] Ames's *Typog. Antiq.* edit. Herbert I 219; edit. Dibdin II 142.

[3] London 12mo 1708. A copy in the Bodleian library has transcripts of Mr Baker's manuscript notes. *Cat. of Books bequeathed to Bodl. Lib. by R. Gough Esq.* p. 57.

[4] Walpole's *Anecdotes of Painting*, etc., edit. Dallaway I 176.

a gothic canopy; and the feet supported by a fawn. The effigy, escocheons, chaplets, roses etc. are of copper, and the effigy is gilt. On the ledge of the tomb is the following inscription, composed by the celebrated Erasmus, for which he received 20*s.*[1]:

"Margaretae . Richemondiae . septimi . Henrici .
"Matri . octavi . aviae . quae . stipendia . constituit .
"Trib . hoc . coenobio . monachis . et . doctori .
"Grammatices . apud . Wynborn . perq . Angliam .
"Totam . divini . verbi . praeconi . duob . item .
"Interpraetib . litterar . sacrar . alteri . Oxoniis .
"Alteri . Cantabrigiae . ubi . et . collegia . duo . Christo .
"Et . Ioanni . discipulo . eius . struxit . moritur .
"An . Domini . M.D. IX. III. Kal. Julii."

On a tablet adjoining the tomb was formerly a Latin elegy to the countess's memory, written by John Skelton the poet laureate and dated 16 August 1516[2].

The arms about the tomb are as follows (the tinctures being supplied from various authorities):

1. Edmund earl and Margaret countess of Richmond. *France* and *England* quarterly within a bordure azure charged alternately with fleur de lis and martlets or, *Tudor* impaling *France* and *England* quarterly within a bordure gobone argent and azure, *Beaufort.*

2. King Henry VII and Elizabeth of York his queen. *France* and *England* quarterly impaling quarterly 1 *France* and *England* quarterly 2 and 3 or a cross gules, *Burgh.* 4 barry of six or and azure, a chief of the first paly the corners gironny of the second over all an inescocheon argent, *Mortimer*[3].

[1] Baker's preface xix.

[2] Keepe's *Westminster* 272. Baker's preface. See a translation in Ballard's *Memoirs of British Ladies* (8vo edit. 17—19) of Skelton's elegy.

[3] "This cote is the trial of an "Herehaught. For it hath bin "thought, that he that could well "blaze it without offence, were "cunning in that point of this art. "But I will teache you a shorter "waie than hath bin yet spoken of, "you shall say, that it is Erle "Mortimers of March his cote, "which for the rarenesse thereof "fully descrieth the same without "any further emblason." Gerard Leigh's *Accedence of Armorie*, edit. 1597 p. 91. [In Berry's *Encycl.*

3. King Henry the fifth and Catharine of Valois his queen. *France* and *England* quarterly impaling *France.*

4. Arthur prince of Wales. *France* and *England* quarterly with a label of three points argent.

5. Thomas earl of Derby and Margaret his countess. Quarterly I and IV quarterly 1 and 4 argent on a bend azure three bucks heads caboshed or, *Stanley.* 2 or on a chief indented azure three plates, *Latham.* 3 chequy or and azure, *Warren.* II and III gules three legs in armour conjoined at the thigh and flexed in triangle argent spurred and garnished or, *Isle of Man*[1]. Over all on an inescocheon azure a lion rampant argent, *Montalt*[2]. The whole impaling *Beaufort.*

6. King Henry VIII and Catharine of Arragon his first queen. *France* and *England* quarterly impaling quarterly 1 and 4 *Castille* and *Leon* quarterly, 2 and 3 *Arragon* impaling *Sicily.* In the base of the escocheon the badge of *Granada* viz. a pomegranate slipped proper.

7. John duke of Somerset and Margaret his duchess. *Beaufort* impaling gules on a fess between six martlets 3 2 and 1 or a mullet pierced sable, *Beauchamp.*

8. John earl of Somerset and Margaret his countess. *Beaufort* impaling *England* within a bordure argent, *Holland and Woodstock*[3].

The countess's monument is engraved in Sandford's

Herald. II the Mortimer arms are: barry of six or and az. an inescocheon ar. on a chief of the first, three pallets between two gyronnies of the second.]

[1] In 1475 there was a great dispute between John lord Scrope and Thomas lord Stanley respecting the right to bear the arms of the earl of Man; whereupon Edward IV having no opportunity to determine the matter, ordered that whilst the said lords should continue in his service in France or elsewhere beyond sea, the lord Scrope should without prejudice forbear to use or wear such arms. Rymer's *Foedera* XII 2.

[2] "The family of Stanley [bore] "azure a lion rampant argent the "arms of Montault by reason of "the possession of that castle etc., "for there are several instances "where the arms and badges of the "ancient possessors of earldoms "and honours became in tract of "time to be esteemed annexed to "these honours." Anstis's *Register of the Garter* I 217.

[3] It is observable that the arms of Sir Henry Stafford the countess's second husband do not occur on this tomb, although he was to be commemorated at the masses she established at Westminster abbey.

Genealogical History, Mr Baker's edition of bishop Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance*, Knight's *Life of Erasmus*, Dart's *Westminster Abbey* [I 148], and other works.

The countess's seal (affixed to a deed dated 3 May 20 Henry VII) represents an escocheon of the arms of Beaufort supported by antilopes and ensigned with a coronet of roses and fleurs de lis, out of which issues an eagle displayed, holding in his beak a scroll which encompasses the seal, and contains the following inscription in old english characters: "S. Dñe M'garete coītisse Richmūndie and Derbi filie and her. Jōhis duc. Sūmset ac mat'is hen. vij reg. angl. & fr." At the back of each supporter is an ostrich feather with a scroll[1].

Her arms are over the gates of Christ's and St John's colleges at Cambridge, and in the window of the hall of the latter college the crest and coronet are or and the antilopes argent besantie armed crined and unguled or[2].

There are several portraits of the countess in each of the colleges of her foundation, two in Trinity college, one in the university library at Cambridge[3]; one at Knowsley the seat of the earl of Derby, another at Hatfield the seat of the marquis of Salisbury, and another at Melchborn in Bedfordshire the seat of the lords St John. An engraving from the portrait at Knowsley may be found in Mr Lodge's splendid work, and one taken from that in St John's college hall forms the frontispiece to Whitaker's *History of Richmondshire*. There is also a portrait of the countess in Mr Park's edition of Walpole's *Royal and Noble Authors*. Of other engraved portraits a list will be found in Granger[4].

---

[1] Sandford's *Genealogical History*, edit. Stebbing 246, 328. "The "duke of Somsett, the oystryche "feather ar. the penne compone ar. "and b. ys his badge." *Collect. Topog. et Geneal.* III 58.

[2] *Ibid.* 328.

[3] C. H. Hartshorne's *Cambridge Book Rarities* 480, 481, 484, 489, 490, 493, 515, 516. "The Lady "Margaret Countess of Richmond "Phisiognomie" occurs in a very ancient catalogue of the university effects. *MS. Cole* XLVI 265.

[4] *Biographical History of England*, edit. 1824 I 31.

St John's college was finally established in 1516, the countess's executors having surmounted numerous difficulties of a very serious character. Many of the estates which the countess had designed for its support were however diverted to other purposes[1], but a great number of benefactions, some of a very munificent description, subsequently compensated for this loss, and it is at the present day one of the wealthiest foundations in either university.

The emoluments of the countess's divinity professorships have been greatly augmented. James I granted to the Cambridge professorship the rectory of Terrington in Norfolk[2], and Charles I annexed to that at Oxford a prebendal stall in the cathedral church of Worcester[3].

Charles II by letters dated 30 October 1679 dispensed with the sermons required by the foundress of her preacher at Cambridge on the ground of the inadequacy of the remuneration[4], but a preacher is still appointed, who is required annually to preach a Latin sermon before the university on the day before the commencement of Easter term[5].

The chantry at Winborn was endowed in the 2nd Henry VIII, and after the dissolution of such institutions a school was established in which the bounty of the countess is absorbed[6].

[1] Baker's preface xxxi, etc.

[2] Blomefield's *Norfolk*, 8vo edit. IX 96.

[3] Wood's *Ath. Oxon.* II 63.

[4] *Statuta Academiae Cantabrig.* (4to 1785) 308. Dyer's *Cambridge Privileges* I 372.

[5] *Statuta Academiae Cantabrigiensis* (4to 1785) 255. Dyer's *Cambridge Privileges* I 194. Dr Lamb's *Cambridge Documents* 341. Wall's *Cambridge Ceremonies*, edit. Gunning 107. Miss Halsted (*Life of Margaret Beaufort* 216) incorrectly states that the preacher is obliged to deliver *six* sermons at the beginning of Easter term.

[6] Hutchins's *Dorset* II 80, 81, 83. See *Reports of Charity Commissioners* XXX 53.

APPENDIX.

I. BAKER in the preface to Fisher's *Mornynge Remembrance* lxii says: 'The various Readings in the Margin are taken from an Antient *Manuscript* amongst the Archives of St *John's* College, probably lodg'd there by Bishop *Fisher*, with several other things of greatest moment.' This manuscript is more precisely described in Baker's *History of St John's College*, Cambr. 1869 61 l. 35: 'that sermon is printed, though it be as scarce as MSS.; if it ever should be printed again (as it well deserves), there is a more perfect copy upon an old register amongst the archives of the college'; cf. the note p. 562 l. 35. I have paged this register and subjoin a calendar of its contents.

1. Lady Margaret's will pp. 1—24. See Baker's *History* 58 l. 13, 562 l. 8. Far more complete than the copy printed by Nichols and Hymers. After 'con-'uenient' p. 14 (Hymers p. 251) follow 6 pages of legacies (to p. 20).

WHERE CERTAINE persones late recouered to our vse the maner of Bassingbourns in Fordam within the countie of Cambrige of Sir Adrian Foschus[1] knyght and his wyef, we woll the said recouerers make astate to such persons as schall of theym be desired be [i.e. by] our executours for thentent of payment of dettes and performinge of our will at eny tyme, when yey therunto schalbe required. THESE BEN THE LEGACIES of vs Margarette countesse of Richemond and Derbye moder to our souerain lord king Henry the vijth made at Hatefelde Episcopi the xv day of

[1] i. e. Fortescue, see *Calendar of State Papers, Hen. VIII.* I index.

Februarye the xxiiijth yere of hys reign. To Cristes college [p. 15] within Cambrige, IN PRIMIS we geve and bequeth vnto our college of Crest in Cambrige a crucifix with Mare and John full gilt and enameled, ponder. cxvj vnces. Item one fote gilte for the said crucifix to rest vpon pondering xxiij vnces. Item on crucifix with Mare and John full gilt and enamyled to beare in processions, ponder. xlvij vnces dim. Item a hole garnyssh for a crosse staff gilt and enamyled to beyre the said crucifix in procession, all pondering cxviij vnces. Item on chalece of golde with the paten, the chalice is full garnesshed with perle and scons, the paten hath this reason in the circuite of the same *verbum caro factum est et habitauit in nobis*, all pondering l vnces, prince [*sic* price] the vnce xls., all c li. Item on chalice withe the paten gilt all, with this scripture *Calicem salutaris accipiam* etc. grauen aboute cupp of the chalice, and this scripture *Benedicamus Patrem et Filium cum Sancto Spiritu* grauen within the paten of the same chales, all pondering xxj vnces iij quart. Item on chalice with the paten all gylt and pownced with portcolious, roses and margarettes. And in the paten is enamyled the ymage of the Trenitie, and on the fote of the chales enamyled the ymage of the crucifixe, pondering xxiiij vnces quart. Item to Cristes college oon image of our lady gilt with a crowne in hir hede, holding hir Child nayked on hir right arme, all pondering iij^{xx}xix vnces. Item oon image gilt of seynt Mary Magdaleyn, pondering liii vnces dim. Item oon ymage of Seynte John the Baptist gilt, ponder. lx vnces dim. Item on image gilt of Seynt George, ponder. xlvij vnces quart. Item ij bassons for the aulter gilt, oon of them hath a spowte in the bothum, they be enboced with roses and sonnys and my lades armes enamyled in theyr botoms, and aboute their borders be grauen branches of roses, both ponder. ccxxvj vnces dim. Item ij gilt bassons for the aulter, on of theym hath a spoute in the botom, the[y] be enboced with roses and sonnys and redde roses cowched in the myddes, both [MS. *bothom*] ponder. cxv vnces. Item ij grett candilstykkes all gilt, chased withen sett with portculious, both pondering cliiij vnces dim. Item ij

grette candelstikkes parcell gilt and euery of theym having vj portculious gilt, all ponder. cxxxvj vnces. Item ij playne cruettes gilt with spowtes, and on the hight of euery of their liddes be like vnto strawburyes, both ponder. xij vnces dim. Item a scopp with the sprinkell for holy water parcell gilt, the bayle restith in too libarddes heddes, all pondring lxxiiij vnces dim. [p. 16] Item on peyre of greatte sensours gilt with white cheaynes and ponder. cl vnces dim. Item ij smaller sensours gilt with white cheaneys, both ponder. lxx vnces dim. Item a greate shipp gilte with a littel gilt spone, on euery ende of the shippe is littell gilt lion, all ponder. xl vnces dim. et dim. quart. Item on shipp parcell gilt with a lyon vpon the vice, wanting the spone, pondering xij vnces. Item to Cristes college aforesaid a payre of alter clothes of grene veluet paled with cremsyn veluet and enbroderd with portculious withe ymayge of Seynt Gregories piety enbroderd in the on of theym. Item ij aulter clothes of crymsyn clothe of gold of tissue paled with blue veluet enbroderd with portculious and Jesus, oon of theym hathe the ymage of the crucifix enbrodred in the myddes. Item ij alter clothes of tyncell cloth of gold paled with crimsen veluet vpon veluet, fringet with white, blewe and yelowe silke. Item ij aulter clothes of white bawdkyn with f[l]owres of gold. Item ij aulter clothes for lenten of white saten with pagentes of the pacion in white and blake. Item a chesible with too townykilles with a cope of crymsin cloth of gold offried with blewe veluet enbroderd with portculious and Jesus. To OURE chapell at Westminster FIRST ON portuous to be chayned with yn the chapell. Item ij cruettes gilt, eyther of theym hauing a rose and a portculious pownced, all ponder. xj vnces dim. dim. quart. xlvj^{s} vj^{d}. Item a paxbrede gilt with the ymage of the trenytie enamyled and a gilt portculious in grene enameled, ponder. viij vnces, xxxij^{s}. Item a sacring bell all gilt ponder. iiij vnces, xiiij^{s}. Item ij candelstikes gilt with this reason written on eche of their fete *Rex est anima leges* [read *legis*], *anima iustici* [read *iusticie*] *sedes Dei*, both ponder. xlv vnces dim. ix^{li} ij^{s}. Item a chales of gold no praisett, with a paten full garnesshed with perles

and on the fote a crucifex with Marie and John sett in amyle, all ponder. xxxviij vnces iij quart., lxxvij^{li} x^{s}. Item ij bassons of siluer and gilt, ponder. iiij^{xx} xix vnces, xvij^{li} vj^{s} vj^{d}. Item a crucifix with an ymage siluer and gilt, ponder. xxxij vnces, vj^{li} xj^{d}. Item on booke having in the beginnynge certen ymages with prayours to theym and after theym the prymar and the psalter to be cheyned within the chapell. [p. 17] ITEM TO the monastery of Durum a maseboke of Salesbury vse. Item a payer of aulter clothes of grene and crymsyn clothe of golde, on of theym hath in the middes the ymage of the Trynitie enbroderd, x^{li}. Item a chesible, too tunykkylles and a cope of the same sute, xx^{li}. ITEM TO Wynborn ij copys, oon of blew cloth of gold and the other of crimsyn cloth of gold that be occupyed in our chapell. Item on hole sute of vestmentes. ITEM TO THE college of Tateshall a chesible with ij tunycles and on coope. ITEM TO the frerers [*sic*] in Ware a vestment complete and in money v markes. ITEM to the frers in Richmount v markes. ITEM to the white freres in Northampton iij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}. ITEM to the freris in Grenewich iij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}. ITEM to the monkes of Mountegrace iij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}. ITEM to the Charterhouse of Shene vij^{li}. [altered from iiij^{li}]. ITEM to the house of Soyon iiij^{li}. ITEM to the Charterhouse withyn London iiij^{li}. ITEM to Jesus college in Cambrige xl^{s}. ITEM TO the four house of frers in Stamford iiij^{li}, to euery house xx^{s}. ITEM to the nunnys of Stamford xx^{s}. ITEM TO the ij ancores of Stamford, and of Seynt Albons, of Westminster, of Feuersham, of London in the Wall, and to euery of them then occupying romth x^{s}. ITEM to parisshe churche of Colyweston oon chalyse, price iij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}. ITEM to the same a masse boke and a vestment complete. To the kinges grace FIRST a Frenche boke of velome with diuerse stories, atthe begynnyng the booke of Genesis with pictures lymnyd. Item a greate volume of velom couered with blake veluet, which is the secunde volume of Froysart. Item a greatte volume of velom named John Bokas lymned. Item a grette volume of velom of the siege of Troye yn Englissh. Item v of my best cuppes of gold with their couers. TO THE QUENE of Scottes a gyrdell of gold con-

teyning xxix lynkes with a grete pomaunder at oon ende, ponder. xviij vnces iij quarters. To THE quene a girdill of gold conteyning vj flowres and xxxvj linkes, with a grett cnopp atte on ende and a hoke on the other ende, all ponder. xvij vnces quart. dim. Item on of our cuppes of gold next best after the said v cuppes of gold bequethed vnto the king. [p. 18] To MY LADY MARY PRYNCES of Castill a stonding cupp of gold couered, garnesshed with white hertes, perles and stonys, ponder. xxxj vnces. Item a salt of berall couered, garnesshed with gold and stones, to gethers ponder. xv vnces quart. ITEM to my lady Jane in money xx^{li}. ITEM to dame Elianor Verney, I will sche haue in money xx^{li}. To THE bishopp of Wynchestre a stonding cupp of gold with a couer chased, vpright with a borage flour enamyled in the botom of the cupp and a perle on the knopp, ponder. xvij vnces dim., dim. quart. To THE bisshopp of Rochester FIRST a paire of gilt pottes compase aboute like a hopp grauen with portculious and margarettes, all ponder. vj^{xx} vj vnces. Item a smale salt of gold couered, chased chevorn wyse garnysshed with perles and on the heght of the couer restith a saphir, all ponder. viij vnces iij quart. dim. To MY LORD Herbert a stondyng cupp of gold couered, chased with a margaritt in the botom and on the pomell iiij perles enamelled, all ponder. xviij vnces dim., dim. quart., price the vnce xxvj^{s} viij^{d}, xxv^{li}. To MAISTRES Parker FIRST vj bolles parcell gilt with a couer with greatt doppis and small and two redde lyons enameld in the botome of yche of theym, all ponder. ij^{c} vnces quart. dim. Item a coler of gold conteyning xiiij eins and xiiij Jesus with xxvj hertes, all ponder. vij vnces. Item an olde sparver of clothe of gold paled with crymsen veluet. Item a square bedde with the counter poynte and iij curteyns of whyte damaske. Item a hole hangyng of olde verdour for hir chambre full of clusters of graps. Item on holle hangyng for hir chambre of newe grene verdours withoute any other werkes in theyme. Item on carpett, iij quysshons of veluet and iij quesshions of worsted. Item on fair counterpoynt of verder for the bedde of cloth of gold afore written. Item to the same Maistres Parker on paire of ffustions blanketts.

Item on paire of shetes of iiij bredes. Item ij paire of shetes of iij bredes [p. 19] and ij peire of shetes of ij bredes and the halfe. Item ij payre of course shetes of ij bredes. Item a fether bedd, a bolster and ij pillous. Item a booke of velom of Gower in Englisshe. ITEM TO Maister Lovell a cupp of gold chased and a blewe jelofere flowre enameled in the botom, and on the pomell oon perle nayled, all ponder. xvij vnces dim. et dim. quart., xxiij^{li}. TO JOHN Saynt John FIRST vj bolles with a couer parcells gilt with smale doppes and portculious in the botom, all ponder. cxxxij vnces dim., dim. quart. Item a sparuer of tawny veluet with a counter poynt of verdour or of tapstary worke for the same. Item a square bedd of tapstery with braunches of millons and a counter poynte mete for the same. Item on fetherbedd, a bolster, ij pillous and ij fustians. Item on paire of shetes of iiij bredes, oon paire schetes of iij bredes, ij payre schetes of ij breddes and dim. and ij course paire of schetes of ij bredes. Item hangyng for a chambre of verdours white paled. Item hanginges for a chambre of say. Item iij quysshions of silke and iij of worsted. Item a book of velom of Canterbury tales in Englische. TO ALEXANDRE Frognale FIRST ij bolles parcell gilt of on sorte with ij moneths of the yere enamyled in their botoms, all ponder. xxxij vnces. Item a sparver of blunkett damaske with a countre poynt meyte for the same. Item a fetherbed, a bolstar, ij pillous and ij fustians. Item on paire of schetes of iij bredes, on peyre of ij bredes and dim. and ij paire of course of ij bredes. Item a prynted booke which is called Magna Carta in French. ITEM TO Maister Marney a pott of gold and a redde rose on the couer and the armes of Englond within the garter crowned, xxij^{li}. To Edith Fowler we will she haue an annuite for terme of hir life owte of the maner of Marney of x^{li}. To RICHARD Stukeley and Margaret his wiffe [p. 20] we will they haue an annuitie owt of my londes being in feoffament during their lyffes, and which of them schall longest lyve, of iiij^{li}. To Elizabeth Massy, if we prouide not for her a coridie, we will sche haue an annuitie of our londes being in feoffament during hir liff of x markes. Item we will she

haue in redy money v markes. To PEROTT the Frensche woman we woll she haue an annuitie of our londes being in feoffment during hir liff, if she tary within this realme, of iiij^{li}. Item we will she have in redy mony v markes. To Maistres Stanopp we will sche haue on of my fyne chaynes of gold that be of on sorte, the chayne pounderth iiij vnces lakkyng xxx grayns. Item we will she haue in redy money v markes. To DOCTOUR Horneby our chaunceler FIRST ij playn pottes parcell gylt of on sorte, both pondering xxv vnces. Item on basson parcell gilt with a portculious graven in the bothom, pond. lvj. vnces. Item oon ewer of siluer not gilt, ponder. xxviij vnces dim. ITEM TO Sir John Seynt John our chamberlayn a stonding cupp gilt with a couer chasett vpright cheueron wise, the oon cheueron rased and the other playne, with iiij small braunches and ix small rose of gold resting in blew enameled in the botom, ponder. xxxvij vnces quart. dim. To William Bedell our Tresaurer of household, we will he haue a square salt gilt with a couer, bothe ponder. xxxiiij vnces iij quart. To Doctour Wilford our confessour we will he haue a stonding cupp gilt with a couer chased writhen [? within], the on chase indented with traifoilles, the other imbosed with acornes and oken leves and arme enamyled in the bothom of the cupp, both pondring xxxix vnces. To OUR comptroller [part of a line blank]. To maister John Fotehede we will he haue a littell goblet with the couer gilt all with braunches and hertes and a portculious on the topp, all ponder. xiij vnces quart. ITEM to William Elmer we will he haue a yearly annuitie [MS. *an annuitie*] during his lif of v^{li}. ITEM to Henry Coke we will he haue yerely an annuitie during his lif of iij^{li}. IN wittenes wherof to these presentes we haue sett our signmanuell and seale of armes the day and yere abouesaid.

Then follow (pp. 21, 22) CONUENCIONES quedam facte inter egregiam comitissam Margaretam illustrissimi regis Henrici septimi genitricem ex vna parte et reuerendum patrem dominum Jacobum Eliensem episcopum ex altera parte super commutanda quadam religiosa domo regu-

larium fratrum vulgariter nuncupatorum Sancti Johannis Cantabrigie in collegium secularium personarum studentium in artibus et sacra theologia. PRINCIPIO curabit dicta comitissa dispensacionem apostolicam obtinere, tam pro hac commutacione fienda, quam super iuramento dicti reuerendi patris, quod olim in sua consecracione prestitit, quatenus idem pater legitime posset transferre ius fundacionis dicte domus, quod tam ipse quam predecessores eius habuerunt, in comitissam predictam. DEINDE hoc obtento transferat idem reuerendus pater vniuersum ius fundacionis domus antedicte, quod ipse vel successores eius imposterum vendicare possunt in eadem, in dictam comitissam, vt illa scilicet collegium scolarium studencium erigat in eadem; reseruata nichilominus ordinata [*sic*] iurisdiccione dicto patri et successoribus eius imperpetuum, de qua specialis declaracio fiet in statutis per predictam comitissam ordinandis. TERCIO prouidebitur in statutis per dictam comitissam ordinandis, quod magister et socij collegij futuri orabunt pro statu prospero dicti reuerendi patris, quoad uixerit, et pro anima eius postquam hinc migrauerit, tanquam secundarii fundatoris, singularis benefactoris et cooperatoris et coadiutoris in hoc tam sancto opere et tam meritorio. QUARTO prouidebitur [*add* ab] eadem comitissa in eijsdem statutis, quem in modum elecciones omnes tam sociorum quam magistri fieri debeant, ut nulla super hac re continget [*sic*] ambiguitas. QUINTO concessit eadem comitissa pro se, quod durante vita predicti reuerendi patris ex tribus scolaribus aptis et idoneis per eum nominandis vnus eligetur in consortium dicte domus seu collegij iuxta statuta per eam ordinandis, idque tociens renouabitur, quociens locus eius vacare contigerit. SEXTO prouidebitur in eijsdem statutis, quod magister et socij dicte domus sive collegij futuri pro singulis personis tam viuis quam defunctis orabunt, pro quibus religiosi fratres dicte domus ante tenebantur. IN QUORUM omnium premissorum fidem et testimonium tam predicta comitissa quam prefatus reuerendus pater presens scriptum manibus propriis consignarunt decimo die Marcij anno dicti domini regis xxiiij^to^.

The first of the difficulties overcome by bp. Fisher in the foundation of the college arose from bp. Stanley's breach of this agreement. *Thin red book in St John's archives* (Baker's *History* 344 l. 26) f. 38 a:

My lorde of Ely wiche thene was, albeit that he hadde promysede my lady his assent for the dissoluyng of Saynte Johns housse, wiche thene was a religious housse, into a college of students. yett because he hadde not sealide, he wolde not performe his promyse and so delaide the mattere a long seasone, till at the last we were fayne to agre with hyme by the aduyse of my lorde of Winchestre to our grete charge. This was the first sore brounte that we hadde and like to haue quailede all the mattere, if it hadde not ben wiselie handelide; for apon [*sic*] this hong all the rest. Yff this had ben clerelie revoikede by hyme, we cudde not have done any thing for that college according to my ladys entente and wyll. and surelie this was a long tyme or that we cudde have the writyngis surelie maide and sealide with his seale and his covent seale vppon the sayme. for he purposlie delayde yt for causes wiche I will not here reherse.

In the *Thin red book* f. 61—64 a (Baker's *History* 346 l. 18) is a 'registrum generale omnium bonorum collegii Divi Johannis' which is printed by Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 290—6; by Hymers pp. 195—203, and in part by Fiddes: on f. 63 we read, that after lady Margaret's funeral:

instabat iam totis uiribus huic operi Roffensis episcopus et reliquos huc omnes vrgebat executores, ne nobilissime principis nuper sublate voluntatem irritam fieri sinerent. conuenit Eliensem episcopum qui viuenti principi assentiebat ut desolata domus in collegium mutaretur. at ille iam sententiam mutarat suam, neque iam pridem promissis stetit. hac contentione annus elapsus est. tandem quid precibus quid pretio flexus omnem sui iuris et vim et robur Roffensi presuli concessit, ut ille omnia pro suo arbitratu ageret.

2. pp. 25, 26, 29 blank. Westminster 10 March 7 Hen. VIII. Patent granting to the college the advowson of the hospital of St Mary (or God's house, commonly called 'le meason dieu') at Ospringe in Kent. 'Per ipsum

regem et de data predicta autoritate parliamenti pro quingentis libris solutis in hanaperio. Yong.' pp. 27, 28.

See Baker's *History* 73, 74, 87, 563 l. 35. *Documents relating to the univ. and colleges of Cambridge* 1 74. The 9th difficulty recorded by Fisher (*Thin red book* f. 40 a) relates to this estate:

Considering that [*MS. repeats* that] this londe [that bequeathed by the foundress] thus was taken from vs, we made farther suyt to haue some hospitall or some religious housse or benefice to be approperde by the kings graunte vnto the college: and when after long suyte that was grauntide, we diuisede a byll to be signede of the king for the hospitall of Ospringe and so finally gatt that same. But what labor then I hadde with hyme that was encombent and how long or we cudde establishe and make it sure both by temporall counsell and spirituall; and how often for this matter thon I roode both to Ospryng and to London and to my lord of Canterbury, or that I cowthe performe all thinges for the suyrty therof, it war to long to reherse.

In the archives of St John's is a vellum 'cartulary of St Mary's hospital Ospringe,' a thin tall 8vo, bound in red morocco in 1869.

Cf. *The Thin red book* as above f. 63 b seq.:

Erecto igitur hoc collegio et antique domus prediis redemptis, quum neque illa neque fundatricis bona satis essent vt numeris omnibus absolueretur, rursus ad Henricum eius appellationis octauum, regem florentissimum confugit; cuius fauore simul et regine nobilissime hospitale de Ospringe huic collegio est adiectum.

Ibid. f. 65 a we are told that Fisher himself purchased the licence in mortmain:

Fyrst the reuerend father in God John bysshoppe of Rochester hathe geuyn to thys college of Sanct John the euangeliste in Cambrege for the fowndacyon of iiij fellowys and ij discipylles for euer in the said college and for the mortemaign of Ospryng to the sayd college } v^c li.

3. Depford [sic] 8 Nov. 10 Hen. VIII. Inquisition taken before John Hales esq. escheator of the king

pp. 30—36.

The hospital of St Mary the Virgin at Ospringe founded by Hen. III for a master and three regular brethren professed in the order of the holy cross and for two secular clerks, who should pray for the souls of him and his heirs and support the poor. Estates, advowsons, rentcharges, etc. belonging to the hospital. Robert Darrell lately (in the time of Edw. IV) elected master; the regular brethren being then Thomas Ade, Richard Wamboron or Wanborn, Thomas Maye, and the secular clerks John Watson and Thomas Woode. Rob. Darrell died 20 May 20 Edw. IV. Thomas Ade, the sole remaining regular, afterwards died in the hospital, and the seculars abandoned it, so that on the 6th June 22 Edw. IV the hospital was left desolate and so remained till the date of the inquisition. The kings Edw. IV, Ric. III, Hen. VII had by patent assigned the charge of the hospital to various ecclesiastical persons. Hen. VIII by patent dated Westminster 16 Febr. an. regn. 6 assigned it to John Untherhyll clerk for his life; 10 Mar. 7 Hen. VIII Untherhill resigned his interest to St John's college, which has since enjoyed the property.

4. Westminster 1 Aug. 11 Hen. VIII. 'Carta secunda domini regis pro hospitali de Ospringe post eius dissolucionem' . . . . . pp. 37—48. Rehearses the foregoing inquisition and grants the site and all the possessions of the hospital to St John's college. Exemption from aids, contributions, tenths, fifteenths etc. 'Irrotulat. in memorandis scaccarii de anno duodecimo domini regis nunc Henrici octaui videlicet inter recorda de termino sancte Trinitatis rotulo ex parte remem. thes.'

5. Westminster 10 July 7 Hen. VIII. Licence in mortmain to the amount of £200 a year, granted to the executors on behalf of the college . . pp. 49—51.

6. Otford 7 Aug. 1 Hen. VIII. Patent for the foundation of St John's college . . . pp. 52—59.

Printed from Baker's transcript of this copy in *Documents relating to the university and colleges of Cambridge* III 221—229, where Baker says 'ex registro sive chartulario veteri, ex parte collato

cum originali instrumento, quod saepius vidi, et partim transcripsi.' Cf. Baker's *History* 64 l. 18.

7. 9 Apr. 1511 2 Hen. VIII. 'Fundatio collegii Sancti Johannis Evangeliste in Cambrige per executores' pp. 59—73.

Printed from Baker in *Documents* etc. III 230—244, who however shortened the tedious legal repetitions, as he says in his note: 'collatum cum originali, quam saepius vidi, et ex parte transcripsi. But note that after an &c. some words are omitted, not altering the sense.' See Baker's *History* 68, 69.

8. 20 March 1515 [151$\frac{5}{6}$]. Procuratorial letter of Lady Margaret's executors, empowering bishop Fisher to form statutes for St John's college, to elect fellows and to bind them by oath to the observance of the statutes p. 74.

Prefixed to the codes of 1524 and 1530. *Early Statutes of St John's College*, 1859, 2 (where the letter is printed), 263. Baker's *History* 75, 564.

9. 29 July 1516. Instrument of opening St John's college . . . . . pp. 74—78.

See Baker's *History* 76, 77. Printed by Hymers 256—261 from Baker, who notes 'desumptum ex instrumento originali inter archiva col. Jo.,' and at the end 'attestatio notarii publici, nempe Thomae Stacy, est lacera.' The attestation, omitted by Hymers, is here complete.

10. 31 Dec. 2 Hen. VIII, confirmed by the prior and convent of Ely 5 Jan. 1510 [151$\frac{0}{1}$] 2 Hen. VIII. 'Carta domini episcopi Eliensis confirmata per capitulum de domo sancti Johannis' . . . . pp. 78—82.

This is the bishop's second grant, after the arrival of the pope's bulls. Baker's *History* 65, 66.

OMNIBUS CHRISTI FIDELIBUS ad quos presens scriptum peruenerit Jacobus miseratione diuina Eliensis episcopus salutem in domino sempiternam. Sciatis quod nos prefatus episcopus tam licentia papali et apostolica quam regali inde prius habita et obtenta ac concurrentibus hijs que de iure in ea parte requiruntur, dedimus et concessimus ac per presentes damus et concedimus et confirmamus pro nobis et successoribus nostris reuerendis in Christo patribus Ricardo Wyntoniensi et Johanni Rof-

fensi episcopis et venerabilibus viris Carolo Somersett domino de Herbert militi, Thome Lovell, Henrico Marney et Johanni Seynt John militibus, necnon Henrico Horneby et Hugoni Assheton clericis, executoribus testamenti Margarete comitisse Richemondie et Derbie auie excellentissime [*sic*] domini nostri regis Henrici regis Anglie et Francie octaui et domini Hibernie situm et mansionem ac omnia et singula domos ecclesias capellas et edificia que fuerunt domus siue prioratus Sancti Johannis Euangeliste Cantabrigie vulgariter nuncupate [p. 79] Seynt Johns house of Cambrige, aut fecerunt situm mansionem domos ecclesias capella[s] et edificia domus siue prioratus illius, seu vnquam fuerunt parcelle eiusdem domus siue prioratus siue eidem domui aut prioratui vel pr[i]ori siue magistro et fratribus vel aliis possessoribus domus siue prioratus illius aliquo modo pertinentia siue spectantia, necnon omnia et singula dominia maneria terras tenementa redditus reuerciones seruicia ecclesias capellas aduocaciones penciones annuitates ac alia possessiones et hereditamenta quecunque tam spiritualia quam temporalia, que fuerunt domus siue prioratus predicte aut eidem domui siue prioratui seu alicui priori siue magistro et fratribus domus siue prioratus illius vel aliquibus aliis poss[ess]oribus eiusdem domus siue prioratus aliquo modo data concessa indulta vel collata aut eidem domui siue prioratui qualitercumque annexa vnita siue appropriata, aut vnquam fuerunt parcelle eiusdem domus siue prioratus seu eidem domui siue prioratui aut alicui priori siue magistro et fratribus aut aliis possessoribus domus siue prioratus illius in iure eiusdem domus siue prioratus quoquo modo pertinentia siue spectantia, vna cum omnibus et singulis aduocacionibus ecclesiarum capellarum cantariarum et aliorum beneficiorum ecclesiasticorum quorumcumque, vna cum curiis letis visu franciplegii franchesijs libertatibus priuelegijs et commoditatibus quibuscumque eidem domui siue prioratui ante hec tempora qualitercumque spectantia siue pertinentia, ac totum et vniuersum ius fundacionis domus siue prioratus predicte, quod nos prefatus episcopus Eliensis vel successores nostri in eadem domo siue prioratu imposterum exigere clamare

vel vendicare poterimus in futuro, quocumque nomine siue quibuscumque nominibus dicta domus siue prioratus sancti Johannis vnquam nominabatur vocabatur seu appellabatur, vel quibuscumque nominibus dominia maneria terrae tenementa possessiones seu hereditamenta predicta aut cetera premissa nominantur vocantur siue appellantur aut vnquam nominabantur vocabantur siue appellabantur aut aliquod eorum vel aliqua parcella eorundem nominatur vocatur seu appellatur aut vnquam nominabatur vocabatur vel appellabatur. QUE QUIDEM DOMUS SIUE PRIORATUS sancti Johannis de fundacione nostra et predecessorum nostrorum episcoporum Eliensium extitit eademque domus siue prioratus ac predicta situs mansio [p. 80] domi ecclesie capelle et edificia domus siue prioratus illius nec non omnia et singula predicta maneria terre tenementa et cetera premissa cum suis membris et pertinentiis, EO QUOD DOMUS SIUE PRIORATUS predicta ac tota religi[o] eiusdem domus siue prioratus auctoritate apostolica et papali ac ex licencia regia nec non assensu et consensu nostris tunc fundatoris et ordinarij domus siue prioratus illius, concurrentibus hijs que de iure in ea parte requirebantur, suppressa extincta determinata et totaliter dissoluta extitit et existit, ad manus nostras vt fundatoris domus siue prioratus illius deuenerunt et de iure deuenire debuerunt et in manibus nostris in iure episcopatus nostri predicti iam existunt, HABENDUM ET TENENDUM predicta situm mansionem ecclesias capellas domos edificia dominia maneria terras tenementa redditus reversiones seruicia advocaciones penciones porciones annuitates possessiones et hereditamenta supradicta ac cetera premissa cum omnibus et singulis suis pertinenciis prefatis Ricardo Wyntoniensi et Johanni Roffensi episcopis, Carolo, Thome, Henrico Marney, Johanni Seynt John, Henrico Horneby et Hugoni Assheton, heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum, ad intentionem quod predicti executores aut eorum aliqui dictam domum siue prioratum Sancti Johannis et possessiones eiusdem in collegium secularium personarum studencium in artibus et sacra theologia et aliis scienciis commutabunt aut aliquis eorum commutabit et huiusmodi collegium inde iuxta piam et

deuotam intencionem et voluntatem predicte comitisse ac ordinaciones et statuta predictorum executorum siue eorum aliquorum vel alicuius in ea parte fienda erigent creabunt et fundabunt aut eorum aliquis eriget creabit et fundabit perpetuis temporibus duraturis, iurisdiccione ordinaria et diocesana in prefata domo siue prioratu aut collegio et in omnibus ecclesiis et capellis eidem pertinentibus annexis et appropriatis nobis et successoribus nostris imperpetuum in omnibus semper saluis et reseruatis. ET NOS VERO PREFATUS EPISCOPUS Eliensis et successores nostri omnia et singula predicta situm mansionem domos ecclesias capellas edificia dominia maneria terras tenementa redditus [p. 81] reuersiones seruicia advocaciones penciones porciones annuitates curias letas visum franco-plegii possessiones hereditamenta ac cetera premissa cum suis pertinentiis prefatis Ricardo Wyntoniensi, Johanni Roffensi episcopis, Carolo, Thome, Henrico Marney, Johanni Seynt John, Henrico Horneby et Hugoni, heredibus et assignatis suis contra omnes gentes warantizabimus et defendemus imperpetuum. SCIATIS INSUPER NOS PREFATUM EPISCOPUM Eliensem fecisse ordinasse constituisse et in loco nostro posuisse delectos et fideles nostros magistrum Ricardum Henrison clericum, Johannem Woode et Johannem Burgoyne generosos, nostros veros et legitimos attornatos coniunctim et diuisim ad intrandum pro nobis et nomine nostro in predicta situm mansionem domos ecclesias capellas edificia dominia maneria terras tenementa possessiones hereditamenta ac cetera premissa cum suis pertinentiis et sesinam inde pro nobis ac vice et nomine nostro capiendam et quoscumque occupatores inde expellendos et amouendos et post huiusmodi ingressum et sesinam sic inde capta et habita ad plenariam et pacificam possessionem et sesinam de eisdem situ mansione domibus ecclesiis capellis edificiis dominiis maneriis terris tenementis possessionibus et hereditamentis ac ceteris premissis cum suis pertinentiis iuxta vim formam et effectum presentium prefatis Ricardo Wyntoniensi et Johanni Roffensi episcopis, Carolo, Thome, Henrico Marney, Johanni Seynt John, Henrico Horneby et Hugoni, aut eorum alicui vel eorum attornatis vice et

nomine nostra [*sic*] deliberandam habendam et tenendam eis, heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum, ratum et gratum habentes et habituri totum et quicquid dicti attornati nostri fecerint aut eorum aliquis fecerit in premissis vel aliquo premissorum. IN CUIUS rei testimonium huic presenti scripto nostro sigillum nostrum apposuimus. DATUM VLTIMO DIE decembris anno regni predicti domini regis Henrici octaui secundo. Et nos prior et conuentus ecclesie cathedralis Eliensis hoc presens scriptum ac omnia et singula premissa in eodem scripta contenta et specificata rata et grata habentes scriptum illud et omnia et singula in eodem scripta contenta et specificata acceptamus et approbamus, ac scriptum illud et ea omnia et singula premissa in eodem scripta contenta et specificata prefatis Ricardo Wyntoniensi, Johanni Roffensi episcopis, Carolo, Henrico Marney, Thome, Johanni Seynt John, Henrico Horneby et Hugoni, heredibus et assignatis suis pro nobis et successoribus nostris ratificamus approbamus concedimus et confirmamus [p. 82] per presentes, redditibus consuetudinibus ac juribus monasterij et prioratus nostri Eliensis nobis et successoribus nostris in omnibus semper saluis et reseruatis. In cuius rei testimonium presentibus sigillum nostrum commune apposuimus. Datum in domo nostra capitulari quinto die mensis Januarij anno domini millesimo quingentesimo decimo et anno regni regis Henrici octaui secundo supradicto.

11. 20 Jan. 2 Hen. VIII 151½. Delivery of the hospital by Richard Henrison the bishop's commissary to Henry Horneby one of the executors of the foundress

pp. 82—3.

Baker's *History* 66.

AUTORITATE ET VIRTUTE CONCESSIONIS carte siue factis suprascriptis plena ac pacifica possessio et sesina iuxta tenorem vim formam et effectum suprascriptum nemine contradicente data et deliberata erat vicesimo die Januarij anno infrascripto per infra nominatos magistrum Ricardum Henrison decretorum baccallarium et suprascripti domini episcopi commissarium ac magistrum Johannem Wode generosum attornatum predicti domini

episcopi magistro Henrico Horneby infra nominato sacre theologie professori ac vni execut. suprascriptis [*read* 'executorum suprascripte' *or* 'ex executoribus suprascriptis'] comitisse distincte et aperte nominato cum aliis executoribus suprascriptis vice et nomine omnium aliorum executorum supra nominatorum, tunc ibidem presentibus magistro Willelmo Woderoue sacre theologie professore ac magistro collegij vocati Clare hall in Cantibrig et ad tunc locum tenente vicecancellarij vniuersitatis Cantebrigiensis, magistro Willelmo Burgoyne sacre theologie professore, magistro Johanne Fotehede bacallario sacre theolog[i]e ac magistro collegij sancti Michaelis vocati Michell howse in Cantibrig, magistro Alexandro Pallmer sacre theolog[i]e bacallario, magistro Roberto Barra decretorum bacallario ac prebendario de Sothwell, magistro Thoma Martyn, magistro Johanne Dermer in artibus magistris, magistro Willelmo Stevynson notario publico ac registrario archediaconi Eliensis, Oliuero Scalis notario publico, cum multis alijs scolaribus vniuersitatis Cantebrigiensis, AC ETIAM tunc ibidem presentibus Johanne Burye ad tunc maiore ville Cantibrig, Hugone Rankyn aldermanno, Willelmo Barbour ad tunc coronatore, Willelmo Synderton ad tunc balliuo, Nicholao Smyth burgense, Haukyn Auncell ad tunc thesaurario, Thoma Smyth, Edmundo Damay, Thoma Vaus (Vans?), Johanne Howet, Roberto Hawlched, burgensibus ville Cantibrigiensis predicte cum multis alijs burgensibus eiusdem ville.

12. 7 March 1509 [$15\frac{9}{10}$] 1 Hen. VIII. Indenture between James Stanley bishop of Ely and the executors, confirmed by the prior and convent 12 March.

pp. 83—90.

The bishop's first grant, after the king's licence and before the papal bull came. Baker's *History* 65.

HEC INDENTURA FACTA SEPTIMO DIE MARCIJ anno domini millesimo quingentesimo nono et anno regni regis Henrici octaui primo inter reuerendum in Christo patrem Jacobum Eliensem episcopum ex vna parte et reuerendos in Christo patres Ricardum Wyntoniensem et Johannem Roffensem episcopos et venerabiles viros Carolum Somer-

sett dominum de Herbert militem, Thomam Lovell, Henricum Marney et Johannem Saynt John milites, necnon Henricum Horneby et Hugonem Asheton clericos, executores testamenti Margarete nuper comitisse Richemondie et Derbie auie dicti domini regis ex altera parte, testatur quod cum tam inter predictam comitissam in vita sua quam inter predictos executores eiusdem [p. 84] comitisse post ipsius comitisse decessum ex vna parte et prefatum Jacobum Eliensem episcopum ex altera parte super commutanda quadam religiosa domo regularium fratrum vulgariter nuncupatorum Sancti Johannis Cantebrigie in collegium secularium personarum studencium in artibus et sacra theologia concordatum aggreatum et promissum extiterit, quod dicta comitissa procuraret aut dicti executores procurarent dispensacionem apostolicam optineri tam pro commutacione illa fienda, quam super juramento dicti Jacobi Eliensis episcopi quod olim in sua consecracione prestiterit, quod idem pater legittime possit transferre jus fundacionis domus antedicte quod tam ipse quam predecessores sui habuerint in comitissam predictam aut in executores supradictos, et deinde hoc optento idem episcopus transferret vniuersum jus fundacionis domus antedicte quod ipse vel successores eius imposterum vendicare possent in eadem in dictam comitissam vel executores predictos, vt ipsa comitissa aut executores sui predicti collegium secularium studencium errigat [*sic*] in eadem, reseruata nichilominus ordinaria iurisdiccione eidem patri et successoribus suis imperpetuum, de qua specialis declaracio fieret in statutis per dictam comitissam vel per dictos executores ordinandis, et quod tercio per eandem comitissam aut per dictos executores in statutis ordinandis prouideretur quod magister et socij collegij futuri orarent pro statu prospero dicti reuerendi patris quoad uixerit et pro anima eius postquam hinc migrauerit tanquam secundarij fundatoris et singularis benefactoris et cooperatoris in hoc tam sancto opere et tam meritorio ac nuper ante commutacionem domus predicte principalis patroni ac fundatoris eiusdem, necnon pro bono statu omnium successorum suorum episcoporum Eliensium futurorum dum vixerint et pro animabus omnium predecessorum suorum olim patro-

norum et fundatorum eiusdem domus et etiam successorum suorum tanquam secundariorum fundatorum domus predicte, et vlterius quarto prouideret eadem comitissa aut prouiderent predicti executores in eisdem statutis quem in modum elecciones [MS. *eleccionis*] omnes tam sociorum quam magistri fieri deberent vt nulla super hac re contingeret ambiguitas; et quinto concessit eadem comitissa pro se in vita sua et similiter concesserunt predicti executores post eius mortem quod durante vita dicti reuerendi patris Eliensis episcopi tres apti scolares per eundem episcopum et post eius mortem vnus scolaris per successores suos nominandi, si habiles et idonei reperti fuerint, [p. 85] eligerentur in consocios dicte domus siue collegij iuxta statuta per ipsam comitissam vel per executores suos predictos ordinanda idque tociens renouaretur quociens locus eius vacare contigerit; et sexto prouideretur in eisdem statutis quod magister et socij dicte domus siue collegij pro singulis personis tam viuis quam defunctis orarent pro quibus religiosi fratres dicte domus ante tenebantur. Et idem reuerendus pater per litteras suas commissarias magistro Ricardo Wiott in sacra theologia professori ac magistro collegij Christi in vniuersitate predicta, magistro Johanni Fotehede in eadem sacra theologia bacallario et magistro Willelmo Thornborgh decretorum doctori auctoritatem et potestatem conferet sufficientem inuentorium omnium jocalium et ceterorum bonorum mobilium ac munimentorum eidem domui Sancti Johannis pertinentium faciendi ac eadem omnia in tuta et salua custodia reponendi, ea videlicet intencione vt, cum nouum collegium secularium studencium fuerit per eandem comitissam in vita sua vel per executores suos post ipsius comitisse mortem erectum, socij eiusdem ipsa jocalia munimenta et cetera bona omnia integre habeant et possideant imperpetuum. CUMQUE IAM DICTUS dominus rex per litteras suas patentes datas apud Otford septimo die Augusti vltimo preterito piam donacionem predicte auie sue intime [MS. *imtime*] considerans de gracia sua speciali ac ex certa sciencia et mero motu suis et ad peticionem dictorum executorum concesserit et licenciam dederit pro se heredibus et successoribus suis, quantum in ipso est, quod

ijdem executores vel assignati sui sive eorum aliquis vel aliqui dictam domum siue prioratum ac omnia terras tenementa redditus reversiones seruicia penciones porciones et alias possessiones et hereditamenta quecumque eiusdem domus siue prioratus vel eidem domui siue prioratui pertinentia siue antiquitus data collata vel annexa aut inde parcellas, licet dicta domus siue prioratus de fundacione ipsius domini regis aut alicuius progenitorum vel predecessorum suorum siue de aliquo alio teneantur tam de priore et confratribus aut priore et confratre vel de fratribus domus siue prioratus predicti et successoribus suis quam de predicto episcopo Eliensi et successoribus suis ac de quibuscumque alijs personis, perquirere habere tenere et gaudere poterit vel poterint, habenda tenenda gaudenda et possidenda eisdem executoribus predictis, heredibus et assignatis suis imperpetuum; et quod ijdem executores vel assignati sui aut eorum aliquis vel aliqui eandem domum [p. 86] siue prioratum in honorem Omnipotentis Dei Beate Marie Virginis et Sancti Johannis Evangeliste in vnum collegium vnius magistri ac sociorum ad numerum quinquaginta personarum vel citra in scienciis liberalibus jure ciuili et canonico ac sacra theologia studencium et oraturorum ac diuina obsequia singulis diebus infra collegium predictum pro anima predicte comitisse et pro anima illustrissimi principis Henrici nuper regis Anglie septimi, patris dicti domini regis, ac pro anima Edmundi nuper comitis Richemondie aui eiusdem domini regis, necnon pro animabus fundatoris domus siue prioratus antedicti et omnium fidelium defunctorum imperpetuum celebraturorum, ac alia misericordie [et] pietatis opera ibidem iuxta ordinaciones et stabilimenta predictorum executorum vel assignatorum suorum in hac parte fiendis ordinandis et statuendis conuertere et stabilire ac conuerti et stabiliri ac vnum huiusmodi collegium de eadem domo siue prioratu et possessionibus eiusdem tam spiritualibus quam temporalibus cum suis juribus et pertinenciis vel de aliqua parcella eorumdem erigere facere procreare et stabilire ac fieri erigi creari et stabiliri procurare [MS. *procurari*] possint perpetuis temporibus duraturis, dictusque dominus rex de gratia sua vberiori ac ex certa sciencia

et motu sincero predictis per easdem litteras suas patentes vlterius concesserit et licenciam dederit prefatis executoribus auie sue predicte et assignatis suis et eorum cuilibet ac prefato episcopo Eliensi et successoribus suis et similiter prefatis priori [MS. *priore*] et fratribus domus siue prioratus predicti ac cuicumque alie [*sic*] persone et quibuscumque aliis personis coniunctim et diuisim quod iidem executores vel assignati sui siue eorum aliquis vel aliqui et similiter quod prefatus episcopus Eliensis aut successores sui vel eorum aliquis et etiam prefati prior et confratres vel successores sui et quecumque alia persona et quecumque alie persone, cum predictum collegium (vt prefertur) factum erectum creatum et stabilitum fuerit, dictam domum siue prioratum ac omnia maneria terras tenementa redditus reuersiones et seruicia pensiones porciones et alia possessiones et hereditamenta quecumque eiusdem domus siue prioratus siue parcelle domus aut prioratus illius vel eidem domui siue prioratui quocumque modo pertinentia siue antiquitus concessa data collata vel annexa tam spiritualia quam temporalia cum suis juribus [p. 87] libertatibus et pertinenciis vniuersis prefato collegio ac magistro sociis et scolaribus collegij illius, cum collegium illud sic ut prefertur erectum creatum factum et stabilitum fuerit, dare concedere annectere vnire et consolidare possint vna vice vel diuersis vicibus, licet eadem maneria terras redditus reuersiones et seruicia possessiones et hereditamenta ac cetera premissa vel aliqua eorumdem parcella de ipso domino rege siue aliquo alio teneantur vel teneatur, habenda tenenda et gaudenda eisdem magistro sociis et scolaribus et successoribus suis in liberam puram et perpetuam elemosinam imperpetuum; et eisdem magistro sociis et scolaribus et successoribus suis quod iidem magister socii et scolares et successores sui, cum predictum collegium sic vt prefertur factum erectum creatum et stabilitum fuerit, dictam domum siue prioratum ac omnia maneria terras tenementa redditus reuersiones et seruicia pensiones porsiones [*sic*] et alias possessiones et hereditamenta quecumque eiusdem domus siue prioratus siue parcelle domus siue prioratus illius vel eidem domui siue prioratui pertinentia siue antiquitus

data concessa collata vel annexa et quamlibet inde parcellam de prefatis executoribus vel assignatis suis siue eorum aliquo vel aliquibus de prefatis episcopo et successoribus suis et de prefato priori et fratribus et successoribus suis aut de quacumque alia persona et quibuscumque aliis personis ea vel aliquam eorumdem parcellam volenti vel volentibus eis dare vel concedere perquirere et recipere ac ea omnia et singula eis et successoribus suis annectere vnire et consolidare possint, idem dominus rex per easdem litteras suas patentes licenciam dederit et concesserit, habenda tenenda gaudenda et possidenda eisdem magistro sociis et scolaribus suis [*sic; read et*] successoribus suis in liberam puram et perpetuam elemosinam imperpetuum absque impedimento impeticione grauimine [*sic*] seu molestacione quacumque eiusdem domini regis aut heredum suorum justiciariorum escaetorum vicecomitum coronatorum balliuorum seu aliorum officiariorum suorum vel heredum suorum quorumcumque, statuto de terris et tenementis ad manum mortuam non ponendis aut statuto de prouisionibus s[i]ue alio aliquo statuto actu ordinacione prouisione sive restriccione in contrarium inde facto edito siue ordinato non obstante, prout in eisdem litteris patentibus plenius continetur. NOTUM SIT OMNIBUS [p. 88] Christi fidelibus hoc presens scriptum indentatum inspecturis, quod predictus reuerendus pater Eliensis episcopus, omnia et singula per ipsum superius concordata aggreata et promissa rata habens et grata, concessit pro se et successoribus suis prefatis executoribus per presentes, quod idem episcopus ea omnia et singula prefatis executoribus iuxta effectum et intencionem supradictam faciet et perimplebit, et similiter iidem executores concesserunt prefato episcopo per presentes, quod ipsi omnia et singula premissa per ipsos superius concordata aggreata et promissa eidem episcopo et successoribus suis iuxta effectum et intentionem supradictam facient et perimplebunt cum effectu. Et iidem executores concesserunt prefato episcopo per presentes, quod ipsi aut eorum aliquis vel aliqui ad ministerium et expensas suas proprias procurabunt dispensacionem apostolicam optineri tam pro commutatione dicte domus regularium fratrum in collegium secula-

rium personarum studencium in artibus et sacra theologia quam pro juramento predicti episcopi Eliensis, quod olim in sua consecracione prestitit, quod idem episcopus legitime possit transferre ius fundacionis domus antedicte in executores supradictos; et deinde hoc optento idem episcopus transferet vniuersum jus fundacionis predicte, quod ipse vel successores sui imposterum vendicare possint in eadem, in executores predictos, vt ipsi executores collegium secularium studencium iuxta formam et effectum licencie supradicte erigere possint in eadem. Et idem episcopus Eliensis concessit pro se et successoribus suis prefatis executoribus, quod ipse episcopus post dispensacionem apostolicam in forma predicta optentam transferret jus fundacionis domus antedicte, necnon jus fundacionis eiusdem domus quod ipse vel successores sui imposterum vendicare poterunt in eadem, ac eandem domum et omnia maneria terras tenementa redditus reuersiones seruicia et cetera premissa in executores supradictos heredes et assignatos suos, vt ipsi collegium secularium studentium erigere possint in eadem, aut in magistrum socios et scolares collegij illius, postquam collegium illud (vt prefertur) erectum creatum et stabilitum fuerit, et successores suos imperpetuum, et eadem maneria terras tenementa redditus reuersiones et seruicia ac cetera premissa eisdem magistro sociis et scolaribus [p. 89] et successoribus suis, quantum in ipso est, annecti appropriari vniri et consolidari faciet et procurabit, prout per consilium eorumdem executorum aut eorum aliquorum vel alicuius aduisatus fuerit, quandocumque per ipsos executores siue eorum aliquem fuerit requisitus; et vlterius quod idem episcopus, quantum in ipso est, mouebit et procurabit priorem et conuentum ecclesie sue cathedralis Eliensis omnia et singula premissa per ipsum episcopum agenda per scriptum suum sigillo eorum commune [*sic*] sigillatum acceptare et approbare ac prefatis executoribus heredibus et assignatis suis, necnon prefato magistro sociis et scolaribus et successoribus suis confirmare, prout per predictos executores auisatus fuerit. Et predicti executores concesserunt prefato episcopo per presentes, quod super commutacione domus predicte iidem executores in statuto in ea parte fiendo ordi-

nabunt, quod ordinaria iurisdiccio eiusdem domus eidem episcopo et successoribus suis imperpetuum spectabit et pertinebit, et quod magister et socij collegij predicti orabunt pro statu prospero dicti episcopi, dum vixerit, et pro anima eius, postquam hinc migrauerit, tanquam secundarii fundatoris et singularis benefactoris et cooperatoris in hoc tam sancto opere et meritorio, necnon pro bono statu omnium successorum suorum episcoporum Eliensium futurorum, dum vixerint, et pro animabus omnium predecessorum suorum olim patronorum et fundatorum domus predicte et etiam successorum suorum, tanquam secundariorum fundatorum domus predicte imperpetuum, et vlterius quod iidem executores prouidebunt in statutis domus antedicte, quem in modum elecciones omnes tam sociorum quam magistri fieri debent, vt nulla super hac re contingat ambiguitas. Et similiter iidem executores concesserunt prefato episcopo per presentes, quod durante vita ipsius episcopi tres scolares apti per eundem episcopum et post eius decessum vnus scolaris per successores suos nominandi, si habiles et idonei reperti fuerint, eligentur in consocios domus siue collegij predicti, idque tociens renouabitur, quociens locus alicuius eorum vacare contigerit. Et iidem executores concesserunt prefato episcopo per presentes, quod ipsi prouidebunt quod magister et socij dicte domus siue collegij pro singulis personis tam viuis quam defunctis orabunt, pro quibus [p. 90] religiosi fratres domus predicte ante tenebantur. JN CUIUS REI TESTIMONIUM PARTES PREDICTE HIIS INDENTURIS sigilla sua alternatim apposuerunt. Dat. septimo die Marcij et anno suprascripto. ET NOS PRIOR ET CAPITULUM ecclesie cathedralis Eliensis, habito super premissis diligenti ac sufficienti tractatu, omnia et singula per predictum venerabilem patrem nostrum, ut premittitur, facta et concessa rata habentes et grata, quatenus in nobis est et ad nos attinet, plena deliberacione approbamus ratificamus et confirmauimus per presentes, juribus redditibus et consuetudinibus ecclesie nostre predicte pertinentibus seu quouismodo spectantibus in omnibus semper saluis. In cuius rei testimonium sigillum nostrum commune presentibus est appensum. Dat., quoad nos, in domo nostra

capitulari duodecimo die mensis Marcij anno supradicto.

13. 12 Dec. 2 Hen. VIII. confirmed by the prior and convent of Ely 1 Jan. 1510 [151$\frac{0}{1}$] 2 Hen. VIII. 'Posterior indentura inter episcopum Eliensem et executores Margarete matris [*sic*] Henrici octaui [*sic*] sequitur hic.'

. . . . . pp. 90—94.

This indenture is not mentioned in Baker's *History*.

THIS INDENTURE MADE the xijth day of December the second yere of the regne of oure souereigne lord king Henre theyght betwene the reuerend ffader in God Richard bisshopp of Wynchestre, John bisshopp of Rochestre, Sir Charlys Somerset knyght lord Herbert, Syr Thomas Lovell knyght, Sir Henry Marney knyght, Sir John Seynt John knyght, Henry Horneby clerke and [p. 91] Hugh Assheton clerke, executours of the testament of the excellent princes Margarete late countesse of Richemond and Derby and graundame to oure seid souereigne lord kynge Henre the viijth on the on partye, and the reuerend ffader in god James bisshop of Ely ffounder and ordinarie of the hous or priory of Seynt Johns in Cambrige on the oder partye, WITNESITH that whear our holy fader the pope by hys bulles vnder lede, for thencreas of vertue lerning and doctrine preching of the worde of God [MS. *good*] and to thestablisshyng of Cristis ffeith and for diuerse consideracions expressed in the same bull hath expressed [*sic, qu.* suppressed] extincted [MS. *extrencted*] and determined the ffoundation and religion of the seid hous and priory by the royall assent of our seid souereigne lorde the kynge that nowe is by his lettres patentes vnder hys gratte sealle, and also by the assent and aggrement of the seid reuerend ffader James bisshopp of Ely confirmed by [the] priour and couent of the cathedrall church of Ely, as in the said bulles patentes lettres and oder writinges thereof made more pleynly apperith, IT IS NOWE COUENANTED betwixt the seid partyes and ffully concluded and by the seid reuerend ffader bisshopp of Elye graunted, that he for the better execucion and assurauns of the premisses schall

before the xv^th^ day of Januarye next ensueng after the date of thes presens [*sic*] auoyde and cause to be auoyded and remoued owte of the seid hous and prioury all such and as mony [*sic*] religious [MS. *relegous*] persons as nowe be incorporate and possessed in the seid hous and priory of Seynt Johns or that can or may pretende or clayme eny right title or interesse in or to the said hous or priorye or to the possessions ther of by reason of thear profession or incorporacion within the same and vtterly make voyde and dispossesse the seid religious persons from the [MS. *the the*] said hous and priory and all such right title clayme and interesse as they or eny of them haue, pretend or clayme to haue, within the same hous and priory or to the possessions or to eny thing ther vnto belonging, and also cause the same religious persons and euery of theyme by auctentique instrument in cure [sure?] and sufficient forme to be made to resigne and renounce all such right title clayme and interesse as they or eny of theyme haue or in any maner of wise may haue to the seid hous and prioury or to the possessions or to eny thing therunto appertening; and that the same bisshoppe schall translate or cause to be translated all the same religious persons [p. 92] into oure [? other] hous or houses of the same relegion and cause theyme and euery of them clerly to renounce relinquishe and leue the same hous and priory and all the possessions therof and clerly to departe and to be vtterly excluded from the same for euer and to be really [MS. *rially*] and effectually accepte and incorporate in some oder hous or houses of the same religion, and cause the seid hous or priory of Seynt Johns and the foundacion and corporacion ther of to be clerly dissolued and determined for euer before the said xv^th^ day of Januarye next comyng. AND ALSO the said bisshoppe of Ely couenauntes and graunteth to the seyd executours by thes presentes, that he before the fest of the purification of our lady next commyng, and at all tymes after when he shalbe resonably required by the said executours or eny of them, shall make and cause to be made all such grauntes and assurances to the seid executours ther heires and assignes, of the seid hous and prioury of

Sent Johns and of all the maners londes tenements and possessions and all oder thinges that belong and at eny tyme belonged therunto, to haue and hold to the same executours their heires and assignes, as shalbe aduysed by the lerned counsell of the same executours their heierez [*sic*] and assignes or eny of theyme at there coostes and charges, and cause all the same grauntes and assurances to be confermed by the priour and the couent of the seid cathedrall church of Ely by ther dede and dedes, sealed with their coven [*sic*] seale, in such wise as shall be advysed by the seid executors or eny of theym, so that the seid executours or some of theym, by reason therof and by reason and auctorite of the seid bulles and of the seid lettres patentes and oder premisses, may make lawful profyte and sure translacion of the seid hous and prioury of Seynt Johns and the possessions therof vnto a perpetuall college of a perpetuall maister and ffelowes, and ther erecte founde and establish a perpetuall college of a perpetuall maister and ffelowes, according to the wyll mynde and entent of the seid princes and accordyng to the ordinance and statutes of the seid executors therof to be made by vertue and auctorite of the seid bulles and lettres patentes, ther perpetually to endure. AND OUER THIS THE SEIDE bisshopp of Ely covenanteth and graunteth to the seid executours by thes presentes that the same bisshopp and his successours [p. 93] and also the seid prioure and couent of the seid chathedrall church of Ely and their [MS. *othe*] successours shall at all tymes doo and cause and suffree to be done all things necessarie and requisite for the said translation and for the foundation and establisshing of the seid college for euer to endure, as by the lerned counsell of the seid executours or eny of them shalbe advysed, at the costes and charges of the seid executours; AND THE SEID executours by thes presents promitte and graunte to the seid reuerend ffader bisshopp of Ely, that the seid maister and felows, within one moneth next after that they shalbe founded and haue reall and corporall possession of the same hous and priory and of the maners londes tenementes and possessions of the same, shall graunte by ther sufficient writinges vnder

ther comen seall for the exhibicion and fynding of the seid religious persons during ther lyues, to euery of them or to oder persons at ther nominacion an annuite of vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d} by the yere, to be hade and perceyeued to euery of them during ther lyues out of the seid hous maners londes and tenementes at too festys of the yere, that is to sey Ester and Michelmas, by evyn porcions, with a sufficient clause of distres in the same house and in all the seid maners londes and tenementes for lake of paymente of the same. And the seid executours couenanten and graunten to the seid reuerend ffader in God bisshopp of Ely by thes presentes, that, after the seid translacion of the seid hous and priory and ffoundacion of the seid college, the same executours in ther statutes and ordinances theruppon to be made for the ord[er]ing of the same college shall ordeyn and establisch amonges oder thynges, that the jurisdiccion ordinarye of the same college and of the seid churches and chapelles therunto belongyng shall apperteyn and belong to the same bisshopp and his successours for euermore, and that the maister and felowes of the seid college shall pray for the good astate of the same bisshopp during his lyf and for his sowle after his deces as the secoundarye foundar benefactour and parteyner in the seid holy and merytorious werke, and also for the good astate of all his successours in tyme to come bisshopps of Ely duryng ther lyues, and for the sowles of his predecessours patrons and founders of the seid hous and prioury, and ffor the sowles of his successours and secoundarye founders of the seid college. AND OUER THAT that the seid executours shall provyde and make statutes and ordinances of the seid college in such maner that ther shall not be eny ambiguite in the eleccions of the maister and ffelowes [p. 94] of the seid college. AND ALSO THE SAME executors graunten to the seid reuerend ffader in God [MS. *good*] bisshopp of Ely by thes presentes, that the same reuerend ffader in God during his lyf shall name and chose iij apte and hable persons scolers, and his successours after his deces one apte and able scoler, to be made felowes of and in the seid college and they to be accepted and admitted felowes

of the same college at ther nominacion and eleccion, and that to be renued and vsed as ofte as the place of eny of them shall happen to be voyde. AND OUER that the executours graunten to the seid reuerend ffader in God bisshopp of Ely, that they shall ordeign and provide in ther seid statutes, that the maister and ffelowes of the seid college shalbe bounden to pray for all [and] singuler persons as well alyue as dede, ffor the which the seid religious bredren of the seid hous and prioury were bounde to pray, in like wyse as the seid executours haue before this tyme promysed and couenanted with the same reuerend ffader in God to be done. IN WYTNES WHEROF the seid partyes to these present indentures enterchaungeable haue sett ther sealles the day and yere aboue written. AND WE the prioure and couente of the cathedrall church of Ely, havyng and takyng these present indentures and all and singuler premissez conteyned therin frely aggreed, accepte and approue the same and the same indentures and all the same premisses conteyned and specified therin, vnto the seid executours ther heires and assignes, for vs and oure successours ratifie approue and conferme by thes presentes, rentes consuetudez and other rightez of oure monastery and priory of Ely in all thinges alweis saued and reserued. IN WITNES wheroff we the seid priour and couent to thes presentes haue sette oure comen sealle. YEUEN AT ELY IN oure chapitour house the firste day of the moneth of January in the yere of oure Lord God MCCCCCX and the seconde yere of the regne of oure souereigne lorde kynge Henry the viiijth aboue seyd.

14. pp. 95—96 blank. Bishop Fisher's funeral sermon on lady Margaret . . . . . pp. 97—109.

See above 123. Baker's *History* 61 l. 32, 562 l. 20.

15. Hereafter foloweth the lettres of the moste high and noble prince king Henre seuenth sende to the most godly prynces Margarette countesse of Rechemonde and Derbye and foundresse of this college, by the reuerende ffather in Gode John Fissher bisshopp of Rochester then

being confessor to our saide ffoundres, ffor the alteracion of hir mynde concerning the ffoundacions to haue ben done in the monastorye of Westmynster; and by the perswasions and counsell of the said reuerende ffather the saide princes altered hir mynde frome the foundacions in the saide monastorye to the foundacion of Cristis college in this vniuersitye. The tenore of the which lettres ffoloweth worde by woorde . . . pp. 100, 101.

See above 91. Baker's *History* 59 l. 21, 562 l. 15.

16. p. 112 blank. Dated Otforthe 22 Sept. 1519. Sealed 13 Oct. 1519. Decree of abp. Warham for the appropriation of Ospringe hospital to St John's college. . . . . pp. 113—122.

Embodies i. a procuratorial letter (dated 29 Aug. 1519) of Nic. Metcalff master and the college appointing John Rayne J.U.D., Ric. Sharpe B.D., Ric. Legh M.A., Ralph Malmerey bac. decr. to represent the college in the archbishop's court (pp. 114—116). ii. The statement of the proctor John Raynes [*sic*]: In consequence of the insufficiency of the college income Henry VIII assigned to it by patent the Maison Dieu of Ospringe, which had been dissolved for disregard of its foundation (pp. 116—118). iii. After hearing the proctor's reasons and careful inquisition the archbishop decides (pp. 119—121):

Idcirco nos Willelmus archiepiscopus primas et legatus antedictus, considerantes quanta commoda tam publica quam priuata, spiritualia et temporalia, ex litterarum studiis Christiane fidei indies proueniunt, quibus animarum saluti indies consulitur, insurgentes controuersie deciduntur, pax et tranquillitas inter mortales procurantur, licitum ab illicito, equum ab iniquo cernitur, bonis premia ac supplicia reprobis dispensantur; ac cupientes vt dicti magistri socij et scolares [p. 120] moderni et pro tempore existentes ad summi nominis laudem orthodoxe fidei propagacionem et reipublice vtilitatem sacre doctrine semina suscipere et post illorum susceptionem plurima in agro dominico saluberima gramina producere possent ac in orto sancte matris militantis ecclesie, ex qua iurisque scientiarum stipitibus plantule pullulare [MS. *pululantur*] non desinerent [MS. *desinerentur*], que altissimo fructus tempore suo vb[er]es redderent in odorem suauitatis, ac

etiam scientes disposicionem et vltimam voluntatem dicte comitisse circa fundacionem dicti collegij et ordinacionem magistri sociorum et scolarium eiusdem propte[r] exilitatem et insufficienciam fructuum ipsius collegij effectum habere non posse, nisi eijsdem magistro socijs et scolaribus aliunde succurratur et subueniatur, in huiusmodi causa siue negocio rite et legitime procedente, Christi nomine primitus inuocato ac ipsum solum Deum oculis nostris preponentes, de et cum consilio jurisperitorum cum quibus communicauimus in hac parte, seruatis primitus per nos [MS. *nobis*] in hac parte de iure seruandis seu quomodolibet requisitis, prehabito quoque per nos in ea parte tractatu diligenti et matura deliberacione de jure et juris necessitate in ea parte requisita deque licentia donacione et concessione regis, ad peticionem procuratoris dictorum magistri sociorum et scolarium sufficiens mandatum, vt prefertur, et sufficientem potestatem in ea parte habentis et coram nobis exhibentis, causam et causas [MS. *oasas*] huiusmodi fiende vnionis annexionis appropriacionis incorporacionis applicacionis et consolidacionis pias necessarias iustas veras legitimas cautas [MS. *camcas*] necessarias rationabiles et sufficientes de jure fuisse et esse ac pro viribus et valore earundem pronunciamus decernimus et declaramus; atque dictum hospitale ac omnia et singula fructus decimas prouentus obuenciones et emolumenta ac cetera iura membra ecclesias et pertinentia sua vniuersa predicta, que ad idem hospitale de jure et consuetudine spectant et pertinent, in ipsorum proprios vsus perpetuo possidenda [*add* pro?] magistri sociorum et scolarium predictorum et successorum suorum vberiori et commodiori sustentacione ac onerum sibi et dicto collegio incumbencium supportacione et manutentione ex causis premissis et alijs nos iuste mouentibus ac [*add* propter?] peticionem instantem procuratoris prenominati, auctoritate nostra ordinaria diocesana et legatina ac metropolitana eijsdem magistro sociis et scolaribus et successoribus suis ac eidem collegio canonice perpetuo in supplementum huiusmodi exilitatis et insufficiencie fructuum dicti collegij, vt premittitur, ac in augmentacionem sustentacionis exhibicionis et supportacionis prelibati nu-

meri magistri sociorum et scolarium, inquantum fructus et redditus dicti hospitalis suppetunt vel se extendunt, vnimus annectimus incorporamus applicamus appropriamus et consolidamus, ita tamen quod semper perpetuis futuris temporibus inveniatur vnus capellanus idoneus sumptibus et expensis dicti collegij Sancti Johannis ponendus nominandus et assignandus per magistrum et socios dicti collegij pro fundatoribus et benefactoribus dicti hospitalis in eodem hospitali imperpetuum celebraturus, decernentes et decernimus quod liceat et licebit modernis magistro socijs et scolaribus et eorum successoribus dictum hospitale ac eius et dictorum suorum jurium membrorum et pertinentium vniuersorum possessionem per se aut eorum procuratorem seu [p. 121] procuratores legitimum aut legitimos propria auctoritate libere ingredi et apprehendere nanciscique et adipisci ac ingressam possessionem apprehensam nacta[m] et adeptam libere et licite sibi retinere pro perpetuo et continuare, fructus eciam prouentus redditus obuenciones membra jura et emolumenta quecumque eiusdem hospitalis et eijdem qualitercumque spectantia siue pertinentia ac ecclesiarum eidem, vt prefertur, vnitarum annexarum et appropriatarum libere et licite percipere et habere pro perpetuo, ac ea omnia et singula ad et in proprium vsum commodum et vtilitatem eorundem magistri sociorum et scolarium ac suorum predictorum successorum disponere libere pacifice et quiete, nulla alia auctoritate sive licentia nostra siue successorum nostrorum Cantuariensium archiepiscoporum canonice intrantium aut alicuius alterius super hoc petita de cetero aut obtenta. Que omnia et singula per nos superius facta decreta declarata pronunciata ordinata et prouisa auctoritate nostra ordinaria metropolitana et legatina, in vim etiam consensum assensum licencie concessionis et donacionis predicte et ad peticionem procuratoris predicti instantem ad omnem juris et rei effectum atque cautelam et firmitatem efficaciorem, qui exinde sequi poterunt aut possunt, firmiter teneri [MS. *tenere*] ac inuiolabiliter perimpleri et obseruari perpetueque firmitatis robur obtinere et habere volumus decernimus statuimus ordinamus precipimus et mandamus,

omnes et singulos defectus tam juris quam facti, si qui forsan in premissis vel aliquo premissorum interuenerint, quantum in nobis est et de jure possumus, supplentes et supplemus per hanc nostram sententiam diffinitiuam siue decretum finale, quam siue quod ferimus et promulgamus in hijs scriptis, saluis omnino jure interesse dignitate et honore nostris ac successorum nostrorum et ecclesie nostre metropolitice Cantuariensis ac iure et interesse tam prioris et capituli quam archidiaconi eiusdem ecclesie Cantuariensis modernorum et successorum suorum; ita quod nobis aut successoribus nostris aut priori et capitulo ecclesie nostre Cantuariensis aut archidiacono eiusdem aut successoribus suis per hanc nostram vnionem annexionem et incorporacionem preiudicium in futurum nullo modo generetur, saluo etiam jure omnium aliorum jus aut interesse in ea parte habentium de jure debitum.

Judgement delivered at Otforthe; present bp. Fisher, Robert Fischer and Edward White 'generosis litteratis infra Eboracensem oriundis et infra Roffensem dioceses commorantibus, testibus ad premissa vocatis rogatis et specialiter requisitis.' The public instrument, drawn up by Robert Atkynson notary public; the archiepiscopal seal was affixed 13 Oct. 1519.

17. Chapter house Canterbury 13 Febr. 1519 [$15\frac{19}{20}$]. Confirmation of the above decree by the prior and chapter of Canterbury . . . . . p. 123.

18. Otford 18 March 1519 [$15\frac{19}{20}$]. Confirmation of the same by William Warham archdeacon of Canterbury. p. 124.

19. 3 Nov. 11 Hen. VIII. Indenture between the dean and canons of the college of the Blessed Virgin and St Stephen Westminster and St John's college. pp. 125—128.

Certain lands, formerly held by St Mary's hospital Ospringe, are now held by the college, under the dean and canons; viz. Elvyrland in Ospringe, Quenecourte in Ospringe, a piece of land called Cokiscrofte in Eslynge parish, Plumford manor; the sums due for these lands, e.g. at the avoidance of the mastership of the Maison Dieu are specified; at the special instance of bp. Fisher the dean and chapter remit to the college 'secta curiae' and the payment of certain reliefs in consideration of an annual payment of 5*s.* $1\frac{1}{4}d.$,

in addition to the old payments of 7½*d.* due every 24th week from Northcourt 'ad wardam siue custodiam castri domini regis;' and 36*s.* 6¾*d.* on the manor of Quenecourt, and 4*s.* on the land in Eslyng parish.

20. 24 Nov. 11 Hen. VIII. Another indenture between the same parties. . . . pp. 128, 129.

The dean and canons may distrain for the payments above specified.

21. 3 Nov. 11 Hen. VIII. Indenture between the prior and convent of Canterbury and St John's college. pp. 130—135.

Of the lands of Ospringe some in Staple, Addesham, Heddelyng, Chartham, owed certain yearly payments to the convent of Canterbury, as appears by deeds executed A.D. 1242, 1275 between the convent and the Maison Dieu of Ospringe, which deeds are recited at length; the first mentions various 'consuetudines' viz. 'arura, hatewite, ripselner, wedelode, eylode, auerselner, lambselner' [cf. p. 142]. The second has several names of witnesses. At the special instance of bishop Fisher the prior and convent confirm to the college the grant of Ospringe, stipulating for an annual payment of 3*s.* 8*d.* in addition to the sums before paid by the Maison Dieu to the priory.

22. Westminster 10 May 9 Hen. VIII. Indenture between the abbot and convent of St Saviour's Favesham [Feversham] and St John's college . pp. 136—139.

By virtue of the royal grant the college has enjoyed the estates of Ospringe during one year. Some of these lands were held of Feversham convent, viz. Jheromfeld in Loddenham, 'Ten Akers' in Feversham 'in Borgho de Brumstone,' 5 acres in Spittelfeld in Ospringe parish, a croft in Uplese in Feversham parish, with certain sheep pastures called Elliots in Forstall marsh, land called 'Cantesdame' and a messuage called Ivoglory in Ospringe. At the special instance of bp. Fisher the abbot and convent confirm the gift of Ospringe to the college, remitting 'sectam curie et releuium' on terms similar to those in the foregoing deeds.

23. Westminster 30 Aug. 24 Hen. [III?]. Charter of the king granting to St Mary's Ospringe the land called 'La Denne' in Hedcorn, which he had received from Roger de Leyburn, together with the advowson of Hedcorn church, and lands in Twycham and Stapel received of Richard Derlyng of London, and lands in Edicham,

Wengeham, Hamewold, Somerfeld, received from Alexander of Gloucester. . . . . pp. 139—140.

24. Westminster 20 March 42 Edw. [III]. Royal licence to John Barker chaplain and Robert Ellys of Leysdon to grant a tenement called Borstall and land in Menstre I. of Shepeye, one salt marsh called Taylnesse, and rents in Menstre; and licence to Gilbert Ode sen. to grant a tenement called Wrenke in Menstre; to the hospital at Ospringe. . . . . p. 141.

25. Westminster 1 April 31 Hen. [III?]. Royal grant to Ospringe hospital 1) of the gift of Geoffrey of Scominton, land called 'Hokelynge ad capellam' in Sheppey [Scapeya]; 2) of the gift of Roger Godebold of Schepey, 17 'denarate' of annual rent in Sheppey; 3) of the gift of Hugh son of Hodenet, land in Estchurche Sheppey; 4) of the gift of Philip of Tunstalle 2 'solidate' and 2 'denarate' of annual rent in Leysdon Sheppey; and very many other gifts. . . . . pp. 142—146.

This document seems to be a confirmation of the titles to all estates, rents etc. belonging to the hospital, and contains very many names of places and persons.

26. Merton 24 May 36 Hen. [III]. Royal grant to Ospringe hospital of land in Trehannston in the marsh of Rumenhall Kent, 'quam Robertus ffilius Hugonis Trian aliquando tenuit et quam dictus Johannes rex pater noster cepit in manum suam tanquam eschaeto suam de terra Normannorum et eam tradidit Albrico de Marins.' One chaplain to say a mass of St Edward the confessor daily. 'Tempore Rogeri Cranefeld magistri.' . . p. 146.

A note states 'irrotulatur in memorandis scaccarii de anno sexto regis Henrici sexti inter recordia de termino sancti Hillarii ex parte remem. thes.'

27. Westminster 15 April 42 [by mistake 'quartodecimo secundo'] Hen. [III]. Confirmation of numerous gifts of land to Ospringe hospital. 'Tempore fratris Elie magistri.' . . . . . pp. 147—8.

28. Clarendon 29 June 30 Hen. [III]. Grant to Ospringe hospital. . . . . pp. 148—150.

...Sciatis nos dedisse concessisse et hac carta nostra confirmasse pro salute anime nostre et animarum antecessorum et heredum nostrorum Deo et Beate Marie et infirmis et fratribus hospitalis nostri de Ospringe, quod ipsi et successores sui imperpetuum habeant et teneant omnes libertates et quietantias subscriptas, videlicet quod ipsi et homines sui quieti sint imperpetuum de sectis comitatuum hundredorum et wapentackorum et de omnimodis auxilijs vicecomitum et balliuorum suorum, de visu franceplegij et murdro; et quod saluo recipere possint et retinere quascumque terras de quorumcumque dono eas rationabiliter adipisci poterunt infra metas foreste nostre, et quod nullus forestarius uel vicecomes vel balliui eorum hospitentur ad domos predicti hospitalis nostri vel hominum suorum ve[l] aliquid de eis capiant contra eorum voluntatem [p. 149], et quod ipsi et homines sui quieti sint de communi misericordia quando contigerit comitatus coram nobis vel aliquibus justiciariis nostris de banco vel itinerantibus [MS. *temerantibus*] incidere in misericordiam nostram; et quod ipsi et homines sui quieti sint de theloneo in quolibet foro et in omnibus nundinis et in omni transitu pontium viarum et maris per totum regnum nostrum et per omnes terras nostras in quibus eis libertates dare possumus. Concedimus etiam quod animalia que dicuntur weyf inuenta in feodo ipsius hospitalis nostri sint ipsorum ffratrum eiusdem hospitalis, nisi aliquis ea secutus fuerit qui velit et possit probare quod sua sint, et nisi fuerint intra terminum competentem secundum consuetudinem patrie petita et secuta; et quod habeant catalla fugitiuorum de ipsis tenencium simul et amerciamenta hominum suorum, siue coram nobis amerciata fuerint siue coram justiciariis nostris de banco uel itinerantibus vel assignatis ad aliquam assisiam [MS. *aliam*, but below *assisiam*] capiendam vel gaiolam deliberandam siue coram vicecomitibus vel aliis quibuscumque balliuis nostris: ita tamen quod ipsi balliui nostri prius illa amerciamenta recipiant et postea illa statim reddant predictis ffratribus sine aliqua diminucione vel aliquo retenemento. Concedimus etiam quod, licet predicti fratres vel homines sui aliqua predictarum libertatum processu temporis quocumque casu contingente vsi

non fuerint, nichilominus tamen eadem libertate vtantur [MS. *vtuntur*] imposterum sine aliqua contradiccione.

Among the witnesses is John Mansell chancellor of St Paul's, who was appointed in 1243. 'Ista carta irrotulata fuit in rotulis de scaccario London. die Martis proximo ante festum Sancti Georgij anno regni regis Henrici filij regis Johannis xxxiij.'

29. Westminster 22 Febr. 7 Edw. Patent granting pardon to Ospringe hospital for taking possession of ½ carucate of land in the I. of Sheppey, the gift of Elizabeth daughter of Wm. Nowell, after the publication of the statute of mortmain. . . . . p. 150.
'Tempore ffratris Nicholai de Staple magistri.'

30. Canterbury 5 Aug. 6 Edw. Licence in mortmain to Ospringe hospital to receive lands from Robert Gorge, Henry of Edelmeton and Robert Gerveys. p. 151.
'Tempore Nicholai de Staple magistri.'

31. Westminster 10 Febr. 4 Edw. [III]. Licence in mortmain to Ospringe hospital to hold certain lands in Wodnesbrigh and Ospringe, given by certain specified donors, to the annual value of 20*s.*, part of the 100*s.* of rents for which they received a licence from the king's father . . . . . pp. 151, 152.

32. Langedon 1 Sept. 19 Edw. [II]. The licence in mortmain to the value of 100*s.* named above.
'Tempore Ade de Esshe magistri.' pp. 152, 153.

33. Westminster 26 Oct. 36 Edw. [III]. Licence in mortmain, in consideration of 10 marks paid into the hanaper of chancery by John of Seggeuill and Robert of Wynpole parson of Kirtlynge, empowering them to make over certain lands and tenements in Cambridge, Toft, Brumee [Bourne?], Hornyngesey and Trumpton to the hospital of St John the Evangelist, Cambridge. p. 153.

34. Westminster 1 Jan. 23 Edw. [III], 'anno regni nostri Anglie xxiij, regni vero nostri Francie decimo.' Gunnora Hokyng of Ospringe made over to John Dryelonde and Robert Barletott and they conveyed to John Whately, land in Ospringe held of the king 'in capite per

servicium trium solidorum ad scaccarium nostrum annuatim reddendorum.' The king forgives their neglect of duty in not asking for his licence, and allows Whately to assign the land to Ospringe hospital, which is to pay the 3*s.* into the exchequer yearly.

'Tempore Thome Newenham magistri.' p. 154.

35. Westminster 24 May 28 Edw. [III], 'anno regni nostri Anglie vicesimo octauo, regni vero nostri Francie quinto decimo.' Licence in mortmain. Edward the king's father granted to Ospringe hospital a licence in mortmain of 100*s.* To carry this grant into effect Thomas parson of Wyuelesbergh and others are permitted to assign to the hospital lands in Newenham, Bucton Vndertheblen, Ospringe, Chartham, Le Blen.

'Tempore Thome Newenham magistri.' pp. 154, 155.

36. Westminster 9 May 23 Edw. [III], 'anno regni nostri Anglie vicesimo tercio, regni vero nostri Francie decimo.' Pardon to Gunnora Hokyng of Ospringe for entering upon a messuage on which 18*d.* yearly was due to the king without his licence. Hereafter she is to pay 3*s.* yearly. . . . . p. 156.

37. Westminster 24 Sept. 8 Edw. Patent confirming a former charter dated 16 Febr. an. regn. 4. At the request of the king's father Edward Ospringe hospital had granted 'quandam sustentacionem' to Robert le Messager of Newenton who is now dead; the king confirms the perpetual exemption from such burdens which he granted to the college 16 Febr. an. regn. 4. 'Tempore Johannis Lenham magistri.' . . . . . p. 157.

38. Reding 12 July 21 Edw. [III], 'Leonello filio nostro carissimo custode Anglie.....anno regni nostri Anglie vicesimo primo, regni vero nostri Francie octauo.' In order to carry into effect his late patent granting to St John's hospital Cambridge a licence in mortmain to the annual value of 100*s.*, the king permits various donors to make over to it lands in Clavering, Langeley, Cambridge, Gransete, Badburham, Horningeshey, in full satisfaction of the 100*s.* aforesaid . . . . pp. 157, 158.

39. Westminster 25 Jul. 2 Ric. [II]. Charter of inspeximus and confirmation in favour of Ospringe hospital, reciting two charters of the king's grandfather Edward III, one of which recites a charter [pp. 158—160] dat. Westm. 27 Jan. an. 51 regni of Henry [III], which itself recites a prior charter of the same Henry [in the register pp. 148—150, above n. 28 pp. 163—5] renewed for this reason: quia...predictum sigillum mutatum est, cartam predictam de verbo ad verbum innouari et eam impressione sigilli nostri quo vtimur ad instantiam fratris Elie nunc magistri hospitalis supradicti fecimus communiri; volentes etiam predictis magistro et fratribus intuitu caritatis gratiam facere vberiorem, concedimus eis quod, vbi superius concessum est eis quod saluo recipere possint et retinere quascumque terras, de quorumcumque dono eas rationabiliter adipisci poterunt infra metas foreste nostre, ipsi et eorum successores huiusmodi terras recipiant et teneant tam extra quam infra metas predictas, et quod, vbi in carta predicta continetur quod habeant catalla tantum fugitiuorum de ipsis tenencium, quod ipsi et eorum successores de cetero habeant catalla tam dampnatorum quam fugitiuorum de ipsis tenencium imperpetuum. hijs testibus venerabili patre W. Galfrid [i. e. Walter Giffard, on p. 164 Gyffard] Eboracensi et alijs.

The charters of Edw. III are dated Westminster 26 Febr. an. regni 12 and Westminster 24 Sept. an. regni 8. By the former [pp. 160—1] he grants to the master and brethren: quod ipsi et eorum successores magistri et fratres hospitalis illius imperpetuum sint quieti de omnibus auxiliis contribucionibus et tallagijs, que ab ipsis ratione terrarum tenementorum et reddituum ac bonorum et catallorum suorum hospitalis illius per nos vel heredes nostros aut balliuos seu ministros nostros vel heredum nostrorum quoscumque ad opus nostrum vel ipsorum heredum nostrorum exigi [MS. *hered.* which is marked as corrupt, on p. 165 the same charter has *exigi* in this place] poterunt in futurum, et quod quandocunque clerus regni nostri aut Cantuariensis prouincie decimam seu aliam quotam de bonis suis spiritualibus, vel communitates comitatuum regni nostri aut ciues et burgenses ciuitatum et burgorum

dictorum comitatuum ipsius regni decimam aut quintam-decimam seu aliam quotam de bonis suis temporalibus nobis aut heredibus nostris concesserint [MS. *concesserunt*], seu nos uel heredes nostri dominica nostra per Angliam fecerimus talliari, aut dominus summus pontifex qui pro tempore fuerit decimam seu aliam quotam clero regni predicti seu dicte Cantuariensis prouincie imposuerit et eam vel aliquam partem eiusdem nobis aut heredibus nostris concesserit, terre tenementa redditus et bona dicti hospitalis quecunque ad opus nostrum vel heredum nostrorum non taxentur nec tallientur nec aliquid de decima quintadecima aut aliis quotis seu tallagiis predictis quoquo modo ad opus nostrum vel ipsorum heredum nostrorum leuetur, nec ijdem magister et fratres vel eorum successores in terris tenementis seu bonis suis predictis ea occasione molestentur in aliquo seu grauentur, sed de decima et quintadecima et alijs quotis seu tallagijs huiusmodi imperpetuum sint quieti. Quare volumus et firmiter precipimus pro nobis et heredibus nostris quod prefati magister et fratres et successores sui predicti imperpetuum habeant omnes libertates et quietancias predictas sicut predictum est et eis et earum qualibet de cetero plene gaudeant et vtantur. . . . . pp. 158—162.

The other charter of Edw. III (pp. 161, 162) is n. 37 (p. 157, above p. 166). 'Tempore Thome Honyngham magistri.'

40. Westminster 30 Jan. 8 Ric. [II]. Charter of inspeximus confirming and enlarging the above.

'Tempore Thome Honyngham magistri.' pp. 162—167.

41. Osprenge 4 June 16 Ric. [II]. Licence in mortmain to Ospringe hospital to purchase lands in Ospringe, Feversham and Bocton under the Blean.

'Tempore Thome Honyngham magistri.' pp. 167, 168.

42. Petition (in French) of 'voz poueres chapellens le meistre et freres de vostre pouere hospital de nostre dame de Ospringe' to the king, requesting the above licence 'pour lamour de dieu et en oeure de charite.'

p. 168.

43. Westminster 20 Oct. 16 Hen. [VI?]. Patent for Ospringe hospital; cites 14 Edw. III st. 4 c. 1 (spiritual persons' goods shall not be taken by purveyances without the owners' consent) and orders all 'prouisores emptores et captores huiusmodi victualium' to respect the privilege of the hospital and its estates. . pp. 168, 169.

44. Westminster 12 Oct. 25 Hen. [IV]. General pardon to James the master or keeper and the brethren of Ospringe hospital for all offences committed before the 9 Apr. last past 'contra formam statutorum de liberatis pannorum et capitiorum,' and for all treasons, murders etc. all infringements of the mortmain law etc. publication of papal bulls etc. committed before the same date. Also release from all fines, forfeitures, reliefs etc. due before 1 Sept. an. regn. 20.

Prouiso semper quod nulla huiusmodi perdonacio nostra aliquo modo valeat allocetur nec fiat nec aliqualiter se extendat ad Alianoram Cobeham filiam Reginal[d]i Cobeham militis, Johannem Bolton de Bolton in comitatu Lancastrie blaksmyth [MS. *Bladsmyth*], Willelmum Wighale nuper custodem gaole nostre de Notyngham, nec ad eorum aliquem, neque ad felonam de morte Cristoferi Talbot militis felonice interfecti nuper perpetratam, nec quod presens huiusmodi perdonacio nostra [nec presens p. n. *is repeated in MS.*] aliqualiter se extendat quoad aliquas lanas seu pelles lanatas siue alias merchandisas de stapula ad aliquas partes exteras extra regnum nostrum Anglie, contra formam statuti in parliamento nostro apud Westmonasterium in crastino Sancti Martini anno regni nostri decimo octauo tento editi seu aliquorum aliorum statutorum cariatas et traductas, nec ad aliquas forisfacturas nobis in hac parte pertinentes . . . . . nec aliqua huiusmodi perdonacio nostra ad aliquos magnos computantes nostros, videlicet thesaurarios Calesii et hospicij nostri, vitellarios Calesii, camerarios Cestrie, Northwallie, custodes garderobe hospitij nostri aut custodes magne garderobe nostre aut custodes siue clericos garderobe nostre, clericos operationum nostrarum, constabularios Burdegallie, thesaurarios terre nostre Hibernie et receptores ducatus nostri Lancastre et ducatus nostri Cornub. tam generales quam

particulares, quo ad aliqua huiusmodi officia sua seu ad huiusmodi occupationes suas aut alicuius eorundem tangentia vllo modo se extendat.

'Per ipsum regem in Parliamento.' . pp. 170—172.

45. Westminster 12 March 23 Hen. [III]. Inspeximus reciting a deed of sale [dated Febr. 1239] between the rector and brethren of the hospital of St Thomas of Estbrige and St John of Blen on the one part and [William Gracian] master and the brethren of St Mary's Ospringe on the other part. Estbrige sells to Ospringe land at Ryde in Sheppey for £16 and a yearly rent of £5. The king's confirmation is witnessed by Simon de Montfort.

pp. 172, 173.

46. Westminster 27 Jan. 51 Hen. III. Charter of inspeximus confirming a charter dated Clarendon 29 June 30 Hen. III. . . . . pp. 174—175.

Both charters have occurred twice before n. 39 and 40 pp. 158—160, 162—4 (above pp. 167—8).

Pp. 176—188 blank.

47. 10 Mar. 1519 [$15\frac{18}{20}$]. Instrument whereby abp. Warham, after citing the procuratorial letter sealed by St John's college 29 Aug. 1519 and the article [handed in 5 Sept. 1519] of the proctor John Raynes J.U.D. (given in n. 16 pp. 114—118, above p. 158), declares that he appointed 16 Sept. 1519 as the time and Otford chapel as the place for the examination of the right of St John's college to the estates of Ospringe hospital. The proctor produced the licence of Hen. VIII for the change of St John's hospital into a college, and also the papal bull for the suppression of St John's hospital. On 16 Sept. 1519 the proctor produced the foundation of the college and the king's grant for the appropriation of Ospringe to the same, and cited Nic. Metcalff D.D. and Ric. Sharpe B.D. to prove on oath the insufficiency of the college revenues. The abp. appointed 22 Sept. as the time, Otford chapel as the place, of his final sentence; which he delivered then and there [the decree already given pp. 118—121, above pp. 158 seq.].

pp. 189—201.

Pp. 202—204 blank.

48. Bull of pope Innocent in favour of St John's hospital . . . . . pp. 205, 206.

Innocentius episcopus seruus seruorum Dei dilectis filijs priori ecclesie Sancti Johannis Euangeliste de Cantebrigia [et] ffratribus tam presentibus quam futuris regularem vitam professis. in r[ei] p[erpetuam] m[emoriam]. Religiosam uitam eligentibus apostolicum conuenit adesse presidium ne forte cuiuslibet temeritatis incursus aut eos a proposito reuocet aut robur, quod absit, facie religionis infringat. Ea propter, dilecti in Domino filij, uostris iustis postulacionibus clementer annuimus et ecclesiam Sancti Johannis Evangeliste de Cantibrigia Eliensis diocesis, in qua diuino estis obsequio mancipati, sub Beati Petri et nostra [MS. *mra*] proteccione suscipimus et presentis scripti priuilegio communimus. In primis siquidem statuentes ut [MS. *in*] ordo canonicus, qui secundum Deum et beati Augustini regulam in eadem ecclesia institutus esse dinoscitur, perpetuis ibidem temporibus inuiolabiliter obseruetur. Preterea quascumque possessiones, quecumque bona eadem ecclesia impresentiarum iuste ac canonice possidet aut in futurum concessione pontificum largitione regum vel principum oblatione fidelium seu alijs iustis modis prestante Domino poterit adipisci, firma nobis nostrisque successoribus et illibata permaneat. In quibus hec proprijs duximus exprimenda uocabulis, locum ipsum in quo prefata ecclesia sita est cum omnibus pertinenciis suis, ecclesiam de Horningeshey et ecclesiam Sancti Petri de Cantabrigia extra portam de Trumpington cum omnibus pertinenciis earumdem, domos terras possessiones et redditus quos habetis in villis que Cantebrig Grantesete Cotes Cumberton Trumpiton Toft Caldecote Brunne Horningeshey Stanterun [?] Herdwyk Maddingle Hely Viuelingham Drayton Wisebeche Wynepole Ouere Wrottinge Hokitun Fulburge Eueresdon Badburham Pappeworth Eltesley Bokes[ ] et Neuham uulgariter nuncupantur, cum terris pratis uineis nemoribus usuagijs et pascujs cum bosco et plano in aquis et molendinis in vijs et semitis et omnibus alijs libertatibus et immunitatibus suis. Sane noualium vestrorum [MS. *virorum* for *vrorum*] que proprijs manibus aut sumptibus

colitis, de quibus aliquis hactenus non percepit, siue de vestrorum animalium nutrimentis nullus a uobis decimas exigere vel extorquere presumat. Liceat quoque uobis clericos uel laicos libertos aut absolutos e seculo fugientes ad conuersionem recipere et eos absque contradictione aliqua retinere. Prohibemus insuper ut nulli ffratrum vestrorum post ffactam in ecclesia uestra professionem fas sit sine prioris sui licencia de eodem loco nisi arcioris religionis optentu discedere, discedentem uero absque communium litterarum uestrarum cautione nullus audeat retinere. CUM autem generale interdictum terre fuerit, liceat uobis clausis ianuis, exclusis excommunicatis et interdictis, non pulsatis campanis, suppressa uoce diuina officia celebrare, dummodo causam non dederitis interdicto. Crisma uero oleum sanctum consecraciones altarium seu basilicarum ordinaciones clericorum qui ad ordines fuerunt promouendi a diocesano suscipietis [MS. *suscipientis*] episcopo, siquidem catholicus fuerit et graciam et communionem sacrosancte Romane sedis habuerit et ea uobis uoluerit sine prauitate aliqua exhibere. Prohibemus insuper ut infra fines parochie uestre nullus sine assensu diocesani episcopi et uestro capellam seu oratorium de nouo construere audeat, saluis [p. 206] priuilegijs pontificum Romanorum. Ad hec nouas et indebitas exactiones ab archiepiscopis episcopis archidiaconis seu decanis alijsque omnibus ecclesiasticis secularibus [ue] personis a uobis fieri omnino prohibemus. SEPULTURAM quoque ipsius loci liberam esse decernimus, vt eorum deuotioni et extreme voluntati qui se illic sepeliri deliberauerint [? desideraverint], nisi forte excommunicati vel interdicti sint aut etiam publici [MS. *publice*] usurarij, nullus obsistat, salua tamen iustitia illarum ecclesiarum a quibus mortuorum corpora assumuntur. DECIMAS preterea et possessiones ad ius ecclesiarum uestrarum spectantes, que a laicis detinentur, redimendi et legitime liberandi de manibus eorum et ad ecclesias ad quas pertinent reuocandi libera sit uobis de nostra auctoritate facultas. Obeunte vero te nunc eiusdem loci priore vel tuorum quolibet successorum nullus ibi qualibet subrepcionis astucia seu uiolentia preponatur, nisi quem fratres com-

muni consensu uel fratrum maior pars consilij sanioris secundum Deum et beati Augustini regulam prouiderint eligendum. Paci quoque et tranquillitati vestre paterna imposterum solicitudine prouidere volentes, auctoritate apostolica prohibemus, ut infra clausuras locorum seu grangiarum uestrarum nullus rapinam seu furtum facere ignem apponere sanguinem effundere hominem temere capere uel interficere seu uiolenciam audeat exercere. Preterea omnes libertates et immunitates a predecessoribus nostris Romanis pontificibus ecclesie uestre concessas, nec non libertates et exempciones secularium exactionum a regibus et principibus vel alijs fidelibus racionabiliter uobis indultas auctoritate apostolica confirmamus et presentis scripti priuilegio communimus. Decernimus ergo ut nulli omnino hominum liceat prefatam ecclesiam temere perturbare aut eius possessiones auferre vel ablatas retinere minuere seu quibuslibet uexacionibus fatigare; set omnia integra conseruentur eorum pro quorum gubernacione ac sustentacione concessa sunt vsibus omnimodis profutura, salua sedis apostolice auctoritate, diocesani episcopi canonica iusticia. Si qua igitur in futuro ecclesiastica secularisue persona hanc nostre constitutionis paginam sciens contra eam temere uenire temptauerit secundo tercioue commonita, nisi reatum suum congrua satisfactione correxerit, potestatis honorisque sui careat dignitate reamque se diuino iudicio existere perpetrata iniquitate cognoscat et a sacratissimo corpore et sanguine Dei et Domini redemptoris nostri Ihesu Christi aliena fiat atque in extremo examine districte subiaceat ulcioni. Cunctis autem eidem loco sua iura seruantibus sit pax Domini nostri Iesu Christi, quatinus et hic fructum bone actionis percipiant et apud districtum Iudicem premia eterne pacis inueniant. Amen.

49. Viterbo 5 March 3 Clem. Bull of pope Clement confirming the privileges conferred on Ospringe hospital by his predecessors. . . . . p. 207.

50. Lyon 21 Jul. 3 Innocent. The pope to the king of England . . . . . pp. 207, 208.

Innocentius episcopus seruus seruorum Dei karissimo

in Christo filio regi Anglorum illustri salutem etc. Tanto libencius celsitudinis tue precibus benignum impertimur assensum, quanto inter reges et principes Christianos te specialius in Domino reputamus dilectum filium et deuotum. Tuis itaque supplicacionibus inclinati dis- trictius inhibemus, ne vllus ordinarius aut et delegatus in capellas [MS. *capellis*] regias et oratoria earum ecclesie Romane immediate subiecta seu fratres vel seruitores ipsorumque tenore priuilegiorum aut indulgenciarum apostolice sedis excommunicationis vel interdicti sententiam audeat promulgare seu aliquod ipsis onus inponere quod alijs exemptis ecclesijs non consuerit inponi, absque mandato sedis apostolice speciali quod expressam faciat de inhibicione huiusmodi mentionem. Nullique [MS. *q°* i.e. *quo*] omnino [p. 208] hominum liceat hanc paginam nostre inhibicionis infringere vel ei ausu [MS. *ausum*] temerario contraire. Siquis autem hoc attemptare presumpserit, indignacionem Omnipotentis Dei et beatorum Petri et Pauli apostolorum eius se nouerit incursurum. Dat. Lugduni xij° kalendas Augusti pontificatus nostri anno tercio.

51. Lyon 27 Apr. 3 Innoc. Bull of pope Innocent to the abbot of Westminster . . . . p. 208.

Innocentius etc. dilecto filio abbati Westmonasteriensi London. salutem etc. Precipimus [sic, qu. *precibus?*] karissimi in Christo filij nostri regis Anglie illustris benignum impercientes assensum, discrecioni tue per apostolica scripta mandamus, quatenus ipsius capellas et oratoria earumque fratres et seruientes, q̄ indulta sedis apostolice, non permittas ab aliquibus indebite molestari. Molestatores huiusmodi per censuram ecclesiasticam appellatione proposita compellendi. Dat. Lugduni v kalendas Maij pontificatus nostri anno tercio. 'Et remanet hec bulla penes abbatem etc.'

52. Pleadings between St John's hospital and Reginald intrusive vicar of Horningsey A.D. 1278-9, before the priors of Huntingdon and Barnwell. pp. 208—222.

The prior of Barnewell to all the faithful. We have inspected a letter of pope Nicolas IV directed to us [i. e. which reached us] on

the day of St Calixtus [14 Oct.] 1289 to this effect. The master and brethren of St John's hospital having stated to us that the bishop and chapter of Ely have granted to them Horningsey church to be governed by one of the brethren or by a secular presbyter, the abp. of Canterbury in his visitation instituted Reginald of Lenna vicar there and ordered Andrew of Gisleham a clerk of his diocese to tax a perpetual vicarage in that church. The hospital appealing to the pope [p. 209], obtained a papal letter to the prior of Huntingdon; the prior appointed his sacrist to try the case; the sacrist decided in favour of the hospital and the master and brethren appealed to the pope to confirm his decision; the pope charged the prior of Barnwell to enforce it (bull dated Rome 31 Jan. 1 Nic. IV).

On the same day of St Calixtus we ordered a citation to be made in Horningsey church; all persons interested were to appear before us or our commissary in Barnewell conventual church on Monday after St Luke [18 Oct.], to shew cause against the execution of the decree of the Huntingdon sacrist.

The master and brethren of the hospital appeared then and there, and again on the Tuesday, and exhibited a certificate of the citation above mentioned, and also the collation of the vicarage of Horningsey to the hospital by H[ugh Balsham] bp. of Ely, as follows: Hearing of the diminution of your income and the crowds of poor that flock to you, we decree that hereafter there be no perpetual vicarage in Horningsey, but the endowment of the vicarage fall to your use; provided always that you serve the church by one of your body or by some other competent person. Witness John Balsham archd. Ely [add this name to the list in Le Neve], Simon de Asellis official of the bp. of Ely, Hugh Stanford, Alex. Orforde, Ric. Thaylast clk. and others. Dated Ely morrow [9 Dec.] of the nativity of the Virgin, 10th year of our pontificate [1267].

[p. 210] Confirmation of the above grant by Robert the prior of Ely and his convent. Dated Ely Saturday after the nativity of the Virgin 1267.

The papal letter to the prior of Huntingdon and the whole process of the trial at Huntingdon were also read before us the prior of Barnwell, as follows: Pope Nicolas to the prior of Huntingdon. The master and brethren of St John's hospital of the poor in Cambridge (having stated, 1. that the bp. of Ely [having regard to their losses by war and fires, which make it impossible for them to maintain hospitality] had allowed them to serve the vicarage of Horningsey by a priest from among their own number, themselves receiving the income; 2. that the abp. of Canterbury in his visitation, acting upon false information, had charged Andrew de Gyselham to tax a perpetual vicarage in that church, and to assign an income to the vicar [p. 211]; 3. that the said Andrew, in spite of their remonstrances, did assign no small income to a vicar) appeal to the pope, who appoints the prior of Huntingdon to try the case, and

gives him power to compel witnesses to give evidence. Dated Rome 10 kal. Mar. 1 Nic. [IV].

The dean of Cambridge attests (Cambridge St. Simon's 'anno secundo') that on Wednesday after Michaelmas he executed the following mandate of the prior of Huntingdon, dated Conynton Monday after Michaelmas A.D. 1278: I require you to cite in Horningsey church Reginald of Lenna, calling himself vicar of that church, to appear before me in our conventual church of St Mary's Huntingdon on Friday after All Saints.

Cambridge morrow [3 Nov.] of All Souls 1278. Procuratorial letter of St John's hospital, appointing one of the brethren Michael of Meldeborn presbyter to represent the hospital.

[p. 212] Cambridge All Souls [2 Nov.] 1278. Procuratorial letter from Reginald of Lenna 'perpetual vicar of Horningsey,' appointing Peter of Steping [*called* Sterung *below*] clerk to represent him.

Claim of the plaintiffs, that Reginald of Lenna may be removed, condemned in costs and ordered to refund what he has received from the vicarage, to the estimated amount of 100*s*.

First day's pleadings. In the conventual church of St Mary's Huntingdon Friday next after All Saints 1278, before the prior. The proctor for the defendant obtained a copy of the pope's procuratorial letter and the evidences put in by the plaintiffs; he objected to the appeal addressed to the pope. 5 witnesses examined on oath for the plaintiffs [p. 213].

Witnesses depose that the master and brethren of St John's protested before Andrew of Gyselham and proved that they had duly served Horningsey since the gift of the vicarage.

Stephen of Cotenham chaplain was in St Mary's Cambridge on Saturday after the Purification last past, and heard brother William of Horningsey proctor for the hospital protest, when Andrew of Gyselham by archiepiscopal authority taxed the vicarage of Horningsey, which in bp. Eustacius' time was (he said) reckoned at 100*s*. William offered to prove the gift of the bp. and chapter of Ely; and when his exception was rejected, appealed to the pope.

Reginald [?] of Fokysdon chaplain was present at the same time (William of Horningsey since dead) and gives similar evidence. [p. 214], as do Ralph of Yngeworth clerk, Alexander of Cestreton clerk, and Alan of Cotenham clerk. All the witnesses attest the unanimous appeal of the hospital against Reginald of Lenna's appointment by the abp. The examination was conducted by John of Hemingford and brother Adam of Honteby canon of Huntingdon.

Second hearing. Saturday next before St Leonard [6 Nov.] in St Mary's Huntingdon. The evidence taken the day before was published, and by the advice of lawyers the appeal was declared to be valid, and all sentences of excommunication pronounced against the hospital after the appeal, to be null and void. The main question to be tried at the next session [p. 215]. A copy of the evidence given to the defendant's proctor.

Cambridge morrow [7 Dec.] of St. Nicholas 1278. The dean of Cambridge to the prior of Huntingdon. Has carried out his mandate dated St. Andr. [30 Nov.], by serving on Reginald de Lenna, calling himself vicar of Horningsey, a summons to appear on the third day on which courts sit (tertio die iuridico) after St. Hilary (13 Jan).

Third hearing. Tuesday after Hilary 1278 [1278/9]. Nicholas of Westerfeld [*called below* Cesterfeld] proctor of Reginald de Lenna demands and obtains a copy of the petition of the hospital, in which the master and brethren ask to be put in possession of Horningsey vicarage. [p. 216].

Cambridge Monday after Hilary 1278 [1278/9]. Procuratorial letter of Reginald de Lenna, signed with his own seal and the consistorial seal of the archdeacon of Ely, appointing Nicholas de Cesterfeld to represent him.

Fourth hearing. The morrow [15 Febr.] of St. Valentine before the sacrist of St. Mary's Huntingdon, acting as commissary of the prior. Reginald de Lenna appeared in person and handed in a statement of which a copy was given to the hospital.

Huntingdon Circumcision [?] 1278. Commission from the prior to the sacrist to try the case in his absence.

Paper of Reginald de Lenna. Whatever I say here is not to be regarded as an admission of your authority. [p. 217]. The papal bull was obtained by a suppression of the truth; viz. the truth, that I was canonically instituted by the abp. I question the grant ascribed to the bp. of Ely and the confirmation of it by the chapter. I appeal to the holy see. [p. 218].

Cambridge Monday [27 Febr.] after St. Mathias [1278/9]. The dean of Cambridge to the prior of Huntingdon. On Saturday after Mathias [25 Febr.] I executed your mandate dated Huntingdon Friday St Mathias 1278. The parties to the suit are to appear (not on the first court day after St. Gregory, which had been named, but) on Wednesday next before the Annunciation.

Fifth hearing. Wednesday before the Annunciation 1278 [1278/9]. Reginald again appeared in person. The proctor for the hospital maintained that Reginald's exceptions were put in too late.

Sixth hearing. Thursday after St. Cudbert [20 Mar.] 1278 [1278/9. p. 219]. Documents read: 1. the collation by bp. Eustachius (confirmed by his chapter) of the church of Horningsey (except a perpetual vicarage of 100*s.*) to the hospital; 2. the collation by the present bp. of Ely (confirmed by his chapter) of the vicarage aforesaid to the hospital 'ad sustentacionem pauperum et infirmorum ibidem confluentium.' A copy was given to the other side, 'de quibus pars altera se non curare dicebat.'

Seventh hearing. Friday after 'quasi modo geniti' [first Sunday after Easter] 1279, before the sacrist; Reginald was represented by Peter de Steping. The court was satisfied that the appeal of the hospital was in due form, that Andrew of Gyselham, refusing to listen to them, had taxed in the church a vicarage and assigned to

it no small share of the vicarial income; although master and brethren had proved that the vicarage had been made over to them by the bishop and chapter, and were ready to prove that they had duly served the church since the said grant. Reginald's proctor was required to be present to hear sentence delivered, but 'contumaciter illicenciatus recessit.'

[p. 221] *Final sentence.* Reginald is removed from the vicarage and condemned in the mesne profits and costs estimated at 10 marks of silver to be paid before Whitsuntide. Given in the presence of Adam de London, John de Hemyngeford, [p. 222] Geffrey de Weston, Peter de Carnewell, Michael master or keeper of St. John's hospital Huntingdon, William the chaplain, Ralph of Yggeworth and others.

On the Tuesday after St. Luke 1279 no one appeared to contest the above sentence. The prior of Barnewell, by the advice of lawyers his assessors, orders that it be carried out.

53. Indenture 7 Feb. 21 Hen. VIII between William Thorpe of Sowthampton esq. and John Lambert of Skipton Yorksh. gentleman; Thorpe sells to Lambert his manor of Marflete in Holdernes and his lands at Danthorpe and Atwicke for £400. pp. 223, 224.

54. Indenture 22 March 21 Hen. VIII between Nicholas Metcalfe master with the fellows and scholars of St. John's college Cambridge on the one part and John Lambert of Skipton in Craven on the other part. Lambert sells the above-mentioned estates to the college. (The land is here declared to have been for the last 20 years of the clear annual value of £25; in the last indenture £21 is the sum named). Purchase money £500. pp. 224—227.

Pp. 228—236 blank.

II. Various documents in folio, belonging to St John's college, bound together in red morocco in 1869, and lettered on the side: 'Inventory of lady Margaret's wardrobe and furniture 28 Oct. 21 Henry VII. Accounts of her executors 1—10 Hen. VIII.'

1. A vew taken of the stuf apperteynyng and belonging to my ladys grace moder to the right excellent prince king henry the vijth the xxviij daye of October the xxj yere of the reigne of our said souueraigne lorde king henry as herafter ensuyth . . . . . pp. 1—34

1. Arras . . . . . p. 1.
2. Counterfett arres . . . . . p. 2.

3. Newe verdours . . . . . pp. 3, 4.
4. The ij^de verdours . . . . . p. 5.
5. Olde verdours . . . . . p. 6.
6. Beddes of fyne arras and counterpoynts . p. 7.
p. 8 blank.
7. Beddis and counterpoynts clothe of gold and silke pp. 9, 10.
8. Beddis of redde saye . . . . . p. 11.
9. Spervers clothe of gold and silk . . pp. 12, 13.
10. Counterpoynts cloth a gold and silke . p. 14.
11. Counterpoynts of fine Arras and verdours . p. 15.
12. Counterpoynts of counterfett Arras . . p. 16.
13. Counterpoynts of Tapestry . . . p. 17.
14. Counterpoynts of verdours . . . p. 18.
15. Pillowes of downe . . . . . p. 19.
16. Other pillowes . . . . . p. 20.
17. Fusteaunces . . . . . pp. 21, 22.
18. Travessis of sarsnet . . . . . p. 23.
19. Clothes of estate . . . . , . p. 24.
20. Cosshions cloth a gold and silke with other. pp. 25, 26.
21. Carpetts . . . . . pp. 27, 28.
22. Irish mantells [only one item] . . . p. 29.
23. Canvassis . . . . . p. 29.
24. Happings . . . . . p. 30.
25. Couerynge for the chare and lytter . . p. 31.
26. Chayers . . . . . p. 32.
27. Cloth sackes . . . . . p. 33.
28. Glasse [one item] . . . . . p. 33.
29. Blanketts . . . . . p. 33.
30. White freys . . . . . p. 34.

2. Anno secundo [altered from tercio] R. henrici octaui. Somme totall of the hole charge of thexecutours vnto the most excellente pryncez Margaret counteis of Richemounde and of Derbey and moder vnto the late kyng henry the vij^th, whos sowlez oure lord Almyghty pardon. Aswell of all hur plate, greate Juells, Chapell stuff, warderobe of bedds, warderobe of Robez, and of all other Stuff and implyments, as of redy money receyued

by the same executours. And more playnly doeth appere in the booke of their accompte taken by the late Thomas Hobson auditour accordyng vnto the inuentorye made by the said late princes in hur lyve tyme, remaynyng with my lord of Rochester oon of the forsaid executours, wherof this declaracion brevely declareth. . . pp. 35—38.

This is a balance sheet on vellum, written on the inside only (pp. 36, 37). The receipts under heads like 'plate and greate Juells MMMMDCXIIJ^{li} iiij^{s} iij^{d} ob.' are 13, 723£. 13s. q^{a}. iij pars q^{a}. The expenditure under the heads of legacies, payments, rewards yeven, costez of the probate of the testament with money to the byldyng of Crytez Collage, allowances of certeyn stuff deducted as wanting or overpraysed, certeyn stuff praysed remaynyng and not yet sold, together with a sum remaining with my lord of Rochester in his custodye. The entry for Christ's college is:

Payd to Jamez Morrez oon of the clerkez of the Kechyn toward the buylldyng of Cristez Collage in Cambrygge of the bequests of the said late princez, as hit doeth appere in the said booke of accompte } clxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}.

[pp. 38, 39 blank].

3. Thaccompte of thexcecutours of the testamente of the excellente princez Margaret countesse of Richemound and Darbey and mother to the late kyng Henry the vijth, whos sowlez our lord god Almyghte pardon. Aswell of all hur plate greate Juells Chapell Stuff warderobe of Bedds warderobe of Robez and of all other stuff and implementez with redy money accordyng vnto the Inuentorye made by the said princez in hur lyve tyme in diuers quares of papyr remayn[in]g with my lord of Rochester oon of the said executours particularly hit doeth appere, as of all maner of paymentez made by the forsaid executours, aswell for hur funeralls legacez bequestes, as of all other many and sondre paymentez by them in lyke maner doon and paid; that is to say from the day next after the Natiuite of seint John Baptest the ffyrst yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the viijth vnto the xxiiij day of Januarye the secounde yere of the reigne of the said kyng, that ys

to saye by the space of an hole yere, a quarter and [an erasure] dayes . . . . . pp. 40—68.

1. General statement of amounts received by the executors, under the heads, plate and greate juells, small juells, chapell stuff, warderobe of bedds, warderobe of robez, sylkez and naprey, certeyn wynez, [p. 42] kechyn stuff, certeyn stuff in storehowse, standards and chests, certeyn spycez, palfrays and chareys, small trasshe with glassez and pewter basons, redy money, obligacions, [p. 43, a leaf here cut out, apparently at the time of writing], prestez, receyved of Maister Asshton, money dewe vpon the determynacion of Maister Asshtons accompte, money dew vpon the determinacion of the tresorer of households accompte, money dew vpon the determinacyon of Robert Fremynghams tresorer of chamber accompte. Somme totall of the hole charge xiiij^{m} dccxxiij^{l} xiij^{s} q^{a} iij^{s} pars q^{a}.

[p. 44 blank].

2. Bequestez and legacez delyuerd . pp. 45—47.

These bequests have been carefully compared with the will of the countess.

3. Redy money bequests vnto certeyn personez pp. 48, 49.

4. Plate and stuff delyuered vnto Crystez Collage, aswell of the bequest of the said princez as by the agrement of the executours, that is to say . pp. 49, 50.

Certen plate and chalesez greate Juells both of gold and syluer yeven vnto the said collegge, the whyche doo amounte accordyng vnto the Inuentorye vnto the somme of — dcvli. xiij s. xj d.

Certeyn Bookez vestmentez copez of diuers sortez and meny other ornamentez of the chapell, the whych accordyng vnto the said Inventorye amounte vnto the summe of — dccvijli. xviij d.

Certeyn Beddyng and necessarye Stuff delyuerd oute of the warderobe of the bedds vnto the said collage, the whyche amounte vnto the summe of — lxvjli. vj s. iiij d. ob. q^{a}.

Certeyn Sylkez and Naprey delyuerd vnto the same collage, the whych been praysed at the summe of — cxvs.

Certeyn kechyn stuff, as hit is praysed amounteth to the summe — ixli. xiiij s. ij d.

Certeyn wax vergez and other necessaryez that was delyuerd oute of the Storehouse and praysed at the summe — cxis. vj d.

Certeyn Standards and chests delyuerd unto the said collegge amounte, accordyng as they be praysed, vnto the summe of — iiijli. xij s. xj d.

mdiiijli. xvs. iiij d. ob. q^{a}.

5. Certeyn plate and Juells with other Stuff bequest and yeuen vnto the Abbey of Westminster . p. 50.

6. Plate and other Stuff yeven to seinte Johns college, Burne and Tatishall . . . . . pp. 50, 51.

Certeyn plate greate Juells delyuerd vnto Maister Horneby clerke for thvse and behoff of Seint Johns collegge in Cambrygge, which do amounte vnto the summe of } iiij^{xx} ixli. xviij s. viij d. ob^{q}.

certeyn vestmentez copez bookez and other necessarye ornaments delyuerd vnto the said Maister Horneby aswell for the vse of the said collegge as for the Abbey of Burne and the collegge of Tatishall, the whych amounte accordyng vnto the Inuentorye to the summe of } cccxiij li. ix s. iiij d.

ij napkins with costly semys, the whych were ffounde among certeyn Trasshe, praysed at } xvj s.

} dliij li. iiij s. ob^{q}.

7. Bequestez vnto Wymbourne Mynster . p. 51.

8. Paymentez made by Maister Phylip Morgan, doctour of physyk . . . . . pp. 51—53.

Ffyrst for the expenses of my lord of Rochester [xlix s. xj d.], Maister Henry Horneby [xlix s. viij d.], Maister John Fotehede [xls.] and other dyuers personez [xxij s.] attendyng vpon them, abydyng at Hatfield and London for the sale of the Stuff [the figures in crotchets are in a smaller hand above the line]. } viij li. xix d.

Item payd for the bordwagez of diuers gentylwomen leyng at boorde with Maister Ffyssher bysydes Hatfelde } xij s.

Item in Reward yeven vnto dyuers of my ladys seruaunts by the commaundment of thexecutours for diuers consyderacions } iiij li. ij s. iiij d.

Item in Reward yeven vnto iij praysers for their labour at Hatfeld	viij li.
Item Money lente vnto Maister Parker Esquier	xx s.
Item Reward yeven to dyuers of the Chapell for their attendyng from the day of the deth vnto the mounth mynd	lxjs. viijd.
Item payed for dyuers Mantells for ladys and gentylwomen ayenst the beryeng	xxxiijs. iiijd.
Item money allowed as a reward yeven vnto the said Maister Morgan [*note in Fisher's (?) hand* 'dupla allocacio fieri debet']	vjli. xiijs. iiijd.
Item for exhibycion of Thomas Pellett and of other Scolers	lxjs. ijd. ob.
Item payd to Olyuer Scalez for his labour	xls.
Item in Money dystrybuted at Hatfeld at the Mounths mynd	vijli. xvs. iiij d.
Item delyuered to John Holt to yeef and distrybute at Wymbourne Mynster at the soleme dyrygge and masse	xls.
Item deluyerd vnto Maister Metcalff to pay vnto Lawrence Bonvyed for the bulls of Cristez College ouer and besydes lxxiij s. iiij d. allowed for full payment of the same in Maister Metcaff accompte	xxxiijli.
Item payde to dyuers personez rydyng vpon certeyn Messagez	xiijs. jd.
Item payd to Maistres Yarr [?] at her departyng by the commaundemente of thexecutours	xli.

Somme of the paymentez made by the said Maister Morgan ouer and bysydes vij[vj ?] li. iij[? xiij] s. iiij d. allowed among other bequestez } iiij^{xx}xjli. xiiijs. xd. ob.

9. Paymentez made by Sir Thomas Mawdesley . . . . . pp. 53—55

[Some items are here omitted].

Item in expens. of my lord of Rochester and other of thexecutours at sundre tymez and placez } xli. viijs. iiijd. ob.

Item payd to James Morez to yef vnto the paynter for the makyng ij pyctures of my ladys personage, viz. in partye of payment of x marcs [iij s. iiij d.] and for expenses of the same Jamez [iiij s.]. } vijs. iiijd.

Item payd to Wolff the paynter for full payment of all hys warkemanshipp } lxvjs. viijd.

Item payd to Herry Parkar Esquier for suche money as my ladys grace receyved at the crystynyng of his chyldern } xixli.

Item payd to Doctor Wylford for thexhebycion of a Scoler at Oxford } xxxs.

Item payd for the full contentacyon of the bulls for Crystis College ouer and bysydes xxxiij li. payd by Maister Morgan } lxxiijs. iiijd.

10. Paymentez made by Maister Doctour Metcalf . . . . pp. 55—57.

Ffirst payd for thexpencez of diuers personez rydyng vpon certen messuagez } xlvjs. viijd. ob.

Item delyuerd to the Abbot of Westminster by the commaundement of thexecutours for a composycion that was made by my lord of Wynchester withe the said abbot at the beryng of the said princez — xxxli.

Item payd in diuers Rewardez yeven vnto sundre personez, as it may appere at large in the foote of his Accompte remaynyng with my lord of Rochester [a hand in the margin points to this] — xxxiiij li. xixs. vjd.

Item payd to Maynerd Waywyke for makyng of an ymage for crystez collegge — xls.

Item payd to Olyuer Scalez for certen costez and expensis by hym doon for the said collage — lxs.

Item payd [xxx s.] for a prouyso in the parliament for the Maner of Roydon with Reward yeven vnto the kyngs solicitour [xx s.] and John Atwode [xls.] for their labour, in all — iiij li. xs.

Item payd for pyented [*first written* paynted] bookes bought for the same collegge by the commaundment of my lord of Rochester — ixli. ijs.

Item money delyuerd to Maister Scotte toward the byldyng of Crystez collage at dyuers tymes, that is to say, the ffirst tyme xlj li. xvs. iiij d., the secunde tyme by thands of Symond Glasyer xj li. v s. viij d., the thyrd tyme lx li., the ffourth tyme xxiij li. vj s. viij d., the ffyfte tyme xx li., — cciiij xvj li. vij s. vij d.

and the sexte tyme xl li., which amounteth in the hole to the summe of

Item payd to the Clerkez of the sygnette for writing and sealyng of iij bookez for Crystez collagge, Saint Johns collegge and Wymbourne, and for enrollyng [xlvij s. x d.] of the same in the chauncery and wrytyng [c s.], in all — x li. xvij s. x d.

Item payd for the bulls [cc marcs] for Seint Johns collegge, costez of doctor Yong [xliij s. iiij d.] with reward yeven vnto Maister Pole [cs.] my lord of Elys chapellyn, and to his comyssarye [v marcs] and to diuerse other persons [xxx s.] — cxlvli. vj s. viij d.

Item Money delyuerd vnto Morgan Morez toward the Reparacions of the said house — x li.

Item payd to the Sadeller for money vnto him awyng at the deth of the said princez — xxviij s. viij d.

Item Money yeven vnto John Stounden by the commaundement of my lord of Wynchester and of Maister Lovell knyght — xx li.

Item paid to Thomas Lucas for land of hym bought — lxvj li. xiij s. iiij d.

Item paid to Margaret Turaunt (?) for certain lond that shold have ben bought of hur — vj li. v s. vj d.

Item payd to the lady Scroope in recompens of a Ryng that the forsaid princez had of hur — iiij li.

Item payd to Maister Ffyssher of Hatfeld for an old payr of dydrygurders that was left by the lord of misrewle — v s.

Item payd for thexhibycion of Christofer Freeston Scoler } l s. vj d.

Item payd to Maister doctor Wylfford late confessor vnto the said princez in recompence for a pece that was changed after that hyt was bequest vnto hym } x s.

Item payd to dyuers personez for the makyng and wrytyng of the officez, with costez for the ffyndyng of the same after the deth of the said princez of all suche lands that are put in feoffamente for the perffirmyng of the wyll } xxxiij li. iij s.

Item payd for thexebycion of certen pore men and women abydyng at Hatfeld, whych the said princez ffounde in her lyf tyme of almez with xx s. yeven in Reward vnto oon [Nott] for hys dylygens among theym } xliij li. xviij s. ix d. ob.

Item payd for dyuers deners for thexecutours at dyvers placez and tymez } x li.

Somme of all the paymentez made by the said Maister Metcalff } dcxxxvij li. v s. vj d.

11. Mendyng of certeyn plate . . . p. 57.

12. Paymentez made by Maister Hugh Asshton clerke for the funerall expenses . pp. 58, 59.

Ffirst payd for the delyuerance of certen prisoners oute of prison } cj s. viij d.

Item money destrybuted in Almys among poore folkez at soundre placez and tymez } cciij li. viij s. x d.

Item payd to divers prestez and clerks to syng and say diuers drygez, massez and trintallez medyatly after the deth of the said princez with certeyn summez of Money distrybuted among the housez of Religyon aboute London and xl li. dystrybuted among all the paryssh churchis in London, as hit may appere at large in thacompte of the said Maister Asshton remaynyng with my lord of Rochester — lxxviij li. ij s.

Item payd to the Torcheberers for their labour — vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.

Item payd for the makyng of iij hersez with torchez and tapers burnyng aboute the same — clxvj li. xvj s. iij d. ob.

Item for ledyng of the Body of the said princez — lxvj s. viij d.

Item payd for the payntyng of pencells Scochyns hersez Baners and Baneretts and diuers other necessaries prouided and bought by Thomas Englyssh serieant of the kyngs pultrie — iiij[xx] xvj li. vs. xj d.

Item payd for certeyn clothez of Blake ffor the hole lyuery ayenst the intermente — cciiij[xx] iiij li. xvj s. ob.

Item payd for certeyn yerdez of Blake and Whyte cloth of gold bought to ley vpon the herse and Toumbe — xlij li. ij s. v d.

Item payd for makyng of a Maiestie [?] to hange ouer the Toumbe of the said princez — liij s. iiij d.

Item in Rewardes yeven vnto the heraldes [x li.] of armys, Thomas Englyssh [v marcs], Henry Smyth [xl s.], John Sedyngton [iij s. iiij d.] — xvj li.

and the ryngers [x s.] at Westminster, in all

Item yeven in Almez vnto the fforsaid ffreers obseruauntes in Grenewych for wyne } iiij li.

Item payd to Maister Metcalfes Mother by the commaundment of thexecutours } xx s.

Item in Almys yeven vnto the kyngs bedemen and Bedewomen at Westminster } xxvij s. ij d. ob.

Item payd vnto thabbot prior and covente of Westminster in the day of the interment by the commaundement of thexecutours } cxij s.

Item payd vnto Maister Metcalff Chapellyn vnto my lord of Rochester to pay for the wryting and Sealyng of iij bokes [at lxx s.] priue seale concernyng Cristez collagge Seint Johns house and Wymbourne and [x s.] for a lettre by the kyng wrytton in the ffavor of Maistrez Yare [?], in all } iiij li.

Somme totall of the sayd paymentez and ffunerall expencys ouer and by sydes lxviij li. xiij s. iiij d. allowed among bequestez and ouer and by sydes cciij li. ij s. vj d. delyuerd vnto Nicholas Saunders oone of the clerkez of the kechyn toward the expenses of the household at Westminster } mxxj li. vj s. vij d. ob.

13. Expencys of the household from the fyrst day that the said princez sekened vnto the Mounthis mynd with payment of household wagez and other foren chargez . . . . . pp. 59, 60.

Includes 'ixli. xs. jd. for thexpensys of thexecutours lyeng at doctor Dolmans at iij deners.'

14. Reward yeven among the householde seruauntes p. 60.

15. Costez of the probate of the wyll. . p. 61.

Item payd vnto my lord of Canturbury for the probate of the testmente with xxviijli. in the pryce of certen Sparvers of sylke and other ffyne Stuff vnto hym sold and lijli. in Redymoney vnto hym payed by Syr Thomas Mawdesley by the commaundmente of thexecutours, in all } iiij^{xx}li.

16. Money delyuerd for the Byeldyng of Cristez collage . . . . . p. 61.

Item delyuerd to Jamez Morez toward the Byldyng of the said collagge after the deth of the forsaid princez of such money that was ffounde in hur coffers the tyme of hur ffirst sekenez, at ij tymes by thands of my lord of Rochester and other of thexecutours, that ys to say at oon tyme cli. another tyme by the handes of Maister Thompson clerke lxvjli. xiijs. iiijd. ouer and bysyd cccxxvli. ijs. ijd. delyuerd by Robert Fremyngham byfore the deth of the said princez } clxvjli. xiijs. iiijd.

17. Allowance of certen stuff and plate that is praysed and ys charged at a more summe then yt can be sold for, and also for certeyn stuff lost . . . pp. 61, 62.

18. Somme of all the hole paymentez and allowance aforesaid (p. 62) } vj^{m} ccclxxli. xvjs. jd. ob.

And so remayneth . viij^{m} ccclvjli. xvjs. xd. ob. q^{a}.

19. Certeyn stuff remayning praysed and not sold p. 62.

[To the amount of £313. 17*s.* 4*d.* 3 beds are marked (by bp. Fisher?) *Ebor.* Over against 'ij Awter Clothez of Blew cloth of gold, the whych are praysed at vjli. xiijs. iiijd.' the same hand has written 'tradit. collegio S. Johannis ut patet per indenturam que est in manibus D. Metcallf.' Against another item 'a ffyre ball of Tynne iijs. iiijd.' the same hand notes 'collegium'].

20. And so remayneth ouer . . . . . viij^{m} xxxviijli. xixs. vjd. ob. q^{a}.

[iij^{a} pars q^{o} *seems to be added in another hand*].

Whereof in the handez of [then follow the names of persons who owe money for goods purchased or who had borrowed from the countess, or who as her officers had money of hers in hand; bp. Fisher had in his keeping the chest with £2769. 13*s.* 6*d.*] . . . pp. 64—68.

[Pp. 69, 70 blank.]

4. The declaracion off thacompte off thexecutours off the testament off the Excellent princez Margaret Countesse off Richmounde and Derbey and mother to the late kynge Henry the vijth, whos sowlez Almyghty God pardon. Of that viij^{m} ccclijli. xvjs. xd. ob. q^{a}. whiche remayned in Arreragez apon the ende and determinacion of ther last Accompte, as it appireth in the ffote off the same Accompte; that is to sey, off all maner paymentis by the seid Executours made off the seid somme of viij^{m} ccclijli. xvjs. xd. ob. q^{a}. towarde the performaunce off hir seid testament ffrom the xxiiijth day of January in the secunde yere of the Reigne off kyng Henry the viijth vnto the xixth day of June in the iiijth yere off the seide kynge, that is to sey, by one hole yere, a quarter of a yere, and lvj daies, as herafter ensueth . . . pp. 71—88.

1. The charge . . . . . p. 71.

£8,352. 16*s.* 10¾*d.* and ¼ farthing remaining in the hands of bp. Fisher and others.

2. Paymentez made to the vse of Seint Johns college in Camberige . . . . . pp. 72—75.

First paide by my lorde off Rochester commaundement one of the seide executours by the handes of M. doctor Metcalff the iiijth day of ffebruary the seconde yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the viijth to one Reculver of Grenewich Brikmaker at the begynnynge of his work in seint Johns college at Cambrige, as it apperith by a bill	cs.
Item paide ffor the costes of the seide brikmaker ffrom Grenewiche to Camberige at the same tyme	vjs. viijd.
Item paide to M. Robert Shorton M. of Seinte Johns college in Camberige by my lorde of Rochester commaundment the xxjth day of July the thirde yere of kyng Henry the viijth by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff and by him receyuede of M. Robt. Barnarde M. of the college of ffodryngey ffor buyldynge with diuers other necessarye chargez belongynge to the same college	mli.
Item paide ffor the costes of Benet Curwen rydyng ffrom London to ffodryngey ffor the same money, as it apperith by a bill off parcellis signede with my lordis hande	xiijs. iijd.
Item paide for the costes of Morgan Moresse rydyng from London to Cambrige to ouersee the workes of Seint Johns college by my lordes commaundement, as it apperith by a bill	vjs. viijd.

Item delyuerde to M. doctor Horneby the xx^ti^ day off ffebruary the seconde yere of kyng Henry the viij^th^ by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff, to the vse of the seide college off seint Johns, as it apperith by a bill — xviij li. ob.

Item paide to Thomas Stutvile by my lordes commaundment at ij tymez, as it apperith by ij billez, by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff, for the redemcion of his annuite of lxvs. by the yere, to hym grauntede for euer owte of the seide college of seint Johns by M. William Thomlyns sometyme M. of seint Johns house — lxiij li. vj s. viij d.

Item paide to M. Polydore by my lordes commaundment, by the handis of M. doctor Metcalff, for the popes bulles concernyng the erection of seint Johns college, ouer and beside cc marcs paide bifore, as it apperith in the declaracion of the ffirste yere of kynge Henry the viij^th^. — xxxvli. xix s. vij d.

Item paide to M. doctour Whestons seruaunte for writyng diuers articles concernyng the ffundacion of seint Johns college by my lordes commaundement, by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff — xs.

Item paide to M. Comptons prest ffor remembryng his master of a plakarde concernyng the werkmen at Seint Johns in Cambrige, by my lordes comaundment — iij s. iiij d.

Item paide for M. doctour Metcalff expencez and his seruantis at iij tymez rowyng ffrom Lambeth to Grenewich for the seide plakarde	iij s.
Item paide to a goldsmyth the xx^ti^ day of June the thirde yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the viij^th^ for gravyng the comen seale of seint Johns college weying iiij vncez and a quarter of siluer, by my lordes commaundement	xls. x d.
Item paide to M. Robt. Shorton M. off the college of seint Johns the xxj^th^ day of July the yere aboueseide, by my lordes commaundement, for buyldynges and other necessary chargez concernynge the seide college, by the handes of M. Doctour Metcalff, as it apperith by a bill	ccccl li.
Item paide to the seide M. Robt. Shorton M. of seint Johns college in Cambrige the xx^th^ day of August the thirde yere of kyng Henry the viij^th^ for like buyldynge with diuers other necessariez belongynge to the same college, by my lordes commaundment, by the handes of the seide Doctour Metcalff, as it apperith by a bill signede with the hande of the seide M. of seint Johns	d li.
Item paide for Mr Doctour Metcalf costes and his seruantis ffrom Rochester to Westminster the same tyme for the delyuery of the same money	iiij s.

Item paide for thexpences of Benet Curwen rydynge from Bromlegh to Camberige by my lordes commaundement, to ouersee the new buyldyngis and reparacions of the seide college — iiijs. ijd.

Item paide for diuerse bokys delyuerede to the M. of seint Johns college by my lordes commaundement for ther librarye — ixli. viijs. viijd.

Item delyuerde the xxiiijth day of November the thirde yere of the seide kynge to M. Shorton M. of seint Johns college by my lordes commaundement for diuers necessarez belongynge to the same college by the handes of M. Doctour Metcalff, as it apperith by a bill — l li.

Item paide to John Copwode M. Blagges clerke for the redemption of an annuite of vjs. viijd. by yere to hym grauntede ffor terme of liff by William Thomlyns late master of seint Johns by the comen seale of the same house, by my lordis commaundement — xls.

Item paide to M. Wode off Cambrige ffor his expencez at sondry tymes ffor diuerse maters concernynge seint Johns college by my lordes commaundement, by the handes of M. Doctour Metcalff, as it apperith by a bill of the parcellys made and remaynynge with the seide Doctour Metcalff — xxli. ijs.

Item paide to M. Lucas the xxiiijth day of ffebruary the secounde yere of the reigne of

kynge Henry the viij[th] for certeyn londe to the value of vj li. by yere, of hym purcheasede by thexecutours of my lady the kynges grauntmother, to the vse of seint Johns college in Camberige, in full contentacion of the somme of cxx li., as it apperith by a bill } liij li. vj s. viij d.

Summa mmccxj li. xv s. vj d. ob.

3. Paymentes made to the vse of Cristis college in Cambryge . . . . . pp. 75, 76.

Item paiede to M. Skote the xvj[th] day off ffebruary the seconde yere off the reigne of kynge Henry the viij[th] ffor diuerse buyldynges with other necessarez belongyng to the same college, as it apperith by a boke delyuerde by the same M. Skote signede with his owne hande, ouer and aboue ciiij[xx] vli. ij s. to hym delyuerde the laste yere, as it apperith in the accompt of the same yere } iiij[xx] iiij li. viij s. viij d.

Item delyuerde to Robt. Lestraunge esquier the xxv[th] day of ffebruary the same yere, by [my] lordes comaundement, for relesynge the dette of an c li. dewe to the same Robert by the abbott and couent off Creke, which is nowe enproperde to the same college callede Crystes college, by the handes of M. Doctour Metcalff, as it apperith by a bill } xx li.

Item delyuerde to M. doctour Horneby M. of the college of seint Peturs, by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff, for diuerse ne- } lix li. xv j s. viij d.

cessariez belongynge to Cristys college	
Item delyuerde to M. Edwarde ffouke one of the ffelowes off Crystys college by my lordes commaundement, by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff, ffor buyldynge with other necessariez belongyng to the same college, as it apperith by a bill signede with his owne hande	xlli.
Item paiede for the expencez of M. doctour Metcalff and his seruantez by the space of ij dayes abought the delyuerance of the same money	iiijs.
Item payde to John Moundey goldesmyth for garnesshynge of iiij staves ffor the same college, by my lordes commaundement, by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff, as it aperith by a bill	xvijli. xixs. xjd.
Item paiede to Maynerde payntor, ffor payntynge the pyketour off my lady the kynges grauntmother in Cristys college in Camberige, by my lordes commaundement, by the handes of M. doctour Metcalff, in partye of payment of a more somme	lxs.

Summa ccxxvli. ixs. iijd.

4. Paymentez to almes men at Hatfelde . p. 77.

5. Paymentez off my ladys dettes . pp. 77, 78.

6. P[a]ymentes of fees and rewardes . pp. 78, 79.

Mostly relate to lady Margaret's will.

7. Paymentez off necessary expencez . pp. 79, 80.

[Some only of the items are here given].

Item paiede to the prior of seint Barthilomews the ffirst day of August ffor my ladys tombe in Westminster, bi a bill } xlli.

Item paide ffor a hoggys hede off rede wyn for the ffreres of Grenewiche by my lordez commaundement } xxs.

Item paiede ffor the exhibicion of a scoler in Cambrige perteynynge to the bisshop of Ely in Cristes college } xliiijs. xjd.

Item paiede for M. doctour Metcalff costys at diuerse tymes, as it apperith by a boke of parcels } ixs. xjd.

Item paide to the auditours clerke for writyng this accompte and other parcellys belongyng to the same } xiijs. iiijd.

8. Somme of all allowancez and paymentez afore rehersede mmdiiij^{xx} xij^{li}xvijs. viijd. ob. . . p. 80.

And so remayneth $\overset{m}{v}$ dcclixli. xixs. ijd. q^{a}. wherof paiede to M. Shorton M. of seint Johns college by my lorde of Rochester, ouer and aboue mm^{li} delyuerde affore, as it apperith aboue in this declaracion, c^{li}. Also paiede to Henry Ludelowe sumtyme coke with my ladys grace ffor his halff yere wagez to hym duee in my ladys tyme xl^{s}. And so it remayneth $\overset{m}{v}$ dclvij^{li}. xix^{s}. ij^{d}. q^{a}.

9. Certen stuff remaynyng prasede and not solde p. 81.

10. [Arrerages; i.e. money due for goods bought, but not yet paid for, for money lent and money in the hands of lady Margaret's officers etc.]

pp. 81—85 (86—88 blank).

5. The declaracion of thacompte of thexecutours of the testament of the excellent princez Margaret countesse *of Richmounde* and Derbey and mother to the late kynge

Henry the vijth, whos sowlez Almyghty God pardon, of that v^{m} dclvij^{li}. xix^{s}. ij^{d}. q^{a}. which remayned in arrerages apon [*sic*] the ende and determinacion of ther last accompt, as it appireth [*sic*] in the ffote of the same accompt, that is to sey, of all maner paymentis by the seid executours made of the seid somme of v^{m} dclvij^{li}. xix^{s}. ij^{d}. q^{a}. towarde the performance of hir seid testament ffrom the xixth day of June in the iiijth yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the viijth vnto the xviijth day of January in the vjth yere of the seide kynge Henry the viijth, that is to sey, by one hole yere, a halff yere and 1 dayes, as herafter ensueth . . . . . pp. 89—112.

1. The charge . . . . . pp. 89, 90.

[One item is]: Also the seide bisshop chargeth hym selff gratis apon [*sic*] this accompt of xxx^{li} xj^{s} x^{d} of the rest of a somme of xl^{li} which was delyuerde to the prior of seint Barthilmews apon [*sic*] a prest towarde the making of my ladies tombe, as it appireth [*sic*] in the last accompt, of which xl li. the seide prior expendet abowt the seide tombe but ix li. viij s. ij d., as it appireth by his bill of parcellis.

2. Paymentes made for my ladies tombe. pp. 90, 91.

First paide the xxvij^{ti} day of December in the iiijth yere of the reigne of king Henry the viijth to M. Garter the king of haro[l]des for makyng and declaryng my ladies armes in viij scochyns for my ladies tombe, and deliuerede to the florentyne } xiij s. iiij d.

Item paide the xxviij^{ti} day of December the seide iiijth yere to M. Erasmus for the ephitaff aboute my ladies tombe, by my lordes commaundement } xx s.

Item paide the xxij^{ti} day of Junij in the vth yere of the reigne of kinge Henry the viijth to Maynarde paynter for makynge the picture and image of the seide ladye } xxxiij s. iiij d.

Item paiede to the seid Maynard the xvjth day of Marche in the ffifte yere of the reigne of the seide kynge for makynge of diuerse patrons for my ladies tombe — iiij^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}.

Item to the prior of Seint Bartilmews for his counsell in devisynge the seide tombe, and for his labour costis and expensis in surueyinge and countrollynge the werkmen of the same tombe at diuerse and sondry tymes and ffor sendynge for diuerse werkmen ffrom beyende the see for makynge of the seide tombe — non hic, quia postea in pede[1].

Summa viij^{li}.

3. Paymentes to almes men at Hatfelde. pp. 91, 92.

4. Paymentis made to the vse of Seint Johns college in Camberige . . . . . pp. 92, 93.

Item paide the xxj^{ti} day of October in the iiijth yere of the reigne of king Henry the viijth to M. Thomlyns late maister of seint Johns in Cambrige for his instruccion of certen matieres concernynge the same house by my lordis commaundement — xx^{s}.

Item paide the viijth day of December in the iiijth yere of the reigne of the seide kinge to M. [*sic* without any name] for his labour and counsell with M. Conyngesby ouerseynge certen writynges and evydences concernynge the college of seint Johns in Cambrige — vj^{s}. viij^{d}.

[1] On p. 105 is a note: 'M^{d}. the prior of Seint Barthilmews is no thinge allowed yet for his labour.'

Item paide the same day to one Barthilmewe for botehire abought the same causez — iiij[d].

Item paide the xj[th] day of ffebruary in the v[th] yere of the reigne of kynge Henry the viij[th] to Maister doctour Shorton Maister of Seint Johns college for diuerse bokes by hym bought for the librarye in the seide college, as it appireth by a bill of parcels of his oune hande and by my seide lordis commaundement — cj[s]. iiij[d].

Summa vi[li] viij[s] iiij[d].

5. Paymentis of fees and rewardes. . pp. 93—97.

Fees to counsel in regard to lady Margaret's will, to M. Denny and M. Smyth of the exchequer for searching the rolls for lands in Somersetshire and elsewhere; to divers officers of the exchequer for writing and sealing the exemplification of my lady's lands, to M. Pigott, M. Broke and M. Rowe serjeants at law for pleading the same exemplification in the chancery 25 Oct. 4 Hen. VIII etc. 4 June 5 Hen. VIII for a supersedeas out of the chancery to the king's attorney.

Item in rewarde geven to M. doctour Metcalff for his labour and busynesse about my seide ladies matiers and in payinge of money to diverse men at diuerse tymes for my ladies new buyldyngis at Seint Johns college in Cambrige, and also for his diligent attendaunce apon [*sic*] my seide lorde off Rochester and in solicitynge of causez and matiers concernynge the seide testament by the space of v yeris and more sith my ladies departynge out of this present liff — xx[li].

Item in rewarde geven to John Burgoyn auditour ffor his

labour and busynesse at diuerse and sondry tymes to here and take this accompt and the last accompt of the seide executours by my lordis commaundement } liij^{s}. iiij^{d}.

Item in rewarde geven to the seide auditours clerke ffor wrytynge of this accompt and other parcels belongyng to the same } x^{s}.

6. Paymentes of necessarie expenses . pp. 97, 98.
[Some items selected].

Item paid the last day of June in the iiijth yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the viijth for costis and expensis of a dyner made at my lorde chamberleyns place ffor M. Wolcy the kyngis almener, M. Englefelde and diuerse other of my ladyes executours for the ouerseynge of my ladies testament } iiij^{li}.

Item paide to M. doctour Metcalff for his costis and expensis at diuerse tymes rydynge to Cambrigge and elles where ffor causez and matiers concernyng my seide ladies testament } xx^{s}.

Item to my lorde of Rochester ffor expenses and charges of diuerse dyners made to the cheff juggis and other lernede counsell at diuerse tymes to haue ther counsell and advisez in matiers concernynge my ladies testament, and for costis and charges of my ladies seruantes resortynge diuerse and many tymes to the seide bisshop ffor my ladies causes, and also for my scide lordis costis } c^{li}.

and charges ridynge diuerse times to Cambrigge for the ouerseynge of my ladies buyldyns there, and also ffor his costis and charges taryinge and abidynge at Lambeth mersshe and other placis for the executynge of hir seide will and testament at diuerse tymes sith her decesse vnto this tyme by the space of v yeres and more

7. Summa of all allowancez and paymentez aforesaide } ccxl^{li} xv^{s} j^{d}. p. 99.

And so remayneth v^{m} ccccxlviij^{li} iiij^{s} xj^{d} q^{a}.

8. Certen stuff remaynyng praisede and not solde pp. 99, 100.

Against three beds valued at 140, 100, and 40£ respectively, is noted in the margin (by bp. Fisher?) 'the Cardynal.'

9. [Sums due for furniture etc. bought but not paid for, money in the hands of lady Margaret's officers, money lent etc.] . . . . . pp. 100—104.

10. Summa totall of all the hole arrerages aforeseide } v^{m} dlxvj^{li} xvij^{s} x^{d} ob. q^{a}. p. 105.

And certeyne stuff, as is aforescide, remaynyng and not solde } v^{m} cclxiij^{li} vj^{s} ob. q^{a}. ccccxiij^{li} xvij^{s} iiij^{d}. ob.

And so remayneth over that in my lorde off Rochesters handis } nothing, for he is in surplesage } cxviij^{li} xij^{s} x^{d} ob.

[pp. 106—112 blank].

6. The declaracion of thaccompte of thexecutours of the testament of the excellent princez Margaret countesse of Richmounde and Derbey and mother to the late kynge Henry the vijth, whos sowles Almyghty God pardon, of that v^{m} dlxvj^{li} xvij^{s} x^{d} ob. q^{a} which remayned in arrerages apon [*sic*] the ende and determinacion of ther laste accompte, as it aperith in the ffote of the same accompt, that is to say, of all maner payments by the saide executours made of the saide somme of v^{m} dlxvj^{li} xvij^{s} x^{d} ob. q^{a}. towarde the performance of hir seid testament from the xviijth day of January in the vjth yere of the reigne of kyng Henry the viijth vnto the laste day of July in the viijth yer of the seide kyng Henry the viijth, that is to say, by oon hole yer, a halff yere and xiij dayes as herafter ensueth. pp. 113—124.

1. The charge[1] . . . . . pp. 113, 114.

[The second item is] Also the seide bisshope chargeth hym selff gratis apon [*sic*] this accompte of cxl^{li} by him receyuede of Master Robert Shorton late master of the colege of Saynt John in Cambrige, as in thaccompte of the saide master Roberte Shorton of money by him receyuede to thuse of the newe buyldynges of the seid colege determyned for v hoole yeris endide at the ffeaste of Saynt Agnes the virgyn in the vijth yere of kynge Henry the viijth more playnly it doth apiere.

2. Paymentes made to the vse of Seint Johns college in Cambrige . . . . . pp. 114—116.

Ffurst paide by the seide bisshope of Rochester to my lord cardynall then beynge the kynges almoner in rewarde for his labour and diligens takyn aboute thexpedicion of my ladies causes concernynge certane her landes put in feoffment to thuse of Saynt } xl^{li}.

[1] A marginal: 'Memorandum that the bishope of Rochester hath receiued clerly of the within writen somme of v^{m} dlxvj^{li} xvij^{s} x^{d} ob. q^{a}. cl^{li}, wherof by thandes of the bishope of Wynchester c^{li} and by thandes of my lord Herbert the lord chamberlayn l^{li}.'

Johns colege xl^{li}, which somme of xl^{li} the saide bisshope of Rochester receiued of master Robert Shorton bifore to the same intent, as parcell of cxl^{li} wherwith the seid bishope hath chargide hym self in this accompte

Item paide by the seid bishope of Rochester to John Heron by the commaundment of my saide lorde cardynall in parte of payment of d^{li} due to the kynge for thaduousion and licens to appropur the hospitall of Osprynge to the saide colege of Saynt John c^{li}, as aperith in a bill indentide made bytwene the saide bishope of Rochester and master Hugh Ashton datide the xjth day of March the vijth yer of kynge Henry the viijth, conteynynge a more somme, subscribed with thandes of the saide bisshope and master Hugh Ashton — c^{li}.

Item paide to master John Vnderhill late master of the said hospitall of Osprynge in recompens for certane reparacions by hym done in and apon [*sic*] the same hospitall — xl^{li}.

Item paide by the saide bisshope to the clerkis of the hamper for a patent concernynge the hospitall of Osprynge, as aperith by the forsaid bill indentide bytwene the same bisshope and M. Hugh Ashton — xxij^{s} iiij^{d}.

Item paide to one of the masters of the chauncery for takynge the surrender of the

patent of master John Vnderhill late master of the forsaid hospitall to thuse of Saynt Johns colege — x^{s} iiij^{d}.

Item paide to one Paule Cok of the chauncery for the charter concernynge the saide hospitall of Osprynge by thandes of master Rowland Baxster, as aperith in a bill by hym made amonges other — v^{s} viij^{d}.

Item paide to the priour of Rochester for the sealynge of a patent of a yerly annuytie of xxx^{li} grauntide to the forsaide M. Vnderhill for terme of his liff for the resignacion of the seid hospitall of Osprynge to thuse of Saynt Johns colege — vj^{li} viij^{d}.

Item paide to the forsaide master John Vnderhill in parte of payment of xxx^{li} of a yerly annuytie to hym grauntide for the resignacion of the hospitall of Osprynge vij^{li} x^{s}, due to hym of the first payment for one quarter of a yer, endid at the ffeast of the natyuytie of Seynt John the Baptiste in the viijth yer of the forsaid kynge, as it aperith by one acquietance therof signed and sealide by the same John Vnderhill — vij^{li} x^{s}.

Item paide to Master Alane Percy for his costis and expences iourneynge to Osprynge to take possession ther to thuse of Saynt Johns college xiij^{s} j^{d}, and in like expences of master doctour Metcalff ridyng to Derham in the countie of Norffolk aboute the causes concernyng Osprynge ij^{s} — xvij^{s} j^{d}.

iiij^{d}, and for certane writynges made concernynge the same xx^{d}, as in the bokis of parcelles therof made by the saide M. Metcalff amonges other it aperith more at large

Item paide to a scryvener in London for the writynge of the statutes of Saynt Johns colege in volume [*sic, for* in vellum (or velom)] xiij^{s} iiij^{d}.

Item paide for thexpences of master doctour Metcalff, Oliuer Scales and William Carleton, ridynge to Wynchester at two tymes for to receyue money and other besinesse to thuse of the saide college, as aperith in the bokes of parcelles therof made by the said M. Metcalff xxij^{s} iiij^{d} ob.

Item paide for thexpencis of master Rowland Baxster liynge at London in the termes of Ester and Trynytie the viijth yer of the forsaide kynge aboute the besinesse and causes concernynge the said colege of Saynt John, with vj^{s} vij^{d} paide for bothire and dyners geuyn to doctour Batmanson busiede in the saide causes within the same tyme xxxviij^{s} xj^{d}.

Item in rewardes gevyn to the kynges attourney, solicitour and other lernyde men for ther aduyse and counsell with their labours in dyuerse maters and causes concernynge the saide colege of Saynt John at sundry tymes, with vj^{li} iij^{d} paid for ix yerdes of cloth geven to master Briknell the juge xiij^{li} xiij^{s} vij^{d}.

for his goode counsaile had aboute thexpedicion of the same, as in the bokes of parcelles made by master doctour Metcalffe and also in the billes made by master Rowland Baxster amonges other it aperith more at large

Item paide to the kynges hamper for the kynges brode seale put to the pardon grauntid by the kynges highnes to discharge my lades executours of any accompt by them to be made for the issues and proufites of my saide ladis landes put in feoffment to the vse of the seide colege } xx^{s}.

Summa ccix^{li} iij^{d} ob.

3. Paymentes to almesmen at Hatfelde . p. 117.

4. Money allowede to the bisshope of Rochester apon [*sic*] the surplusage of his laste accompte . p. 117.

5. Summa of all allowancez and paymentes aforesaide } cciiij^{xx} xv^{li} xix^{s} xj^{d}. p. 117.

And so remayneth v^{m} ccccx^{li} xvij^{s} xj^{d} ob. q^{a}.

6. Certen stuff remaynynge praised and not solde p. 118.

The 3 beds (above 204 l. 17) are noted as 'gevyn to my lord cardynall.'

7. [Sums due for furniture etc. bought but not paid for, money in the hands of lady Margaret's officers, money lent etc.] . . . pp. 118—123 (124 blank).

8. Summa totall of all the hoole arrerages a fforsaide } v^{m} ciij^{xx} vj^{li} ob. q^{a}. } v^{m} cccxvj^{li} xvij^{s}

And certen stuff as is aforsaide remaynynge and not solde } cccxiij^{li} xvij^{s} iiij^{d} x^{d} ob. q^{a}.

And so remayneth ouer that in my lorde of Rochesters handes } nothyng, for he is in surplusage cxix^{s}. xj^{d}.

7. The declaracion of thaccompte of thexecutours of the testament of the excellent princez Margaret countesse of Richmounde and Derbey and mother to the late kynge Henry the vijth, whos sowles Almyghty Gode pardon, of that v^{m} cccxcvj^{li} xvij^{s} x^{d} ob. which remayned in arrerages apon the ende and determinacion of ther laste accompte, as it aperith in the ffote of the same accompte, that is to say, of all maner paymentes by the saide executours made of the saide somme of v^{m} ccccxvj^{li} xvij^{s} x^{d} ob. toward the performance of hir saide testament from the laste day of July in the viijth yer of the reigne of kyng Henry the eight vnto the xxiij^{ti} day of May in the xth yer of the saide kynge, that is to say, by oon hole yer, thre quarters of a yer and xxiij daies, as herafter ensueth

pp. 125—132

1. The charge[1]. . . . . p. 125

2. Money deliuerde to purches landes to thuse of Saynt John is colegge . . . . . p. 126

Ffurst deliuerd by the reuerent fader in God John bishope of Rochester to master Alane Percy master of the colegge of Saynt John certane money to purchesse landes to thuse of the saide colegge at two tymes within the tyme of this accompte, } lviij^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}.

[1] Marginal: 'Memorandum that the bishop of Rochester hath receyued clerly of the withinwriten somme of v^{m} ccccxvj^{li} xvij^{s} x^{d} ob. by thandes of the executours of Robt. Lestraunge' [no sum named, but by p. 131, it appears that Lestraunge had £700 in hand to be employed in buildings or other purposes set forth in lady Margaret's will, and had paid 100 marks to bp. Fisher within the time of this accompt].

that is to say, one tyme xl^{li} and a nother tyme xviij^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}, as in two billes therof signede and sealide by the saide Alane Percy more playnly aperith

Item in rewarde gevyn to John Sayntgeorge auditour, aswell for his labour and diligens hade in and aboute the takynge of the accompt of the saide executours and the writynge of the same in the viijth yer of kyng Henry the eight, as for other besines by hym also done to thuse of Saynt John is colege by the same tyme xl^{s}.

3. Money alowed to the bishope of Rochester apon the surplusage of his laste accompte [119*s.* 11*d.*] p. 126

4. Summa of all allowancez and paymentes aforsaide lxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iij^{d}. . . . . p. 126

And so remayneth v^{m} cccl^{li} iiij^{s} vj^{d} ob.

5. Certen stuff remaynynge praised and not solde . . p. 127

Beside the 3 beds (above p. 204 l. 17) the item 'xiiij pecez of stolework praised at xj^{li} vj^{s}' is noted as 'geven to my lord cardynall.' Against 'ij alterclothes of blewe cloth of golde, the which ar praised at vj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}' is written 'Seynt Johns'; and against 'certane ribanes for vestimentes praised at viij^{s}' is written 'spent for the colage of Seynt Johns.' Against 'a ffire ball of tynne praised at iij^{s} iiij^{d}' is written 'Chrystes colage.'

6. [Sums due for furniture etc. bought but not paid for, money in the hands of lady Margaret's officers, money lent etc.] . . . . . pp. 127—132

7. Summa totall of all the hoole arreragis aforsaide v^{m} xxxvj^{li} vij^{s} ij^{d} ob. q. v^{m} cccl^{li} iiij^{s} vj^{d}

And certen stuff, as is aforesaide, remaynynge and not solde } cccxiij^{li} xvij^{s} iiij^{d}. ob. q^{a}.

And so remayneth ouer that in my lord of Rochester handis } j^{d}

[pp. 133—140 blank].

8. The declaration of the reuerent ffader in God John bishope of Rochester oon of thexecutours of the testament of the excellent princez Margarete countesse of Richmond and Derbey and mother to the late kyng Henry the vijth, of certen money by hym receyued of the lady Kateryne countesse of Devonshire, in parte of payment of mmdccc^{li} assigned by our soueraigne lord kyng Henry the viijth by her to be paide to the seide bishope, master Henry Horneby and master Hugh Ashton, thre executours of the forsaide princez, and to ther executours within viij yeris, the first payment begynnynge in the ffeast of the natiuytie of our Lorde in the yer of the incarnacion of our Lord mdxv and in the vijth yer of the forsaide kynge Henry the viijth, that is to say, cc merkes, and in the ffeast of Seynt John Baptist next foloynge ccl merkes, and at the ffeaste of the natiuytie of our Lord then next ffolouynge ccl merkes, and so from yer to yer at euery ffeast of the saide ffestis ccl merks, vnto the tyme the saide somme of mmdccc^{li} be fully contentide and paide, as in soundry obligacions, wherin the saide lady Kateryn with other standeth bounden remaynynge towardis the seide executours, more fully is conteigned

pp. 141—144

1. The charge . . . . . p. 142

Summa totall of all the hoole charge abouesaid is } ccccl merkes, makyng in powndes ccc^{li}.

2. Payment made to the kynge for the hospitall of *Osprynge*. . . . . p. 142

Ffirst paide by the seide bishope of Rochester to my lord cardynall in parte of payment of d^{li} due to the kynge for the aduousion and licens to appropur the hospitall of Osprynge in Kent to the colege of Seynt John in Cambrige cc mercs, as aperith in a bill indentide made by twene the forsaide bisshope and master Hugh Ashton clerk datide the xjth day of March the vijth yer of the reigne of kynge Henry the viijth, conteynynge a grette somme subscribede with the handis of the same bishope and master Hugh Ashton — cxxxiij^{li} vj^{s} viij^{d}.

3. Money paide for plegges restored to thuse of Seynt Johns colege . . . . . p. 143

Item paide to the master of the kyngis colege in Cambrige, as for so moch money of hym boroughede apon certan plate of the goodis of Saynt Johns colege in Cambrige to the vse of the same colege; which plate is restorede to thandis of master Alan Percy nowe master of the seide Seynt Johns colege apon payment herof, which plate was laide to plegge by master Robert Shorton late master of the same colege — xl^{li}.

4. Money paide to Oliuer Scalis apon the surplusage of his last accompte. . . . . p. 143

Item paide to Oliuer Scalis clerk of the newe buyldynges at Seynt Johns colege in Cambrige in ffull contentacion and payment

of ccx^{li} v^{s} vij^{d} q^{a} of a surplusage due to hym, as aperith in his accompte of the saide buyldynges made and determynede for two hoole yeris endide at the feast of St Agnes the virgyn in the vijth yer of kynge Henry the viijth ouer and besides } lxxviij^{li} xiij^{s} x^{d} ob. q^{a}.

5. Money allowed to the bishope of Rochester apon the surplusage of his laste accompte . . p. 143

Item in money allowede to the abouenamed bishope of Rochester in ffull contentacion and payment of cxviij^{li} xij^{s} xj^{d} ob. of a surplusage to hym due apon his accompte made from the ixth day of June anno quarto regis Henrici viij^{ti} vnto the xviijth day of January the vjth yere of the forsaid kynge, [as] it aperith more at large; ouer and bisides lj^{li} xix^{s} vij^{d} ob. therof allowede to the same bishope in his laste accompte made for one hoole yer, a halff yer and xiij dayes endid the last day of July in the viijth yer of the kyng aforesaide, as in the same accompte more fully is conteyned } lxvj^{li} xiij^{s} iiij^{d}.

6. Summa of all allowances and paymentes aforsaide } p. 144 cccxviij^{li} xiiij^{s} x^{d} ob. q^{a}.

And so remayneth ouer that in my lord of Rochesters handes } nothynge, for he is in surplusage xviij^{li} xiiij^{s} x^{d} ob. q^{a}.

[pp. 145—148 blank. On 149, the inside of the vellum wrapper, are 3 memoranda, and on 150 is endorsed: 'Thaccompt of the executours of my lady the kynges grauntdame'].

III. Extracts from Brewer's *Calendar of State Papers* relating to lady Margaret.

1509 9 May R. O. Henry VII's funeral. A bundle of 21 warrants to John Heron treasurer of the chamber, with receipts for payments towards the expenses of Henry VII's funeral..... Most of the documents are in the handwriting of Fox bp. of Winchester, signed at the head by the countess of Richmond, "Margaret R."; and below by Chri. [Bainbridge] bp. of York, Ri. bp. of Winchester, Ric. bp. of London, John bp. of Rochester, C. Somerset (lord Herbert), John Yong, Sir Thos. Lovell, Thos. Rowthall and Sir John Cutte (*Cal. of State Papers Hen. VIII.* 1 965 n. 5735).

1509 19 May S. B. Patent 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 1. For Margaret countess of Richmond; grant of the manor of Wokking in Surrey. Delivered at Westminster 19 May 1 Hen. VIII (ibid. 10 n. 56).

1509 6 June R. O. The friars observants. Warrant to John Heron for payment of the 500 marks bequeathed by Hen. VII to the five houses of friars observants for the repair of the same, to Nich. Waring proctor. Greenwich 6 June 1 Hen. VIII. Signed by Hen. VIII at the top; and below by the following executors: Margaret countess of Richmond, T. earl of Surrey, Ri. bp. of Winchester, Thos. Lovell, C. Somerset (lord Herbert) (ibid. 966 n. 5737).

1509 6 June P. S. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 12. Patent for James Morice servant of Margaret countess of Richmond, to be weigher of wool in the port of Boston during pleasure. Greenwich 2 June 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered at Westminster 6 June (ibid. 20 n. 146).

1509 18 June P. S. For William Pole gentleman usher of the chamber to the countess of Richmond. To be the king's sergeant-at-arms, appointed to give daily attendance upon the queen. Greenwich 13 June 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 18 June (ibid. 27 n. 194).

1509 18 June S. B. For William Poole gentleman usher of the chamber to the late countess of Richmond. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 5. To be sergeant-at-arms, with 12*d.* per diem. Delivered Westm. 18 June 1 Hen. VIII (ibid. n. 195).

1509 29 June R. O. An account of the charges on Margaret late countess of Richmond's lands. i.e.—Fees and annuities payable to the following persons: John Hunte, Edward Vaux, Robert Marbury, Henry Stafford earl of Wiltshire, John Shylston, John and Robert Thomas, John Brabon, Edward Stanbank, Thomas Martin, William Compton, Robert Bynghan, James Morice, George Francez, Thomas Baskett, James ap Jenkyns, Stephen Cope, Sir Thomas Lovell, Nicholas Carewe, Charles Somerset earl of Worcester, Robert Rawlinson, Thomas Palmer, Thomas Browne, Sir John Huse, John Webster, Thos. Benolte, Anthony Eresby, Hugh Ed-

wards, Richard Paxford, William Holmez, John Lewis, George Kyrkeham, John Russell, John Byrde, Geoffrey Paynell, Griffith Rychards, Richard Cholmeley, John Stakehouse, John Samford, John Clerke, Roger More, William Tyler, Christopher Rochester, Thomas Rowse, Robert Bodyngton, George Quarles, lady Joan Guldeford, Katharine Pole, Thomas ap Owen and Thomas Ferthyng (ibid. 33 n. 235).

1509 29 June R. O. Fragment of an inventory of the goods of Margaret countess of Richmond and their sale by the executors. Bequests to the "Kynge ys good grace that now is, kyng Henry VIII"; the quen that now is, the princess of Castile (Mary), the bp. of Winchester, the lord chamberlain, master Lovell, bp. of Rochester, Sir Hen. Marney, Mr Horneby clk, Sir Jo. Seynt John, Hugh Assheton clk, Will. Bedell, Dr Wilsford, Mrs Parker, Mrs Frognall, Mrs Forster, Dr Chamber, Mr Bekynsall, Mr Booth, Christ's college Cambridge, St John's college, the abbot of Westminster, Wymborne minster, total £3,058. 8*s*. 10½*d*. Debts owing by some of the above, and by lord Burgevenny, the lord of Durham, Rob. Fremyngham, Jas. Morez, the bp. of Exeter, Jo. Mundy goldsmith and Will. Eylmer. orig. pp. 10 (ibid. n. 236).

1509 4 July P. S. For George earl of Shrewsbury steward of the household. Grant of the mansion called Coldharborough, in the parish of All Saints the Little London, in the king's hands by the death of the countess of Richmond, having formerly belonged to the duchy of Exeter and to the lord Fanhop. Westminster 3 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westm. 4 July (ibid. 35 n. 253).

1509 16 July P. S. For Gryffyn Richardes clerk of the signet to the queen and formerly to the countess of Richmond. To be bailiff of the lordship and keeper of the manor and park of Colyweston Northt., in the king's hands by the death of his grandmother. Greenwich 7 July 1 Henry VIII. Delivered Westm. 16 July (ibid. 42 n. 307).

1509 23 July P. S. For Sir John Petche knight of the body. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 10. To be steward of all the lands in Kent, in the king's hands by the death of the countess of Richmond. Greenwich 17 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 23 July (ibid. 44 n. 326).

1509 24 July S. B. For George Saundis. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 10. To be bow-bearer or ranger of the forest called Le Old Parc within the lordship of Wenaundermer, parcel of the lordship of Kendall, in consideration of his services to the king's grandmother. Greenwich 21 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 24 July (ibid. 44 n. 327).

1509 24 July P. S. For Nicholas Aughton. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 17. To be bailiff of the lordship of Comartyn Devon, and keeper of the park, as previously, for services to the countess of *Richmond*. Greenwich 19 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster *24 July (ibid. 45* n. 332).

1509 25 July P. S. For John Holt. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 13. To be bailiff of the manor of Canford Dors., keeper of the great and little parks etc. for services to the king's grandmother. Greenwich 21 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 25 July (ibid. n. 337).

1509 28 July P. S. For Edward Heven. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 11. To be bailiff of the manor of the town of Boston Linc., doorward of Haulgarth and collector of the rent of Jesarhaull and of tronage there,—for services to Margaret countess of Richmond. Eltham 24 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 28 July (ibid. 47 n. 351).

1509 30 July P. S. For Edward Vaus servant to Margaret late countess of Richmond. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 14. To be bailiff of the manor of Langton in Le Old York, for services to the king's grandmother. Eltham 24 July 1 Henry VIII. Delivered Otford 30 July (ibid. 50 n. 372).

1509 1 Aug. P. S. For Thomas Hobson. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 16. To be auditor of the possessions called Exeter lands and Somerset lands, the honor of Richmond and barony of Kendall, and all possessions in England and Wales now in the king's hands by reason of the king's grandmother;—with the appointment of all officers. Greenwich 24 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 1 Aug. (ibid. 52 n. 382).

1509 1 Aug. P. S. For Thomas Hobson. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 12. To be keeper of Burne park Linc. for services to Margaret countess of Richmond. Eltham 24 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 1 Aug. (ibid. n. 384).

1509 1 Aug. P. S. For William Poole sergeant-at-arms attending upon the queen and lately to the king's grandmother. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 21. To be bailiff of the town and lordship of Hollesworthy Devon, now in the king's hands by death of his grandmother. Greenwich 21 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 1 Aug. (ibid. 53 n. 390).

1509 4 Aug. P. S. For George Kyrkham. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 15. To be steward of the manors of Maxley, Turphill, Turpwaterfeld and Alwincle Northt., now in the king's hands by death of his grandmother. Greenwich 31 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 4 Aug. (ibid. 54 n. 403).

1509 4 Aug. P. S. For Edward Vavasour. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 15. To be keeper of the park and warren of Oveston Northt., for services to the king's grandmother. Greenwich 22 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 4 Aug. (ibid. 54 n. 404).

1509 7 Aug. P. S. Executors of Margaret countess of Richmond. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 30. For Richard (Fox) bp. of Winchester, John (Fisher) bp. of Rochester, Charles Somerset lord Herbert, Sir Thomas Lovell, Sir Henry Marney, Sir John Seynt John, Henry Hornby and Hugh Assheton clks., executors of the countess; grant

of the site and possessions of the priory of St John the Evangelist Cambridge (by right of his church in the patronage of James bishop of Ely, now in a most impoverished and dilapidated condition) to convert the same into a college for a master, fellows and scholars (in pursuance of the wish of the said countess), to be called "The College of St John the Evangelist Cambridge." Also mortmain licence to the said college to acquire additional lands to the annual value of £50. Greenwich 25 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 7 Aug. (ibid. 55 n. 406).

1509 7 Aug. P. S. Patent 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 31. For the same. Inspeximus and confirmation of patent 1 March 12 Hen. VII, licensing the countess to found a perpetual chantry for one chaplain in the collegiate church of Wymbourne; also licence to the exors. to grant the chaplain additional lands to the annual value of £6. Greenwich 26 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered at Otford 7 Aug. (ibid. n. 407).

1509 24 Aug. P. S. For Sir John Carrewe knight of the body. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 19. To be steward of all lands in the counties of Somerset and Dorset now in the king's hands by the death of Margaret countess of Richmond. Farnham 17 Aug. 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 24 Aug. (ibid. 60 n. 448).

1509 31 Aug. P. S. For George Fraunces. To be bailiff of the lordships of Thorpwaterfield alias Achurche Northt. and Rydlyngton Rutl.; keeper of Calgarth park in the lordship of Wynnandermer parcel of the barony of Kyrkeby in Kendall Westmor., with certain fees out of the issues of the premises and the hamlets of Troutbek and Amelsett parcel of the lordship of Wynnandermere; for services to Margaret countess of Richmond. Asher 24 Aug. Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 31 Aug. (ibid. 64 n. 479).

1509 25 Oct. P. S. For Sir Thomas Brandon. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 9. To be steward of the manors etc. of Stokyngham, Talmeton and Paynworthy, with the hundred of Colrigge Wilts and Warw., and of the honor of Wynkelegh, called "Gloucester fee", Devon, as held by Richard Halwell or Roger Holand, deceased;—also chief steward and surveyor of all lands in the counties of Cornwall, Devon and Somerset, and master of the hunt in all chases and parks there, which have descended to the king by the death of Margaret countess of Richmond. Croydon 24 Oct. 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 25 Oct. (ibid. 84 n. 597).

1509 8 Nov. P. S. For Sir Nicholas Vaux. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 7. To have the offices held by Sir Richard Emson; viz., of steward of Potterspury, Hanslape and Long Bugby;—steward, with fee farm, of Barkehamsted fee and Prince fee in cos. Northampton and Bucks;—steward of the lordships of Little Welden and Rokingham, Coliweston, Maxey, Torphill, Helpeston, Oweston, Billing, Brampton, Eydon, Thorpe and Waterfield, Northt.; and of the manor of Deping Linc., lately belonging to the countess of Richmond.

Greenwich 26 Oct. 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 8 Nov. (ibid. 90 n. 645).

1509 13 Nov. P. S. For Roger Meynours. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 17. Lease for twenty one years of the manor of Wrexkesworthe Derby, now in the king's hands by death of the countess of Richmond, at the annual rent of ten marks. Greenwich 11 Nov. 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 13 Nov. (ibid. 92 n. 660).

1509 8 Dec. P. S. For James Morice and Hugh Edwards sewer of the chamber. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 22. To be surveyors and general receivers, during pleasure, of the possessions of the countess of Richmond, deceased, in England. Greenwich 4 Dec. 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Knoll 8 Dec. (ibid. 104 n. 738).

1509 R. O. Annual charges on the following lands granted by Henry VII and VIII. (Among many others) the late countess of Richmond's lands (ibid. 110 n. 778).

1510 5 Feb. P. S. For Roger Radclyf, servant to the queen and to the late princess Margaret countess of Richmond. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 24. To be bailiff of Fremyngton Devon, as he held the office by gift of the said countess; also to have the house called "the Roiall" in London,—which belonged to the countess,—as held by John Flye. Westminster 2 July 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 5 Feb. (ibid. 129 n. 855).

1510 17 April P. S. For William Compton groom of the stole. To be bailiff of the town and manor of Ware Herts, keeper of the park and meadows there, kept for the use of Margaret countess of Richmond, for livery of her horses; the said offices being in the king's gift by the death of Richard Shurley. Also lease of the farm of Trongcage. Greenwich 11 April 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 17 April (ibid. 148 n. 992).

1510. 20 June S. B. Henry VIII. French 2 Hen. VIII. m. 9. III Commission to Thomas Docwra prior of St John's and Nic. West dean of Windsor to receive the money due by Louis XII to Margaret late countess of Richmond. Delivered Westminster 20 June 2 Hen. VIII (ibid. 164 n. 1104. cf. Rymer XIII 279).

1510 27 Sept. P. S. For John Hunte the king's chief cook. Pat. 2 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 7. Grant during pleasure, of the toll or petty custom of the town of Pole, with a house called the "Wolhouse," and all the lands of Upton Dorset now in the king's hands by death of Margaret countess of Richmond. Bishop's Waltham 10 Sept. 2 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 27 Sept. (ibid. 184 n. 1237).

1510 16 Oct. S. B. For Sir John Husee knight of the body, and William his son and heir. Pat. of 2 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 8. Grant, in survivorship, of the stewardship of the lordships of Borne and Depyng, the town of Boston and the honor of Richemond, Linc. and Notts, with £3. 6*s*. 4*d*. a year. Delivered Westminster 6 Oct. 2 Hen. VIII (ibid. 189 n. 1278).

1510 2 Dec. S. B. For James Morice and Hugh Edwardes. Pat. 2 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 10. To be surveyors and receivers general, during good conduct, of the possessions of Margaret countess of Richmond from Mich. 1 Hen. VIII as held by Sir Reginald Bray. Delivered Westminster 2 Dec. 2 Hen. VIII (ibid. 202 n. 1367).

1510 21 Dec. P. S. For William Compton page of the stole. Pat. 2 Hen. VIII p. 3 m. 6. To be bailiff of the town of Ware Herts, and keeper of the fishery, truncagium, two mills and the park held by Margaret countess of Richmond, in the king's gift by death of Richard Shurley. Richmond 8 Dec. 2 Hen. VIII. Delivered Knoll 21 Dec. Annexed to P. S. 7 Jan. (ibid. 206 n. 1395).

1511 8 Mar. S. B. For William Mountfort. Pat. 2 Hen. VIII p. 3 m. 4. Grant of the free chapel of St Mary Holme in Wynandermere York dioc., in the king's gift by death of Margaret countess of Richmond. Delivered Knoll 8 Mar. 2 Hen. VIII (ibid. 227 n. 1532).

1511 6 June S. B. For Sir John Pecche knight of the body. Pat. 3 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 5. Grant for 60 years of the manors of Dertford, Cobham, Combe and Chiselhurst Kent, in the king's gift by death of Margaret countess of Richmond, at a yearly rent of 20 marks. Delivered Otford 6 June 3 Hen. VIII (ibid. 257 n. 1711).

1511 8 July P. S. For Thomas Farding gentleman of the chapel royal. Annuity of 10 marks out of the lordships of Makesey and Torpull Northt., in consideration of his services to the countess of Richmond; as held by Elizabeth Massey, deceased, of the said countess. Greenwich 6 May 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 8 July (ibid. 268 n. 1784).

1511 16 July P. S. For the monastery of Bourne. Congé d'élire on the death of William Grisbe late abbot. Windsor Castle 12 July 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Knoll 16 July. II Petition of the prior and convent for the above, stating that the said monastery of St Peter and St Paul Breune was founded by the countess of Richmond and Derby. Dated 21 June 1511 (ibid. 271 n. 1802).

1511 13 Aug. P. S. For Edward Vavisour and Thomas Rowse. Pat. 3 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 9. To be keepers, in survivorship, of the park of Oveston Northt., and of the warren there, with £5 a year out of the issues of the lordship of Oveston, as held by the said Edward, in consideration of their services to the king's grandmother. Northampton 19 July 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Knoll 13 Aug. (ibid. 277 n. 1836).

1511 30 Aug. P. S. For Robert Russheton usher of the chamber, and William Gowre page of the same. Pat. 3 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 23. Grant, in survivorship, of the manor called "The King's manour de la Foren Walsale" Staff., which came into the hands of king Henry VII by a fine between the king and Anne countess of Warwick; to hold from 2 Nov. 1 Hen. VIII at an annual rent of

£20; and exoneration from the payment of £4 formerly enjoyed by Margaret countess of Richmond, deceased, out of the fee-farm of the said manor. Windsor Castle 12 July 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Knoll 30 Aug. (ibid. 279 n. 1851).

1511 23 Sept. P. S. For George Quarles. Pat. 3 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 1. To be auditor, during good conduct, of the possessions late of Margaret countess of Richmond and Derby *vice* Thomas Hobson deceased. Warwick Castle 10 Sept. 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Saltwood 23 Sept. (ibid. 282 n. 1866).

1511 26 Nov. P. S. For the abbey of Peterborough. Pat. 3 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 20. Inspeximus and confirmation to Robert the abbot and convent of Peterborough of an indenture made 4 June 19 Hen. VII, between Margaret countess of Richmond and Derby on the one part, and the said Robert and convent on the other, relative to certain payments for knights fees etc. claimed by the said abbot and convent in Torpell, Maxey, Norborowe, Wodcroft, Ufford, Loham, Langdishe and Deping, which the said abbot proved to have belonged to the said convent from time out of mind, until the year 17 Ric. II. Richmond...Nov. 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 26 Nov. (ibid. 304 n. 1993).

1512 10 March P. S. For Sir John Carewe and William Compton. Pat. 3 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 7. Grant, in survivorship, of the offices of steward of the manors of Canford, Corff and Poole, and the hundred of Cokden Dorset;—master of the hunt in Canford;—constable of the castle of Corff;—master of the hunt in the isle of Purbeck Dorset;—steward of the possessions of Margaret countess of Richmond, deceased, in Somerset and Dorset, in the king's hands as parcel of the duchies of Somerset and Exeter;—steward of the lordships of Somerton, Chedsey and Donyate, and all other lands in Somerset and Dorset, called Salisbury's lands;—and master of the hunt there. Westminster 6 March 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 10 March (ibid. 334 n. 3061).

1512 28 June. Guild of tanners Barnstaple. Pat. 4 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 8. Inspeximus and innotescimus of a deed of Margaret countess of Richmond lady of Barnstaple, dated 14 Feb. 7 Hen. VII, incorporating the guild of tanners and shoemakers founded in Barnstaple church; and licensing John Mount, John Baron, Th. Filleigh, John Colyford, Rob. Hony, Geoffrey Davy alias Dalby and John Rise, masters of the trade, to be a body corporate. Westminster 28 June (ibid. 370 n. 3272).

1512 23 Sept. S. B. For John Hunte chief cook in the royal kitchen. Pat. 4 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 23. Grant of the little custom and toll of Poole, with a house there called "le Wolhouse" and meadows and pastures, with the profits of rabbits in Upton Dorset; —in the king's hands by death of Margaret countess of Richmond. Delivered Westminster 23 Sept. 4 Hen. VIII (ibid. 418 n. 3431).

1513 7 May P. S. For Sir Robert Southwell and Bartholomew

Westby baron of the exchequer. Pat. 5 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 16. To be overseers and approvers, during pleasure, of the earldom of Richmond; of all the possessions of Margaret late countess of Richmond. Greenwich. Delivered Westm. 7 May (ibid. 563 n. 4022).

1513 11 June S. B. For John Sharpe groom of the chamber and Hugh Edwardis sewer. Pat. 5 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 8. Grant, in survivorship, of the offices of constable of the castle of Maxey Northt., with 3*d.* a day out of the issues of the lordship of Maxey;—bailiff of the said lordship and keeper of the park of Bourne Linc., with the usual fees out of the issues of the lordships of Bourne and Maxey;— and keeper of the swans in the counties of Northampton and Lincoln;—now in the king's hands by the death of Margaret countess of Richmond. Delivered Westminster 11 June 5 Hen. VIII (ibid. 600 n. 4199).

1513 29 July P. S. For Edward Stanbanke. Pat. 5 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 18. Teste regina. To be bailiff of Hollesworthy Devon in the king's gift by the death of his grandmother. Richmond 26 July 5 Hen. VIII. Delivered Mortlake 29 July (ibid. 649 n. 4372).

1513 4 Sept. S. B. For Sir John Feneux chief justice of the king's bench, Robert Rede chief justice of the common pleas, Robert Brudnell justice of the king's bench, Christopher Urswik clk., Sir Thomas Lovell, Sir Thomas Englefeld, Sir Robert Southwell, Sir John Cutt and John Heron. Pat. 5 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 21. Teste regina. Grant of the manors of Billing alias Billing-Magna, Chappell Brampton and Eyton Northt., Enderby Leic., Tidburst and Kendall Herts., Meydecroft Beds., Wrashyngworth Camb., Lanmershe and Colneywake in Essex, Billingburgh Linc., Milbourneport Somerset, Escoyd and Gunyonneth Cardigan in South Wales, and all other lands etc., lately belonging to Margaret countess of Richmond;— with mortmain licence to alienate the premises to the dean and canons of St George Windsor castle. Delivered Richmond 4 Sept. 5 6 Hen. VIII (ibid. 666 n. 4436).

1514 21 Mar. S. B. For Sir William Compton. Grant, in fee, of the manor of Aldewyncle Northt., called Holandes maner; a wood there called Bareshanke; and lands in Brantsy and Swyllingholne in Aldewyncle; granted by patent 22 March 2 Hen. VII to Margaret countess of Richmond, and afterwards to Sir John Risley by patent 11 March 3 Hen. VII, after the attainder of Francis viscount Lovel. Risley died without heirs male. Delivered Westminster 21 March 5 Hen. VIII (ibid. 770 n. 4904).

1514 17 May S. B. For Sir Richard Cholmondley knight of the body. Pat. 6 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 17. To be steward of the manor of Cotyngham Langton on "le Olde" York, part of the duchy of Somerset, (which office was held by him with a fee of 40*s.* by grant of Margaret late countess of Richmond); with annual fee of 40*s.* out of the same manor. Also grant to him and Nicholas Thelwell of the office of bailiff of the said manor and keeper of the park, with annual

fee of £4 13*s.* 4*d.*; to hold the same during the minority of Edward son and heir of John Grey Lord Powes, as long as the said manor remains in the king's hands. The said Richard to have 40*s.* for having executed the said office of steward from the death of the said lord. Delivered Westminster 17 May 6 Hen. VIII (ibid. 805 n. 5089).

1514 27 July P. S. For the monastery of Hawtemprice York. Pat. 6 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 7. Congé d'élire on the death of John Womberslay late prior. Eltham 21 July 6 Hen. VIII. Delivered Otford 27 July. II Petition of the convent for the above. The king's grandmother was "late foundryce" of the monastery (ibid. 849 n. 5275).

1514 3 Aug. P. S. For Elizabeth Lysle alias Lyele the queen's gentlewoman. Grant at the queen's request, of a field called Northburghilles late in the tenure of John Boyrole; half a bondage and lands late in the tenure of William Meese; a bondage and lands late in the tenure of Richard Skelton; lands late in the tenure of John Graunte; 34 acres of land and meadow late in the tenure of Richard Mason; 19 acres of meadow in Langmede; a field called Crakeholm, late in the tenure of John Tyght; and half a bondage, late in tenure of Stephen Gylmyn. The premises form a parcel of the manor of Maxhey Northt., and were granted to Thomas Fouler and Edith his wife, now deceased, during the life of the said Edith, by charter of John bishop of Rochester, Hugh bishop of Exeter, Sir William Knyvet, Sir David Philips, Henry Hornby clk., Humphrey Conyngesby serjeant at law, Robert Barnard clk., Hugh Assheton clk., John Saint John, Gabriel Silvester clk., John Footehede clk., Robert Brudenell serjeant at law, James Whitstones clk. and William Bedell, who were enfeoffed by the king's grandmother, Margaret late countess of Richmond. Eltham 4 July 6 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 3 Aug. (ibid. 852 n. 5296).

1515 21 Apr. S. B. For Sir John Sharp and Hugh Edwardes sewer of the chamber. Pat. 6 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 30. To be keepers, in survivorship, of the castle and bailiffs of the manor of Maxey Northt., keepers of Bourne park and castle Linc., and keepers of the swans in cos. Northt. and Linc., lately belonging to Margaret countess of Richmond. Delivered Knoll 21 April 6 Hen. VIII. (*Calendar of State Papers Hen. VIII.* II 109 n. 350).

1515 11 May S. B. For Jas. Morice gentleman usher and Hugh Edwardes sewer of the chamber. Pat. 7 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 14 and 15. To be surveyors and receivers general of the possessions of Margaret late countess of Richmond. Delivered Westminster 11 May 7 Hen. VIII (ibid. 127 m. 440).

1515 10 July S. B. For the executors of Margaret countess of Richmond. Pat. 7 Hen. VIII p. 3 m. 32. Pardon and release to Ric. bp. of Winchester, John bp. of Rochester, Chas. earl of Worcester, Sir Th. Lovell, Sir Hen. Marney, Sir John Seynt John, Hen. Hornby clk. and Hugh Assheton clk. executors of Margaret countess of Richmond. Delivered Westminster 10 July 7 Hen. VIII (ibid. 183 n. 684).

1515 10 July S. B. For the same. Pat. 7 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 30. Mortmain licence to grant lands to the annual value of £200 to the master and scholars of St John's college Cambridge. Delivered Westminster 10 July 7 Hen. VIII (ibid.n. 689).

1515 15 Nov. S. B. For Eliz. Lysle gentlewoman to queen Katharine. Grant, for her services, of an enclosure called Norburghilles, late of John Byrde; lands late of Wm. Meese, Ric. Skelton, John Graunte and Ric. Mason; land in Langemede, an enclosure called Crokeholme, late of John Tyght; and a half of the bondage late of Stephen Gylmyn, parcel of the manor of Maxhey Northt., lately held by Thomas Fouler and Edith his wife, deceased; of the grant of John bp. of Rochester, Hugh bp. of Exeter, Wm. Knyvet and others, feoffees of the king's grandmother princess Margaret late countess of Richmond. Delivered Westminster 15 Nov. 7 Hen. VIII (ibid. 304 n. 1155).

1516 14 Feb. P. S. For John Thomas and Robert his son. Pat. 7 Hen. VIII p. 3 m. 8. To be bailiff, in survivorship, of Tremyngton Devon, with 4*d.* a day; on surrender of patent 5 Feb. 1 Hen. VIII, granting the office to Roger Ratclif, servant of the queen, for services to Margaret countess of Richmond. Greenwich 10 Feb. 7 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 14 Feb. (ibid. 428 n. 1543).

1516 17 June S. B. For Th. ap Owen. Pat. 8 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 24. Annuity of £7. 13*s.* 4*d.*, in consideration of severe wounds received in the wars, out of the lordships of Iscoyd and Enymoneth S. Wales, parcel of the possessions of Margaret late countess of Richmond. Delivered Westminster 17 June 8 Hen. VIII (ibid. 614 n. 2058).

1517 17 Feb. S. B. For Robt. Symmys. Pat. 8 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 22. Lease, for 21 years, of the lordship of Rydlyngton Rutl., lately belonging to Margaret countess of Richmond, at the annual rent of £9. 3*s.* 8¾*d.*, and 20*s.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 17 Feb. 8 Hen. VIII (ibid. 947 n. 2935).

1517 24 March P. S. For John Webster. Pat. Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 19. To be bailiff during pleasure of the lordship of Ledenham and Fulbeke Linc., late of Margaret countess of Richmond. Greenwich 4 March 8 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 24 March (ibid. 980 n. 3053).

1517 12 Apr. S. B. For Gerard Danet squire of the body. Pat. 8 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 18. Lease for 21 years of the lordship of Enderby Leic., late of Margaret countess of Richmond, at an annual rent of £22. 3*s.* 4*d.*, and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 12 April 8 Hen. VIII (ibid. 1006 n. 3118).

1517 1 Aug. S. B. For David Cecyll. Pat. 9 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 4. Leases for 21 years of lands in Esynden Rutl. and a pasture called Shenyngthorp Linc., lately belonging to Margaret countess of Richmond, at an annual rent of £18, and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 1 Aug. 9 Hen. VIII (ibid. 1128 n. 3551).

1517 17 Sept. S. B. For Geo. Smyth. Pat. 9 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 6. Lease for 21 years of the manor of Aydon Northt., part of the possessions of Margaret late countess of Richmond, at an annual rent of £12, and 13*s.* 4*d.* increase. Westminster 17 Sept. 9 Hen. VIII (ibid. 1164 n. 3691).

1518 27 Mar. S. B. For Geo. Quarles. Pat. 9 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 13. Lease of the site of the manor of Westedepyng Linc. and lands near the manor, possessions of Margaret late countess of Richmond. Teste 27 Mar. (ibid. 1248 n. 4037).

1518 27 March S. B. For Hugh Edwardis. Pat. 9 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 25. Lease of various lands in Maxsey Northt., possessions of Margaret late countess of Richmond. Teste 27 Mar. (ibid. n. 4038).

1518 29 April S. B. For Sir Edw. Nevyll. Pat. 10 Hen. VIII p. 2 m. 1. Lease for 21 years of the custody of the hundred of Shedlyngton and Lyghfeld Kent, parcel of the possessions of Margaret late countess of Richmond, at the annual rent of 26*s.* 8*d.* and 3*s.* 4*d.* increase. Delivered Westminster 29 April 10 Hen. VIII (ibid 1277 n. 4130).

1518 23 May R. O. (roll, 8 skins). The executors of Margaret countess of Richmond. "A breviat declaration of seven several accounts taken by the late Thomas Hobson and other auditors at sundry times of the executors of Margaret countess of Richmond and Derby," sc. of her plate, jewels, wardrobe of beds and of robes, from St John Baptist's Day 1 Hen. VIII to 23 May 10 Hen. VIII.

The executors are charged in the first account with plate and great jewels to the value of £4,213. 4*s.* 3½*d.* Small jewels valued at £250. 0*s.* 3½*d.* Chapel stuff £1,193. 18*s.* 2*d.* Wardrobe of beds £982. 14*s.* 1½*d.*; of robes £126. 19*s.* 7*d.* Silks and drapery £158. 3*s.* 4¾*d.* Wines left in the cellar £28. 3*s.* 4*d.* "Kitchen stuff" £16. 9*s.* 7¼*d.* Stuff in the store house, standards and chests, spices, palfreys and chariots, "small trash," with glasses etc. Ready money £3,595. 8*s.* 9½*d.* Obligations £783. 6*s.* 8*d.* Money prested to sundry persons £242. 0*s.* 2¾*d.* Bequest to the bp. of Exeter paid by Master Ashton her general receiver £66. 13*s.* 4*d.* Balance of the accounts of William Bedell treasurer of her household, Rob. Tremyngham treasurer of her chamber, and of Rob. Shorton late master of St John's coll. Camb. Money due by Katharine countess of Devon and received by the master of St Thomas of Acres.—Sum total of charge £17,664. 2*s.* 0¾*d.*

Bequests and legacies: To the king £490. 5*s.*; the queen £202. 10*s.*; the queen of Scots £25. 2*s.* 6*d.*; the princess of Castile (Mary) £82. 8*s.* 4*d.*; and minor bequests to others (see vol. I n. 236).

Payments made by command of the executors. 1. By Philip Morgan doctor of physic for expenses of my lord of Rochester and others, "for board wages of divers gentlewomen, for rewards given to divers persons in money, distributed at Hatfield at the month's mind and

for the bulls of Christ's college in Cambridge," £91. 14*s.* 10½*d.* 2. By Sir Th. Mawdesley for expenses, *inter alia* to Harry Parker esq. for such money as my lady's grace received at the christening of his children. 3. By Dr Metcalf: to the abbot of Westminster for a composition made at her burial; for expenses of messengers and payments to master Scott for the building of Christ's college; for the bulls of St John's college; for the purchase of land; for the finding of offices (inquisitions *post mortem*), for exhibition of certain poor men and women at Hatfield etc. 4. To — Mundy of London goldsmith for mending cups of gold. 5. Expense of scutcheons etc. 6. By Nicholas Saunder one of the clerks of the kitchen, for expenses of the household "from the first day that the said princess sickened unto the month's mind," £551. 14*s.* 2*d.* 7. Probate of testament paid to my lord of Canterbury £80. 7*s.* To my lord cardinal and to John Heron, to appropriate the hospital of Ospryng to St John's college Cambridge, and to John Underhill late master of the hospital for repairs. To Master John Shorton and Mr Allen Percy, late master of St John's college, for building and purchasing lands. 8. To James Mores, Master Scott and others, for the building of Christ's college. 9. Debts to Wm. Long. 10. To my lord chamberlain, Sir Th. Lovell, Sir Harry Marney, Masters Compton, Broke, Pigott, Roper, Wode, Hales, Batmanson, Dr Kidwelley and others, for their counsel and labour concerning my lady's testament. 11. To the bp. of Rochester and others for matters relating to the same. To garter-king-at-arms for scutcheons. To Dr Metcalf master of St John's money received from Katharine countess of Devonshire £122. 18*s.* 8½*d.* Total of allowance and payments £10,627. 14*s.* 9½*d.* "And so remaineth in the hands of divers persons, as in the said accounts it doth appear, whose names and sums hereafter be written," £7036. 7*s.* 3¾*d.* "(Mem. that afterward that the said executors of the said princess had made and yielded their accounts, the said reverend father in God, bp. of Rochester and Master Hugh Ashton, two of the said executors, gave full power and authority unto the master and fellows of St John's college in Cambridge to receive and levy to the use of their college, and to the further performance of the last will of the said princess after the mind and intent of the said executors, all such sums of money of the remainder aforesaid as they can get; by the virtue wherof the said master Dr Metcalf, now master of the said college, received the said sum of £122. 18*s.* 2½*d.* of the said reverend father, as before is expressed, and also hath received certain sums of money of divers persons underwritten to the use of the said college)".

Sums in the hands of Katharine countess of Devon, bp. of Winchester, lord Herbert, lord Burgavenny, bp. of Durham, Sir John Seynt John, Dr Chamber, Hugh Asshton, Master Froknoll, Master Perker, Rob. Fremingham, Sir Th. Lovell, the bp. of Exeter (for certain plate, £10. 10*s.* 5½*d.*, and for the story of Honeyball sold to *him* £17. 11*s.* 8*d.*); Wm. Elmar; Wm. Love (for a sparver of white

linen, a pair of blankets and an Irish happing, sold to him, 9*s.* 8*d*); Henry Hornby; Edw. Waxer; Master Danet; the treasurer (for a chair covered with crimson velvet, 30*s.*, and 38¾ yds. of sultwith 6*s.* 5½*d.*); Nicolas Saunder (for 43 yds. of sultwith and one candlestick place 7*s.* 5*d.*); Sir Th. Mawdesley (for a white happing 16*d.*); Master Peksale (for a pair of blankets and 2 Norfolk coverings 5*s.* 4*d.*); Lawrence Canwyke (for a pair of blankets 16*d.*); Rob. Edlyn (for a bed and a bolster 4*s.*); Master Beaconsale (for a feather bed with a bolster 6*s.* 8*d.*); Ric. Stukeley and Margaret his wife; the dean of St Paul's (for 11 ells of fine linen 25*s.* 8*d.*); the bp. of Exeter (for a feather bed of down not appraised); bp. of Winchester (two feather beds of down not appraised); Rob. Fyvepounde (for cushion of tapestry 20*d.*); the gardener (for two happings and a Norfolk covering 2*s.* 8*d.*); the executors of Mistress Massey (for stuff sold to her); Dr Gabriel (for a sparver of satin brigs 50*s.*); John Moundy (for 15¼ oz. of beryl and jasper, valued at 30*s.* an oz., but the price finally reduced to £18. 7*s.* 6*d.*) Sir Th. Mawdesley; Master Hugh Ashton; persons named in the account of Wm. Bedyll treasurer of her household; Rob. and John le Straunge, John Wode of Cambridgeshire, John Seynt John, my lady Jane. Expenses of the bp. of Rochester since 18 Jan. 6 Hen. VIII for himself and his servants riding to his place at Lambeth Marsh and to Cambridge on matters relating to the testament and the building of St John's coll. and the statutes of that and Christ's college Cambr. £122. 7*s.* 6*d.* (ibid. 1297 n. 4183).

1519 18 Feb. S. B. Pat. p. 2 m. 18. Ric. Cecyll. Lease of lands in Marveek in the lordship of Burne Linc., parcel of the lands of the late countess of Richmond, for 21 years, at the annual rent of £3. 9*s.* 4*d.* and 10*s.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 18 Feb. 10 Hen. VIII (ibid. II 32 n. 102).

1519 28 Feb. P. S. Pat. p. 2 m. 15. Edw. Standebank. To be bailiff of Hollesworthy Devon, with 4*d.* a day, in the gift of the king by the death of his grandmother. Greenwich 26 Feb. 10 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 28 Feb. (ibid. 33 n. 102).

1519 17 March S. B. Pat. p. 2 m. 25. Miles Brykehed. Lease of a water mill and certain parcels of lands, called Conygarth, Lyttylholme, "le parke," Willoughholte and Chekergarden, in the lordship of Thorp and Achwich Northt., parcel of the lands late of the countess of Richmond, at the annual rent of £6. 10*s.* Delivered Westminster 17 March 10 Hen. VIII (ibid. 58 n. 154).

1519 26 May S. B. Pat. p. 1 m. 21. Athelard Hubberd. Lease of three tenements in the market place in Boston Linc.[1], parcel of the lands of the late countess of Richmond, for 21 years, at an annual rent of 60*s.*, and 3*s.* 4*d.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 26 May 11 Hen. VIII (ibid. 94 n. 278).

Same day. S. B. Pat. p. 1 m. 22. Th. Turnour. Lease of a water

[1] A description of their situation is given.

mill in Wakis Colne Essex, lately in tenure of Ric. Boner, parcel of the lands of the countess of Richmond, for 21 years, at the annual rent of 60*s.*, and 13*s.* 4*d.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 26 May 11 Hen. VIII (ibid. 95 n. 278).

1519 30 May S. B. Pat. p. 1 m. 15. John Nauseglos. Lease of pastures called Litelholme (John Gibbes late tenant), in the lordship of Westedepyng and le Holbett (Ric. Rawlins late tenant), and of a culture called Langelandis in Westeparke (Wm. Olyver and Wm. Derbey late tenants), parcel of the lands of the late countess of Richmond in Linc., for 21 years, at various annual rents amounting to £3. 13*s.* 4*d.* Delivered Westminster 30 May 11 Hen. VIII (ibid).

1520 4 May S. B. Pat. p. 1 m. 7. John Hale. Lease of the Sharneford mills and a moor in the lordship of Lammersshe Essex, late of the countess of Richmond, for 21 years, at the annual rent of £4. Delivered Westminster 4 May 12 Hen. VIII (ibid. 297 n. 854).

1521 17 May S. B. Pat. p. 2 m. 18. Sir Ric. Weston knight of the body, the king's councillor. Grant, in fee, of the manor of Sutton Surrey, found by inquisition p. m. at Suthewark 4 Feb. 12 Hen. VIII, before John Lovette escheator, to have been held by Margaret countess of Richmond, on whose death it descended to the king. Delivered Westminster 17 May 13 Hen. VIII (ibid. 529 n. 1324).

1522 5 Feb. S. B. Pat. p. 3 m. 15. Ric. Cecile. Reversion of the offices of constable of Maxey castle Northt., with 3*d.* a day; bailiff of the lordship of Maxey and keeper of Bourne park Linc., in the king's hands by death of Margaret countess of Richmond; and keeper of the swans in cos. Northt. and Linc.; on vacation by John Sharp page, and Hugh Edwards sewer, of the chamber, who hold the same by patent 11 June 5 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 5 Feb. 13 Hen. VIII (ibid. 889 n. 2074).

Same day S. B. Pat. p. 3 m. 1. John Russell. Reversion of the petty custom of the town and port of Pole, the toll of the said town "and le Wolhouse" there, and all lands etc. in Upton Dorset in the king's hands by death of Margaret countess of Richmond; on vacation by John Hunte chief cook of the king's kitchen, who holds the same by patent 23 Sept. 4 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 5 Feb. 13 Hen. VIII (ibid. 890 n. 2074).

1522 28 Mar. S. B. Pat. p. 3 m. 15. Wm. Lancaster. Lease of the manor of Marton Westmorl., late of the countess of Richmond, for 21 years; rent £15. 15*s.* 2*d.* and 8*s.* 4*d.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 28 Mar. 13 Hen. VIII (ibid. 917 n. 2145).

1523 6 Feb. S. B. Pat. p. 2 m. 20. Miles Brykehed and Joan his wife. Lease of a water mill in the lordship of Thorp and Achwich Northt., now in tenure of the said Miles, of pastures in the great close called Conygarth there, and of closes called Lytell Conygerth and Lyttylholme, "le Parke" in the castle there, Willougholte and *Cheker garden*, parcel of the countess of Richmond's lands; for 21

years; rent £7., and 4*d.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 6 Feb. 14 Hen VIII (ibid. 1204 n. 2862).

1523 18 Feb. S. B. Pat. p. 1 m. 18. Philip Fulford and John Byrte. Lease of the fishery of the weirs of Poundewere, Lawndewere and Newmyll in the lordship of Coryryvell[1], parcel of the countess of Richmond's lands; for 21 years; rent 20*s.*, and 26*s.* 8*d.* of newly approved rent. Delivered Westminster 18 Feb. 14 Hen. VIII (ibid. 1205 n. 2862).

1523 3 Apr. S. B. Pat. p. 2 m. 24. Henry Courtney earl of Devon. To be steward of the honor of Wynkelegh, called Gloucester Fee or Wynkeley Fee, and of the lordships of Southtawton and Seele Devon; also chief steward and surveyor of the lands belonging to the duchies of Exeter and Somerset, and master of the hunts in the same, which descended to the king on the death of Margaret countess of Richmond; as held by Henry earl of Wiltshire, deceased. Delivered Hampton Court 3 April 14 Hen. VIII (ibid. 1262 n. 2992).

1523 7 May S. B. Pat. p. 1 m. 7. John Lynde yeoman of the guard. Lease of the herbage of the wood called "Westewode," in the lordship of Lammersshe Essex, late of the countess of Richmond; for 21 years; rent 5*s.*, and 15*s.* of increase. Delivered Westminster 7 May 15 Hen. VIII (ibid. 1285 n. 3062).

1523 16 May S. B. Pat. p. 1 m. 3. Athelard Hubbard. Lease of four tenements and a lane in Boston Linc., on the east side of the river of that town, late of the countess of Richmond; for 21 years; rent £4. 3*s.* 4*d.*, and 20*d.* of increase; on surrender of patent 26 May 11 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 16 May 15 Hen. VIII (ibid. 1286 n. 3062).

[1] Corywell on Pat. Roll.

IV. The following, without date, is printed in Hymers' ed. of bp. Fisher's *Fun. sermon* 167—8.

'A letter from Lady Margaret to the Mayor of Coventry.

[Ex Archivis Civ. Coventr.]

'By the Kinges moder

'Trusty and welbeloved, we grete you well. And wher we of late, upon the compleint of oon Owen, burchis of the Citie ther, addressed o^r other tres unto you, and willed you by the same and in o^r name, to call afor you the parties comprised in the same compleint and therupon to order the variaunce depending betwixt them according to good conscience; albeit as it is said, the said Owen can or

may have no reasonable aunswer of you in that behalve to o^{r} mervall: Wherfor we wol and in the kinges name commaunde you eftsones to call befor you the said parties, and roundely texamyn them, and therupon to order and determine the premisses, as may stande w^{t} good reson and thequytie of the kings lawes; so as no complaint be made unto us hereafter in that behalve; endevoyring you thus to do, as ye tendre the kings pleas^{r} and o^{r}s, and the due ministracon of justice. Given under o^{r} signet at our manoir of Colyweston, the last day of September.

'To oure trusty and welbeloued the maior of the citie of Coventre and his brethern of the same, and to eny of theim.'

NOTES.

P. 2 l. 13 the reference is to n. 3.

l. 20 *Catherine Swinford.* cf. Pauli *Geschichte von England* IV 602.

P. 4 l. 1 *the custody of the lands of minors was an important part of the king's prerogative.* See p. 15 l. 11. Sir H. Ellis *Orig. Letters* ser. 3 I 106—9. The earl of Arundel had promised H. IV a large sum of money for leave to marry after his own choice. A Portuguese lady was proposed to him, with the prospect of escaping the promised payment, as the match was none of his seeking. He was married 26 Nov. 1404; but H. IV still demanded the payment of the bribe. Philippa queen of Portugal wrote to her brother Henry 'that it will please you to quit claim to the said sum' (M. A. E. Wood *Letters of royal.....ladies* I 78—81).

P. 5 l. 10 *an age in which writing was deemed an extraordinary acquirement for a female.* M. A. E. Wood *Letters of royal .....ladies* I 90 says that John of Gaunt's daughters seem to have been the first English ladies who knew how to write. cf. ibid. 94. Green's *Princesses* III 423—4.

l. 11 *she understood French.* Bergenroth's *Calendar of state papers* I 156 De Puebla to Ferdinand and Isabella 17 July 1498 'The queen and the mother of the king wish that the princess of Wales should always speak French with the princess Margaret, who is now in Spain, in order to learn the language, and to be able to converse in it when she comes to England. This is necessary, because these ladies do not understand Latin and much less Spanish. They also wish that the princess of Wales should accustom herself to drink wine. The water of England is not drinkable, and even if it were, the climate would not allow the drinking of it.'

l. 13 *hereafter.* pp. 95, 108. cf. p. 45.

P. 6 l. 12 *John, afterwards the first viscount Welles.* See Green's *Princesses* III 420 seq.

l. 15 *married at an extremely early age.* Lingard IV^{5} 170 Edw. IV. in November 1469 asked the advice of his lords how to dispose of his eldest daughter, who was only four years of age. *Ibid.* 211 A.D. 1478 'it was a singular but leading feature in the policy of this king, that he negotiated marriages for his children almost the very moment they were born. Elizabeth had long been contracted to the dauphin of France, Cecily to the son and heir of

the king of Scotland, Anne to the infant son of Maximilian archduke of Austria, and his eldest son to the eldest daughter of the duke of Bretagne.' Arthur prince of Wales was an infant, when his marriage with Katharine was discussed in 1488 Bergenroth *Calendar of State Papers* I 5, 11 etc. The English princess Margaret was nine years of age when her hand was sought *ibid.* 176. cf. the contract between the princess Mary and the archduke Charles *ibid.* 444.

P. 9 n. 3. *Life of Hen. VII by Bernard Andreas.* Printed in the Rolls series of chronicles and memorials by James Gairdner Lond. 1858. *Historia regis Henrici septimi a Bernardo Andrea Tholosate conscripta.* The death of earl Edmund is mentioned p. 14, but without date.

l. 29 *on the feast of St Agnes the second.* The date given by Bernard Andreas p. 12, but he erroneously adds 'Februarii kalend. decimo septimo,' i. e. 16 Jan. See below p. 67 l. 30.

P. 10 n. 1 *Henry VII posthumous.* Gairdner *Memorials of Henry VII* xxiv n. 1. In Gairdner's *Letters and papers of the reigns of Richard III and Henry VII* I 422 is printed part of a speech of John Fisher, bishop of Rochester, chancellor of the university, delivered at Cambridge [in 1506?] before Henry VII, his mother and prince Arthur: 'mater deinde viro orbata te peperit orphanum, a cuius uberibus mox abstractus illorum custodiae traditus fueras qui bellis assiduis implicabantur.'

P. 11 l. 11 *dele* , after *regia*; l. 18 read *Caesar quem traheret, armis* etc.

P. 14 l. 25 *b* read *the only Henry.*

P. 15 l. 4 *admitted into fraternity.* See below 84—5.

l. 23 *the countess dowager of Pembroke by whom he was educated.* See respecting Pembroke Bernard Andreas p. 12; Andreas Scotus, then a professor of theology of Oxford, often told Bernard (p. 13) 'nunquam tantae celeritatis illa aetate capacem doctrinae puerum se audivisse.'

l. 27 *Jasper earl of Pembroke.* Campbell *Materials* I 102, 116—7, 121.

l. 28 *the king, who is said to have foretold his future greatness.* Bernard Andreas p. 14 'sed quia, Henrico sexto quadam die cum proceribus et optimatibus regni convivium amplissimum agente, idem rex inter lavandum manus comite Richemundiae accito praedixerat illum aliquando regni gubernacula suscepturum omniaque manu sua (ut nunc videmus feliciter possidet) habiturum, praefati boni regis consilio comes Richemundiae, ut hostium truculentas manus evaderet, trans mare secreto mittitur.'

P. 16 l. 9 *his uncle, acting under the advice of the countess of Richmond, fled with him to France.* Bernard Andreas pp. 14—18 gives a speech of the countess to the earl of Pembroke, the earl's reply, and the speech of Francis duke of Brittany to Henry and his party.

l. 12 *the coast of Brittany, where he found a safe asylum during the whole reign of Edward IV, notwithstanding the most extraordinary and unintermitted efforts of that monarch to get him into his power.* Bernard Andreas p. 23 says of Edward IV 'qui dum viveret et successorem hunc regem nostrum Henricum septimum fore saepius formidaret propheticis quibusdam testimoniis exterritus, apud Franciscum Britanniae ducem pretio precibusque saepius contendit magnis pollicitationibus ut Richemundiae comitem in patriam revocaret. Sed mater illius, mulier prudentissima, dolum prospiciens, secretis nuntiorum ac litterarum alloquiis ne rediret assidue prohibebat. Postremo Eduardus irritis cunctis laboribus illum furtim habere temptavit.' Lobineau *Histoire de Bretagne* I 751. Comines VI c. 9 speaks of Henry as a prisoner in Brittany.

n. 3 l. 27 *Bernard Andreas expressly states that she remained behind, and takes occasion to praise her constancy and courage.* p. 14 'cum iam divino oraculo rege sancto iubente decretum esset ut comes ipse, quamvis puer adhuc, in longinquas secederet oras, tunc maternus in illum animus, supra quam muliebris fragilitas posceret firmus et constans, praesentibus aliquot suis probatissimis consultoribus apparuit; et quamquam non sine maerore discessum illius se laturam intelligeret, post multa hinc inde diu secum animo contemplata, illustrissimi domini olim mariti sui, domini Edmundi Richemundiae, fratrem natu maiorem clarissimum dominum comitem de Pembrouc talibus seorsum alloquitur.'

P. 17 l. 19 *son-in-law.* Rather *stepson.* Mr Cooper might however cite numerous authorities in his favour. Thus Wolsey and Suffolk (in Green's *Princesses* v 103) call Francis I son-in-law of Mary queen of France, who had married his father. Baker also (pref. to Fisher's *Funeral Sermon* xviii) calls bp. Stanley son-in-law to lady Margaret.

l. 12 *a book of French called Lucun.* Apparently the following: *Lucan, Suetoine et Saluste en françois.* (colophon) Imprime a paris Le XXii iour de Decembre mil iiii^{ce} iii^{xx} et dix par Pierre le Rouge...pour Anth. Verard. fol. (Greswell *Annals of Parisian typogr.* 203 seq.).

P. 18 l. 13 *upon what authority does not appear.* See below pp. 97, 98. Probably Hartley Coleridge spoke from a confused recollection of Fisher's words, *Mornyng Remembraunce,* edit. Baker 10 'As for chastite, though she alway contynued not in her vergynyte, yet in her husband's dayes, long time before that he deyede, she opteyned of him lycence, and promysed to lyve chaste, in the hands of the reverend fader, my lorde of London; which promise she renewed, after her husband's dethe, into my hands agayne.'

P. 20 l. 17 *Tydhurst.* Read *Tydburst* as below 65 l. 26. cf. Brewer's *Cal. of State Papers, Hen. VIII.* ind. s. v.

P. 22 l. 37 *a visit of devotion to our Lady of Worcester.* Grafton II 128. cf. ibid. 65. Polyd. Virg. 697. Latimer's *Works* P. S. II 395, 402 n.

P. 23 l. 11 *Morton bishop of Ely.* See *Hist. Croyl. cont.* 568. Grafton II 121 seq. More's *Utopia.* Index to James Gairdner's *Letters and papers illustrative of the reigns of Richard III and Henry VII,* in the Rolls series of chronicles. *Excerpta historica* 13, 15, 17, 119. Coker's *Dorsetshire* 84. His speech at the opening of parliament 9 Nov. 1485 in *Rot. Parl.* VI 385, see ind. His arms are in a window of the hall of St John's college, where four scholarships were of his foundation *Early Statutes of St John's,* 1859 397-8. *App. B. to 5th educ. report* (1818) 491, 492. MS. Lansd. 978. art. 5 f. 5. Warton *hist. Engl. poetry* ed. Hazlitt III 198. Cole in Bentham's *Ely.* Hook's *Archbishops of Canterbury.* Foss' *Judges.* Campbell's *Lord Chancellors. Biogr. universelle.* Tyndal's *Works* P. S. II 305. Wood-Bliss *A. O.* ind. under *Moreton.* Foxe-Cattley *Acts and Monuments. Notes and Qu.* (3) XI 235, 307, 427. There is a Latin life of him by Jo. Budden Lond. 1607.

l. 25 *Reginald Bray.* See ind. to Gairdner's *Letters,* etc., to Wm. Campbell's *Materials for a history of the reign of Henry VII,* Rolls series, to *Calendar of state papers, Hen. VIII* vol. I. Cooper's *Ath. Cant.* I 6, 522. Wood's *Letters of royal.....ladies* II 155.

n. 3 Grafton II 128—132.

P. 24 l. 13 *received material assistance from the duke of Brittany.* 24 Sept. 1483 messengers were sent to Brittany *Rot. Parl.* VI 245. Bernard Andreas 24 ascribes to the duke the design of betraying Henry to king Richard. cf. Rymer XII 226, 229. Argentré XIII 26. Green's *Princesses* III 414 'Harry of Richmond came forward and pledged himself, by a solemn oath taken on Christmas day 1483 at the church of Rennes, to marry the princess Elizabeth, or, in case of her death or previous union with another, her sister Cecilia, and to vindicate the joint claim of himself and his wife to the throne of England (Birch MS. 4225 f. 3).'

l. 14 *the duke of Brittany, whom Richard endeavoured in vain to withdraw from the confederacy that was formed against him.* Gairdner *Letters and Papers...Ric. II and Hen. VII* I 39—42: the duke of Brittany instructs his ambassador (Nantes 26 Aug. 1483) to require succour from Richard against the king of France, who demands the surrender of Richmond. John Fisher bp. of Rochester and chancellor of Cambridge university (see below, n. on p. 96 l. 22) in his speech at Cambridge before king Henry, lady Margaret and prince Arthur ibid. 422-3 'quaesitus ad necem, patriam deserens, ubi ad cognatum tuum regem Francorum ire destinaveras, in Minoris Britanniae ducem utilius incidisti, quamquam ab eo rursum tanquam captivus detinebare. sed pace cum eo facta, quum in patriam redire statuisti, tanto ventorum impetu classis tua iactabatur ut vi compulsus retro rettulisti pedem, Deo rem ita disponente, ne forte in manus inimicorum tuorum venisses, qui tunc insidias pararant tibi. post haec Britanni te venalem offerebant capitalibus inimicis tuis, nihil magis quam tuum sanguinem sitientibus. quid

multis?' ibid. 53-54 the duke of Brittany's warrant, Nantes 22 Nov. 1483, to advance 10,000 gold crowns to Richmond. See the instructions given in 1484 by archd. Maximilian to his ambassador in England ibid. II 4, 48-9.

P. 26 l. 26 *so that she might not communicate with her son.* Grafton II 137.

P. 29 l. 3 *of which Henry the Seventh was probably not himself aware.* So Gairdner *Letters of the reigns of Richard III and Henry VII* II xxx 'But Henry perhaps did not know the strength of his own title.'

P. 30 l. 6 *that against the countess of Richmond.* Campbell's *Materials for a history of Henry VII* I 118 'Margaret countess of Richmond, the king's mother, petitions the king that all her estates may be restored to her, whereof she was deprived by Parliament in the first of Richard III. Her petition was thus answered, "Le roy le voet."' *ibid.* 134-5 'a petition was exhibited to the king in parliament by his "faithfull moder Margarette countesse of Richemond and his true servant her husband Thomas erle of Derby, praying that certain possessions, all of which are set forth, may be settled upon her in lieu of jointure and dower. The petitioners were answered, "Soit fait come il est désiré."' *ibid.* 233 'to the countess of Richmond and Derby, for restitution of divers cups of silver and gilt taken by Robert Brackenbury' (amount left blank). These three dated 1485.

P. 31 l. 26 *lord Stanley created earl of Derby.* Campbell's *Materials* I 241.

n. 7 on the coronation of Henry VII see *Rutland Papers*, Camd. Soc. 1842 1—14.

P. 32 l. 7 *in the first year of Henry VII.* Campbell *Materials for hist. of H. VII* I 406, among writs P. S. Easter term 1 H. VII: 'To the countess of Richmonde as a reward one goblet with a cover of gold.' ibid. 410 'to Christ. Sandes, servant to the king's most dear mother (in consideration of good and true service)' grant for life of the offices of porter of all the gates of Carlisle town and of the inner gate of the castle.

l. 17 1485-6. Campbell *Materials for hist. of Hen. VII* I 296-7: 17 Febr. 1486 'To the king our soverain lord. Please it your highnesse of your moost noble and habondant grace to graunte your lettres of prive seal in fourme folowaing:—Henry, by the grace of God etc. To the tresourer and chambrelains of our eschequier, greting, Where as we undrestande that our rebel and traitour Sir Robert Brakenbury knyght had in his keping oon cope standing gilt, weyeng xxxv. unces; also an othre cope standing, with a cover gilt, weyeng xix. unces et di.; also an othre cope, with a cover gilt, weying xxv. unces et di.; also an othre cope, with a cover gilt, weyeng xxvi. unces et di.; and an othre cope, with a cover gilt, weyeng xx^{ti}ix unces, the propriete wherof rightfully belongith to oure most dere and beathe-

loved lady and moder, the countesse of Richemond and Derby, the which copes and covers were late delivered unto your handes to our use and behove. We late you wite that, havyng respect to the premisses, we be content and pleased that the said copes and covers shalbe fully restored to our said lady and moder, as right requireth. Wherfore we wol and charge you to deliver the same copes and covers to our ful trusti clerk and counseillour Master William Smyth, clerk of our hanaper in oure chauncerie, to the use and behove of oure said moder, without any prest or othre charge setting upon hir in that behalve. And these our lettres shalbe your suffisant warrant and discharge in that behalve. Yeven undre etc. Data apud West. xvii° die Febroarii anno regni regis Henrici septimi primo. S. B. no. 154.'

n. 4 *Dr Urswyke.* Rymer XII 336—8 and often. Polydore Virg. 732. Bacon in Kennett 589, 590. Index to Gairdner's *Letters . . of Richard III and Henry VII* and to his *Historia regis Henrici septimi;* to Campbell's *Materials;* to Bergenroth's *Calendar of State Papers;* to Newcourt's *Repertorium;* to Wood-Bliss *A. O.* and *F. O.;* to Rymer and to Le Neve's *Fasti.* He was master of King's hall 1483-7 Luard's *Graduati Cantabr.* 1873 505. Cooper's *Ath. Cant.* I 24, 526. Lodge's *Illustrations* (1838) I 21, 23, 32. *Notes and Queries* (1) XII 105, 273. He was probably related to Thos. Urswyke ch. baron of the exchequer, who died early in 1479 (Foss' *Judges*).

P. 33 n. 1 Mr Cooper overlooked a grant to Bray in the same MS. 44 a.

l. 11 *She seems always to have evinced the most affectionate regard for the queen.* Bergenroth's *Calendar of State Papers* I 164 the sub-prior of Santa Cruz to Ferdinand and Isabella 18 July 1498: 'the queen is a "very noble woman" and much beloved. She is kept in subjection by the mother of the king. It would be a good thing to write often to her and to shew her a little love.' *ibid.* 178 the prothonotary don Pedro de Ayala to the same 25 July 1498 'His [Henry's] crown is . . undisputed and his government is strong in all respects. He is disliked, but the queen beloved, because she is powerless . . . . . The king is much influenced by his mother and his followers in affairs of personal interest and in others. The queen, as is generally the case, does not like it.'

P. 34 l. 1 *Norbrigge and Kyngeston's chantry.* See Campbell *Materials for hist. of Hen. VII* I 278—280.

l. 21 *Suffolk.* In Campbell ibid. 532 *Stafford.* The complete reference to the patent roll is 1 H. VII p. 4 m. 20 (5). 1485-6. See Campbell *Materials* I 386—7 12 Mar. 1485-6 'grant in frank-almoign (at the request of the king's dearest mother Margaret countess of Richmond and Derby) to William abbot and the convent of SS. Peter and Paul of Brunne co. Linc. of the priory or manor of Willesford co. Linc. (a cell and parcel of the possessions of the abbey of Bekehel-lewyn in Normandy) and of all other possessions of the same abbey

in England, quit and discharged from all claims whatsoever. 8 March p. s. n. 812. Pat. p. 3 m. 9 (19).'

ibid. 389 15 Mar. 1485—6 'grant to the king's most dear mother Margaret countess of Richmond and Robert Morton clerk, keeper of the rolls of the chancery, of the right of presentation to the next canonry and prebend which shall become void in the free chapel or collegiate church of the Blessed Virgin Mary and saints George the martyr and Edward the confessor within the castle of Wyndesore. s. b. no. 204. Pat. p. 3 m. 17 (11).'

ibid. 406 writs under the privy seal Easter term 1 Hen. VII 1486: 'to the countess of Richmond as a reward one goblet with a cover of gold'.

ibid. 429, 430 Worcester 11 May 1486 the king to the treasurer and chamberlains of the exchequer: one goblet with a covering of gold and three salt 'salers' with a covering of silver and gilt, late in the hands of Sir Robert Brakenbury, to be delivered to the countess of Richmond.

n. 4 p. 4 m. 20 (5) *ibid.* 532.

P. 35 l. 17 *letters patent dated the 22nd March* 1486—7. See 39 l. 24, 222 l. 36.

P. 36 l. 22 *letter.* Also printed by M. A. E. Wood *Letters of royal and illustrious ladies* I 116, 117.

l. 23 *her bailiff of the manor of Ware* cf. Campbell's *Materials* etc. I 81 11 Oct. 1485: 'Grant for life to the king's "most derrest moder Margaret countesse of Richemond," of the nomination, deputation and constitution of the steward, receiver, bailiff, parker and all other officers within the lordship of Ware, and that the same officers by her made and deputed have the wages fees profits commodities and "avayles" to the said offices and every of them due and belonging. P. S. 22 Sept. no. 309. Pat. p. 4 m. 4 (21).'

P. 37 l. 1 the countess lived at Hatfield Episcopi, see above 129 l. 28.

l. 7 *poor men and women.* See pp. 188 l. 16, 209 l. 18.

l. 8 *poor folkes to the nombre of twelve.* See the charges in her executors' accounts, above 188 l. 16.

P. 42 l. 22 *sword and cap of maintenance, which had been sent him by the pope.* Pope Julius sent a sword and cap to James IV of Scotland in 1507 Tytler, ed. 1864 II 277 a. Green's *Princesses* IV 126 the sword is still shewn in the crown room in Edinburgh castle. See in Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 297-8 a letter from the council to bp. Fisher, directing him, the master of the rolls and Sir Thomas Boleyn, to meet the pope's ambassador, the bearer of the sword and cap of maintenance for Henry VIII. Reg. Poli *Epist.* v 36—41.

n. 2 Camden *ibid.* says of Colyweston 'the neighbour inhabitants use to digge great plenty of slate stones for their buildings.' With this slate stone the new chapel is roofed.

P. 44 l. 8 *statutes, which by her officers she commanded to be rede four tymes a yere.* In St John's code of 1516 (*Early Statutes*

388 l. 24) it was ordered that true copies of the statutes should be chained to a stall in the chapel, that every one might have access to them cf. ibid. 332 l. 35. In 1524 c. 18 (ibid. 294 l. 5) 'horum [decanorum] officium erit singulis annis infra quatriduum a festo Michaelis intra sacellum singula collegii statuta quae discipulos quovis pacto concernunt in praesentia tam sociorum quam discipulorum, quos omnes pariter adesse volumus, distincte legere, praemissa quadam exhortatiuncula de vitando horrendo periurii crimine. verum ea statuta quae de electionibus traduntur nihil opus fuerit tunc recensere. rursum autem infra hebdomadam Paschae reliqua quae magistrum spectant et socios pari modo praesentibus magistro et sociis omnibus legi volumus per eosdem.' In the codes of 1530 c. 51 and 1545 c. 52 (ibid. 218 seq.) it was provided that statutes should be publicly read in hall or chapel 4 times a year, so that in the course of the year at least the statutes from c. 19 (of 1530 = 17 of 1545) should be read through every year. This provision was continued in the Elizabethan code c. 49 and even in the revision of that code (28 April 12 Vict.) c. 49 it was required that nine of the statutes should be read in the chapel yearly by portions, at each of the three commemorations. By the new English statutes those which relate to elections are read at the time of election. Similar rules are found in the codes of Pet. Clar. Pembr. Cai. C.C.C. Trin. Qu. Jes. Magd. at Cambridge, and in those of St John's and other colleges at Oxford. Edw. VI. injunctions of 1547 n. 17: 'Also, that the said parsons, vicars and clerks, shall once every quarter of the year read these injunctions given unto them, openly and deliberately, before all their parishioners, to the intent that both they may be the better admonished of their duty, and their said parishioners the more moved to follow the same for their part.'

P. 46 l. 32 *cowmfetts*. Searle's *Hist. of Qu. coll.* I 144: 'I. M. J. 1507—8 fo. 202 b. Item pro vino soketis et comfetis expensis in primo adventu magistri nostri ij^{s}. x^{d}. ob.'

Gabriel Harvey (1593) in Brydges' *Archaica* II 8 139: 'That weeneth Sidney's dainties, Ascham's comfits, nothing comparable to his pap.'

l. 35 *ipocras*. Searle *Hist. Qu. Coll.* I 142: 'I. M. J. 1515—16 fo. 286 b. Item pro quodam munusculo dato episcopo Roffensi, vino vocati ypocrace, et aliis speciebus, viz. sugarplate et sukkettes, quum visitavit collegium sancti Johannis . . . iiij^{s}. ij^{d}.' ibid. 168: 'II. M. J. 1523—24 fo. 60 b. Item pro uno pottell de ypocras pro doct. Shirton et Capon . . . . . xx^{d}.'

Gutch *Collectan. cur.* II 2. Dyce's *Skelton* II 285, 356. Leland's *Collectan.* IV 278.

P. 47 n. 3. cf. 187 l. 50. *The Account of the Christmas prince* was published by G. Higgs in *Miscell. antiq. Anglicana* I. Add Baker's *Hist. of St. John's* 121 l. 13, 573 l. 21. See the Elizabethan statutes of Trin. coll. c. 24 'de comoediis ludisque in Natali Christi

exhibendis. cf. c. 20. Green's *Princesses* IV 110, 117. *Notes and Queries* ind. s. v. *Christmas*.

P. 48 l. 6 *in* 1490. Mr Cooper adds on a separate slip: 'Angier's *Hist. of Syon coll.* 74—530. 21 Apr. 1490 5 H. VII. Composition at mediation of princess Margaret of Richmond between the convents of Syon and Spalding.'

n. 1 *a voyde*. See p. 73 l. 19. Gairdner *Letters and Papers.. Ric. III and Hen. VII* I 390 'they were revested in theyre heremites wede and soo departed to the chappell, where they had spices and their voidie.' *Notes and Queries* (2) XI 508.

P. 49 l. 25 *minstrels*. See p. 56 l. 3. Ind. to Nicolas *Privy purse expenses of Hen. VIII*, to Madden *Privy purse expenses of Princess Mary* and to Warton-Hazlitt *Hist. Engl. Poetry* s. vv. *bards, minstrels*.

l. 29 for *her* read *the*.

P. 50 l. 18 *Sir Thomas Lovell*. See Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 470, 472. His will, proved 26 Sept. 1528, is in *Testam. vetusta* 640—2, cf. ind. p. 818; ind. to Campbell *Materials* and to Brewer's *Calendar; Notes and Queries* (1) VII 332.

P. 52 n. 1. Most of this note is taken from Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 487, where is more on the subject.

P. 53 l. 15 *a barb*. Lady Margaret, in her picture in St John's college hall, is 'barbyd lyke a nonne' (Skelton's *Magnyfycence* ver. 1000, cf. Dyce's n. II 252).

l. 18 *throat goyll*. Dyce ibid. II 274 cites Palsgrave 'Throte gole or throte bole, *neu de la gorge, gosier*.'

P. 54 l. 27 *at the command of the countess*. Dyce's *Skelton* I XXV 'The mother of Henry the Seventh, the countess of Richmond and Derby, is well known to have used her utmost exertions for the advancement of literature: she herself translated some pieces from the French; and, under her patronage, several works (chiefly works of piety) were rendered into English by the most competent scholars of the time. It is to her, I apprehend, that Skelton alludes in the following passage of the *Garlande of Laurell*, where he mentions one of his lost performances;

> 'Of *my lady's grace* at the contemplacyoun,
> Owt of Frenshe into Englysshe prose,
> Of Mannes Lyfe the Peregrynacioun,
> He did translate, enterprete, and disclose.'

P. 56 l. 3 *minstrels*. See p. 49 l. 25.

l. 5 *our lady of the pewe*. See p. 106 n. 8.

P. 56 l. 9 *creation of prince Henry as duke of York*. The full account is printed in Gairdner *Letters and Papers .. Ric. III and Hen. VII* I 388—404.

l. 17 *St Wenefrede's Well*. Campbell's *Materials* I 21 'Grant to (Sir) Howel ap Day [of the chapel] of Saint Wenefride in Holywell co. Flint, and appointment as chaplain to do Divine service within the same; also grant of £10 a year out of the issues of the

county of Flint, for his salary and the repairs of the said chapel. S. B. no. 32.'

P. 58 l. 21 A.D. 1496. Gairdner *Letters and Papers ... Ric. III and Hen. VII* II 318—323 prints the deposition, 14 Mar. 1496, of Bernard de Vignolles touching a conspiracy against Henry by Kendal prior of St John's and others: 'les dessudis troys personnes estans en Romme firent cherche de trouver moien et faczon de entreprendre faire mourir de roy dAngleterre, ses enffans, sa merre et ceulx qui pensoient qui etoient pres de sa personne et de son conseil.'

P. 59 l. 2 *on each of the seven days a particular mass.* See a still more elaborate direction in the will of Henry Lord Marney, one of lady Margaret's exors. (*Testam. vetusta* 611, proved 15 June 1525): 'also I will that my executors shall find two good and honest priests to say mass daily in the chapel aforesaid, and in their masses every day to say *De profundis* for my soul and the other souls before rehearsed, also every Sunday to say mass of the Nativity of our Lord and of the Annunciation of our Lady; on Monday of the Holy Ghost and of the Nativity of our Lord; on Tuesday of the Trinity and of the Conception of our Lady; on Wednesday of the Resurrection and Purification; on Thursday *de Corpore Christi* and the Assumption of our Lady; on Saturday *de Omnibus Sanctis et de Requie.*'

l. 17 *such priest to teach grammar freely.* So Sir John Mordaunt high-steward of Camb. university, by will proved 6 Dec. 1504, established a perpetual chantry in the church of Turvey for two secular chaplains, one of whom was to teach grammar freely (Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 9).

P. 60 l. 2 *Dec.* 1497. On 21 Dec. 1497 lady Margaret was with the court at Shene, when great part of the palace was burnt down (Green's *Princesses* IV 54 from MS. Cotton Vitell. A. XVI f. 171 b).

l. 32 A.D. 1498. Gairdner *Letters and Papers ... Ric. III and Hen. VII* II 79 in a paper headed 'extortions of officers' and dated '1498 or later': 'Also that wrakkys hath fallyn oftymes by fortune of tempestys within the isle of Purbyke syn Harry Uvedale was ther officer; whereas the custom is that at the tyme of such wrackys that the jentylmen and other men of substance shuld be called and enpaneld to make a trw inquere and presentment of such wrackys, he hath ever empaneld his own servauntes and thois that be longyng unto hym, by reson of the which my lady the kyng is moder is disseyved, rezervyng the most parte to his owne use, as apperyth by his sone goten riches.'

Bergenroth *Calendar of State Papers* I 163 Londoño and the sub-prior of Santa Cruz to Ferdinand and Isabella 18 July 1498 'The persons who have the greatest influence in England are the mother of the kyng, the chancellor, Master Bray, the bishop of Durham [Ri. Fox], Master Ludel [Thomas Lovel] who is treasurer, the bishop of London [Tho. Savage], and the lord chamberlain.' *ibid.* 176 Don Pedro de Ayala to Ferdinand and Isabella 25 July 1498; Henry is

speaking of his daughter Margaret: 'She has not yet completed the ninth year of her age, and is so delicate and weak that she must be married much later than other young ladies. Thus it would be necessary to wait at least another nine years. Besides my own doubts, the queen and my mother are very much against the marriage. They say if the marriage were concluded we should be obliged to send the princess directly to Scotland, in which case they fear the king of Scots would not wait, but injure her and endanger her health.'

P. 61 l. 13 *query* 1498—9. Bergenroth *Calendar of State Papers, Spanish*, I 205 Don Pedro de Ayala to Ferdinand and Isabella London 26 Mar. 1499: 'The queen of England was delivered on Friday of a son, whose christening took place on the following Sunday. There had been much fear that the life of the queen would be in danger, but the delivery has been easy. The christening was very splendid and the festivities such as though an heir to the crown had been born.'

l. 22 *the young prince died at a very early age.* ibid. 225 De Puebla to the same Calais 16 June 1500 : 'the third son of the king had died.'

P. 63 l. 30 *Skelton describes himself as curate of Trumpington.* So Cole inferred, but Dyce *Skelton* I xxix, xxx, shews that the curate of Trumpington was only the transcriber of Skelton's poems.

P. 64 l. 13 *my mater.* See pp. 66 l. 16, 219 l. 30.

l. 17 dele . after *e.*

l. 22 read *shalbe.*

P. 65 l. 3 *war against the Turks.* Bergenroth *Calendar of State Papers, Spanish*, I 266 Ferdinand and Isabella to De Puebla Talavera 29 Apr. 1502: 'Are of opinion that the army and fleet which the Christian princes intend to send against the Turks ought to be commanded by one captain or general. Think that the cardinal and master of Rhodes would be the best commander of the Christians; have therefore entrusted to him all the forces which they have sent against the Turks. The money collected in England would be best employed in equipping ships in England, which could be sent to Sicily or Naples and there be provided with all things necessary. If it should be found impossible to equip ships in England, the money should in their opinion be sent to Genoa or to the master of Rhodes, but not to the pope. For should the pope get it into his hands, it would be employed for other purposes. Are ready to send this year again a fleet against the Turks.'

ibid. 414—5 Henry VII to pope Julius II Greenwich 15 May 1507: 'has been always inclined to shed the blood of the enemies of the catholic faith, the Turks and other infidels, in order to avenge all the injuries and cruelties committed by them on Christians and to reconquer the holy sepulchre. Begs the pope to employ all his great authority in restoring peace to Christendom... As soon as that shall be effected, the united power of all Christian princes might

be directed against the infidels. Hopes he will invite all Christian princes to send ambassadors to Rome, where the necessary preparations of the holy expedition would have to be concerted, the chief commander or commanders elected, the number of soldiers and ships, of engines of war, of horses etc., the place and time of meeting, the country of the infidels which would have first to be invaded, the time how long the war ought to last etc., would have to be fixed. Is ready to take part in the war and to exhort other Christian princes to do the same. There never has been so good an opportunity of making war upon the infidels as at present, as the pope is wise and strong in body and mind, and the kings and princes are disposed to obey him. The holy father will win eternal glory if he avenge the humiliations of centuries on the detestable infidels.' ibid. 418—9 (the pope to Henry 8 July 1507: his letter 'has been so agreeable to him that he has not only perused it at least ten times, but has also judged it appropriate to have it read in a secret consistory. All the cardinals have praised his virtue and piety'). ibid. 422. 432 (Henry to Ferdinand Langley manor house 15 Sept. 1507: 'is ready to make war upon the infidels. No prince in Christendom can be more ready to serve in so holy a cause'). 437—8. See index s. v. *Turks;* also to Gairdner's *Letters and Papers... Ric. III and Hen. VII* s. vv. *Crusade, Turks.* Gairdner *Memorials* 54, 269, 410—4. Individual Englishmen enlisted for these holy wars: thus (Gairdner II 111*—112*) qu. Elizabeth writes 1 Aug. 1499 to Ferdinand II, recommending Henry Still, who desired to fight against the infidel. Searle's *Hist. of Queens' Coll. Cambr.* I 128—130: 'Among the documents preserved in the college, by its date [1499] belonging to this presidentship, is the following licence, not filled up, to the holder to enjoy special privileges as to absolution, at the moderate charge of one gold florin, to go towards the crusade against the Turks, which the popes, alarmed for the safety of Italy and even Europe, urged, with small success, all Christendom to undertake.' Green's *Princesses* IV 138.

P. 66 l. 16 *my greet mater.* See pp. 64 l. 13, 219 l. 30.

P. 67 l. 30 *Seynt Annes.* See p. 10 n. 1.

P. 68 l. 30 *on several occasions.* See pp. 50 l. 26, 65 l. 21.

P. 71 l. 16 *pageants exhibited in the city of London.* Bergenroth *Calendar of State Papers, Spanish,* I 264 Hen. VII to Ferdinand and Isabella: 'On the 12th of November the princess made her entry into the capital, accompanied by such a multitude of prelates, high dignitaries, nobles and knights, and with the acclamations of such masses of people, as never before had been seen in England.' Cf. Gairdner *Letters and Papers...Ric. III and Hen. VII* II 404—417.

P. 73 l. 7 *justs, banquets and disguisings, which took place in and near Westminster Hall in honour of the prince's marriage.* Bergenroth *Calendar of State Papers, Spanish,* I 233 June 1500 earl of Suffolk, earl of Essex and others 'beg of Henry VII permis-

sion to hold royal jousts and tournaments, and to perform other feats of arms at Westminster, in honour of the marriage between the prince of Wales and the princess Katharine of Spain, which is expected to take place towards the end of August next.. Challenge all gentlemen, of whatever nation they may be and whatever weapon they may use, to answer them in the lists on the fifth day after the solemnisation of the said glorious marriage. Only the great coat of mail and buckler are prohibited.'

ibid. 255 letter from a secretary of Henry VII to his nephew a clergyman in Spain: 'The dukes of Northumberland, Suffolk and Gloucester, and the three most noble earls of the kingdom, challenge all comers to break three lances with them, and to exchange three blows with the battleaxe. The jousts are to last forty days and are to be held in London..... The 230 knights of the Round Table will assemble again on this occasion.' In a letter to Wolsey the duke of Buckingham begs that he may be a challenger, not an answerer, at the justs which the king had ordered to be held (Ellis *Letters* ser. 3 I 214—8).

P. 75 l. 4 *Richard Fitzjames.* See p. 98 l. 3. Fisher's *Fun. serm. on Lady Margaret*, ed. Hymers 115 'moreover to th'entente all her werkes myghte be more acceptable and of greter meryte in the syghte of God, such godly things she wolde take by obedyence; which obedyence she promised to the forenamed fader, my lorde of London, for the tyme of his being with her, and afterwards in like wyse unto me, whereby it may appere the dylygent ordre of her soul to God.' See about Fitzjames Green's *Princesses* IV 30—1, 63. Nichols transl. of Erasmus *Pilgrimages to Walsingham* etc. 149—50. Gairdner *Memorials of H. VII* 100. His will, proved 22 May 1522, in *Testam. vetusta* 597—8. ind. to Wood-Bliss *A. O.* and *F. O.* and to Foxe-Cattley *Acts and Monuments*, for he was a noted persecutor, as appears in his treatment of Colet (Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I^4 450—1).

l. 17 *the matynes of our Lady.* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I^4 588 'It chanced me upon All-hallowne day to come into the great chamber at Assher in the morning to give mine attendance, where I found Mr Cromwell leaning in the great windowe with a primer in his hand, saying our Lady mattens; which had bine a strange sight in him afore.' Foxe-Cattley VII 129.

l. 22 *dyner, which of the etynge day was ten of the cloke, and upon the fastynge day eleven.* So in the households of Edward V (*Collection of household ordinances*, Soc. Ant. 1790, 27—33) and Louis XII of France (Green's *Princesses* V 70). The princess (afterwards queen) Mary dined still earlier (Wood's *Letters of royal...ladies* II 244—5): 'order was taken by my lady of Salisbury and the lord Hussey, by the advice of the physicians, that every day not being fastday she should be at dinner betwixt nine and ten of the clock in the morning, and so eschew the superfluous breakfast; for as much as, since she came to the princess' house,...the service of her grace [Elizabeth] conveniently

could not be served before eleven of the clock at the least every day.' The students of St John's in Edward's days trod in the steps of the foundress, rising between 4 and 5, spending an hour till 6 in chapel, studying till 10, when they dined, and remained teaching or learning till suppertime 5 p.m. (Baker's *History* 131). Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 631.

P. 76 l. 19 *fastynge.* Bergenroth's *Calendar of State Papers, Spanish*, I 471 Catharine princess of Wales to king Ferdinand, Richmond 9 Mar. 1509: 'Requests him to give the messenger money to enable him to return to England. In order to provide him with money for his journey has been obliged to sell some of her household goods. Is forced to do the same thing in order to buy food, because, if she should be unwell when it is fasting time, it would be impossible, even if she were dying, to get any flesh to eat in the palace of Henry; for they look upon those who eat meat as heretics.' Cavendish (in Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 662) says of Wolsey at his last extremity: 'After he had eaten of a collace made of chicken a spoonfull or two, at the laste quoth he: "Whereof was this cullace made?" "Forsooth sir," quoth I, "of a chicken." "Why," quoth he, "it is fasting day," (being St Andrews even). "What though it be?" quoth Dr Palmes, "ye be excused by reason of your sickness." "Yea," quoth he, "what though? I will eat no more."' The poet Surrey was confined to Windsor castle for eating meat in Lent contrary to the king's proclamation of 9 Febr. 1542 (Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 156).

l. 28 *shertes and gyrdyls of heere.* On the use of *cilicia* as an ascetic discipline see O. Zöckler, *Krit. Gesch. d. Askese, Frankf. a. M.* 1863 82—90. The corpse of Jeanne de Valois (†1505) was found covered with a *cilicium*, which had five nails at the region of the heart, with the points turned inward; she also wore an iron chain which had worn away the flesh (*Acta SS.* Feb. I 577). James IV of Scotland wore an iron penance chain (Green's *Princesses* IV 66, 168—70). Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 614 of Wolsey after his fall: 'My lord then in the beginning of Lent removed out of the lodge into the Charterhouse of Richmond, where he lay in a lodging, which doctor Collet had made for himselfe.....and every day resorted to the Charterhouse there and in afternoones he would sit in contemplation with one of the most auncient fathers of that house in their celles, who converted him and caused him to despise the vaine glory of the world and gave him shirtes of heare to weare, the which he ware diverse times after.' ibid. 646—7 When on his journey under arrest, he sent a messenger for 'a thinge...that I would faine have; the whiche I would most gladly send for...the red buckram bagge lying in my almery in my chamber, sealed with my seale...In which bagge was no other thing inclosed but three sheartes of heare, the which he delivered unto his chaplen and ghostly father secretly.' ibid. 666 at his death he 'had upon him next his body a shirte of heare, besides his other shirte, which was of very fine holland; which

was not known to any of his servaunts being continually about him in his chambre, saving to his ghostly father.' Even Andrew Borde, from whom Hearne derives the term merry-andrew, wore constantly a shirt of hair (Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 171).

P. 77 l. 3 *househylde.* See Nares s. v. *housel* and the commentators on Hamlet I 5. Andrewes' *Sermons* ed. 1661 p. 623 pr. 'But to put you cleane out of doubt for your *medling:* you shall have of us the *Fathers* of the *Societie* to medle in it, as well as you; to make up this holy *medly* with you. To *confesse* you, to *absolve* you, to *sweare* you, to *houzle* you, to *say Masse* for you, and to *keep your counsell* in all holy *equivocation.*' Robert of Gloucester in Morris and Skeat *Specimens of Early Engl.* Oxf. 1873 II 5 ver. 97 'amorwe hom let hoseli,' with the note in the glossary: '*hoseli v.* to housel, administer the sacrament; let hom hoseli=caused themselves to be houselled. A. S. *hûsel*, an offering, the sacrament, Moeso-Goth. *hunsl*, a sacrifice; from Sansk. *han* to kill.' Many exx. in Stratmann *Dict. of the Old Engl.* s. vv. *hûsel, hûseln.* See Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 80 a.

P. 80 l. 28 *indenture of composition.* Printed from the *Corporation Cross Book* in Cooper's *Annals of Cambridge* I 260—270. A copy (omitting the attestations and all that follows) in MS. Baker XLII 65—75: a better copy ib. XIII 126 seq.

P. 81 l. 7 *the following letters.* Printed in Cooper ibid. 282—3.

P. 83 l. 22 *a newe yeres gift.* See Rog. Ascham *Scholemaster,* ed. 1863, xix, 206. *Autobiogr. of Matt. Robinson,* Cambr. 1856, 22, 105. Sir H. Ellis *Orig. Letters* ser. 3 I 221. ind. to Nicolas *Privy Purse Expenses of Hen. VIII* and Madden *Privy Purse Expenses of Mary.* Read Nichols *Progresses of Elizabeth* under each new year, or Cooper's *Ath. Cant.* I under any statesman or bishop of her reign. Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 200.

P. 84 l. 3 *already.* See p. 15 l. 3.

P. 85 n. 1 *confraternity.* See in Searle's *Hist. of Qu. Coll. Cambr.* I 54—5 Andrew Doket's deed of fraternisation with the Franciscans of Cambridge in 1549. Lewis *Life of Pecock,* ed. 1820, 103. Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 6 b *ad fin.*

P. 86 l. 10 *member of the gild of St. Katharine.* She paid 3*s.* 4*d.*, her servant 6*s.* 8*d.* See *The gild of Corpus Christi, York,* Surtees soc. 1871, n. 57. *The Cambridge Portfolio* 297—8. *English gilds. The original ordinances of more than one hundred early English gilds: together with The olde vsages of the cite of Wynchestre; The ordinances of Worcester; The office of the mayor of Bristol; and The costomary of the manor of Tettenhall-Regis. From original MSS. of the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries. Edited with notes by the late Toulmin Smith esq. With an introduction and glossary etc. by his daughter Lucy Toulmin Smith. And a preliminary essay in five parts on the history and development of gilds by Lujo Brentano.* Early Engl. Text Soc. 1870. pp. cxcix, 483. On pp. 187—191 are contained the ordinances of St

Katharine's gild Stamford, for which the editor was 'indebted to the personal hand of the librarian of Gonville and Caius.' *Communications to Cambr. Ant. Soc.* I 266. Thompson's *Hist. of Boston* 134—147. Peacock's *Church Furniture* 185—212. *Norf. Archæology* III 6, 360—1. *Suss. Archæol. Collect.* XV 164—177. W. E. Wilda *Das Gildenwesen im Mittelalter, Berl.* 1831. Campbell *Materials* I 514—5. *Hist. MSS. commission* ind. s. v. *guilds.*

P. 88 l. 1 *Colyweston.* The appendix to the *First report of hist. MSS. commission* (1870) pp. 74—77 contains an account of some of the MSS. in St John's treasury, many of which have relation to lady Margaret; e.g. accounts of Jas. Moryce, her clerk of the works at Coldharborowe, Colyweston, Croydon etc. One, of 15 H. 7, specifies 'the chappell, the lybrary, the skaldyng house, the new chamber over the gate, the jewel house, the spycere, the vestrie, the hewerry, the bakhowse, the chamber over the laday Bray's chambre, the pastrye, the contyng howse, the clok howse in the gret tower, the kechyne, the wette larder, the quene's chambre, the wardrobe of the beddes, the clerk of the kychyn's chamber, Harry Clegge's and Whytyngton's chamber, the grete parlour, the wel by the syde the bakhows.'

l. 2 *the young queen.* Some of her letters are printed by Ellis ser. 1 I 41—2, 64—5, 128—131; more in Wood's *Letters of royal... ladies;* a full biography of her is given in Mrs Green's learned *Lives of English princesses.*

l. 6 *having kissed her.* According to the English fashion, so highly commended by Erasmus (Wordsworth's *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 533—4, 648). cf. Shakspere *Hen. V* v 2 381.

P. 89 l. 10 *her divinity reader.* See *Endowments of the University, Cambr.* 1857, 1—17 'The Lady Margaret's professorship of Divinity. 1 Deed of foundation Nativ. Virg. Mary 18 H. VII. 2 Convention of abbot of Westminster 1 July 18 H. VII. 3 Decree of court of augmentations 10 June 34 H. VIII. 4 Statute 10 Anne c. 45. 5 Grant of land by Alice Davers 1625.' See MS. Baker XLII 114. In the Latin verses on her foundations printed in Hymers' ed. of Fisher's *Fun. Serm.* 254, read *Richemondae* and *Richemondiana* for the metre, and *Wynborni* (not *Roynborni*) for the sense.

P. 91 l. 2 *supposed by Mr Baker.* Baker had the best evidence to go upon. See p. 158, and Hymers *Fisher's Funeral Serm. on Lady Margaret* 196—8, from the 'Thin red book' of St John's college: 'atque hoc lubentius, quo posteris testatissima relinquamus, non magis debere nos haec collegia ipsi optimae fundatrici, quam ornatissimo huic praesuli. et ut ab initio exordiamur, versabatur per id tempus eximius iste praesul Roffensis in nobilissimae principis dominae Margaretae Richmondiae et Darbiae comitissae famulitio. qui quum apud omnes illius celebratissimae aulae proceres omnia potuit (tanta erat virtutis quae in eo lucebat et morum autoritas), tum principi longe carissimus habebatur: cui et a confessionibus erat et a secretioribus consiliis intimus; cuius semper sano sanctoque consilio in rebus omnibus obsecuta est pientissima princeps, ceu

Graeci olim prudentissimo Nestori. atque ut ad rem propius accedamus, impetraverat iam prius princeps haec inclitissima a rege illius aetatis omnium illustrissimo Henrico 7° et filio suo quam carissimo facultatem, ut liceret in Londoniensi monasterio occidentali (vulgus Westmonasterium vocat) magnifica quaedam et tanta principe digna pro arbitratu suo facere; nam illum sibi sepulturae locum elegerat. hanc rem insignissimus praesul Roffensis secum dispiciens et luce clarius videns tantum bonorum acervum in meliores usus converti posse, nacta opportunitate principis animum ab incepto instituto revocare adgreditur, suadet ut tanta pietatis opera (omisso loco satis superque opulento) in Cantabrigiensem academiam convertat; ita futurum, ut Christi doctrina et bonae litterae indies augescant et virtus in pretio magis habeatur. quid multa? persuadet facile viragini sanctissimae, quam ceu mollissimam ceram ad meliora semper inflectere potuit. illa Christi optimi maximi gloriam suae praeferens tam piis consiliis mox annuit; verum huic rei nonnihil obstare asserens votum quod a rege prius obtinuerat, et si ille regis animum et huc inflectat, id quod vix fieri posse putabat, quum rex ipse item illic esset humandus, se libentissime hortatui obtemperaturam. et hic sane plusquam Herculanus erat nodus. verum enimvero non recusavit hanc provinciam quantumvis arduam benignissimus praesul Roffensis. quae sua erat semper in litterarum studia et studiosos mira caritas, nactus est a principe pientissima ad regem litteras, quarum summa erat ut mutato instituto praeclarum quidpiam Cantabrigiae agat. rex ut erat ingenio admodum felici et prudentia vere regia, acceptis benignissime matris litteris et rem omnem a praesule Roffensi viva voce edoctus (nam is negotium hoc apud regem obibat) delectatus supra modum rara praesulis prudentia et facundia plusquam Ulyssea, maternis precibus acquievit. dedit episcopo ad illam litteras sua ipsius manu exaratas ad septimum Idus Augusti et imperii sui anno [*add* vicesimo] primo; laudat pientissimae matris in bonas litteras pietatem; gratulatur animo tam provido et benigno: breviter quidvis obeundi summam illi copiam fecit; nimirum ex hoc tam praeclaro facinore cernens et magnum Christianae ecclesiae fructum oriturum et suo regno immortale decus. iam princeps Margareta initium rei successisse gaudens nulla mora Christi collegium adgreditur, extruit, neque prius ab incepto destitit quam et opibus et praediis illud absolvisset; in qua quidem re quamvis fortiter et industria summa elaboravit Roffensis praesul, priusquam ad periodum deduceretur, tamen hinc occasio divinitus (non dubito) data est, in qua eius virtus clarius omnibus elucesceret.'

l. 7 *a preachership.* See *Endowments of the University, Cambr.* 1857, 169—180 The Lady Margaret's preachership. 1 Deed of foundation 30 Oct. 20 H. VII. 2 Convention of abbot of Westminster 7 Nov. 21 H. VII. 3 Decree of court of augmentations 10 June 34 H. VIII. 4 Letter of king Charles II 30 Oct. 1679.

P. 95 l. 8 *in* 1504. In St John's treasury is a bull of pope Julius II, with the leaden bulla attached, dated 13 Kal. Jun. (20 May) 1504,

granting an indulgence from fasting to Hen. VII and his mother and to six persons named by each, and also power to appoint for themselves a confessor with enlarged powers of absolution. There is also a bull of confirmation of a sanction obtained by lady Margaret from the abps., bps. and clergy of England to hold on the Ides (13) Aug. yearly 'a feast of our most sweet Saviour Jesus' (*Hist. MSS. Commission*, app. to first rep. 77).

l. 20 *the earl of Derby died on the 29th July* 1504. Bergenroth's *Calendar of State Papers, Spanish*, I 346 De Puebla to Ferdinand and Isabella London 5 Dec. 1504: 'Some few days ago the king's step-father, who was constable of the realm and earl of Derby, died.'

P. 96 l. 10 *I have in my days promoted mony a man unavisedly.* Henry promised his confessor in the last Lent of his life (Hymers *Fisher's Fun. Sermon* etc. 139): 'that the promocyons of the chyrche that were of his dysposycyon, sholde from hens forth be dysposed to able men suche as were virtuous and well lerned.'

l. 18 *Fox bishop of Winchester.* See ind. to Baker's *History* (where read *Fox, Ric. bp. Exeter, Bath and Wells, Durham, Winchester*), to Wood-Bliss *A. O.* and *F. O.* and to Wood-Gutch *Colleges and Halls* and *Hist. Univ. Ox.*, Surtees' *Durham*, Cassan's *bishops of Bath and Wells*, Oliver's *bishops of Exeter*, Campbell's *Materials*, Gairdner's *Memorials* and *Letters and Papers*, Brewer's *Calendars;* a letter to Wolsey in Fiddes' *Collect.* 105 seq. Erasmi *Epist.* 281, 369 and ind., Green's *Princesses* IV 58, 60, Strype, *Parker Society, Ath. Cant.* He arranged the pageants in 1501 at the entry of Catharine of Arragon into London (Bacon in *Compl. Hist.* I 628). To him Fisher dedicated his *De veritate corporis* etc. In the convocation book (II 181, 9 H. VII) of Wells co. Som. is an account of a dispute between him and the corporation, in which sir Reg. Bray acted as mediator (*Hist. MSS. Commission* I 107). He was a main agent in Wolsey's rise (Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 469—472, 483).

l. 22 *Henry took the merit of Fisher's promotion to himself.* Baker's *History of St John's* 102 l. 34, 344 l. 40, 463 l. 13, 571 l. 3. *Early Statutes of St John's*, Cambr. 1857, 242 l. 20 Bp. Fisher's statutes A.D. 1530 c. 54 de quatuor sociis et duobus discipulis per Johannem Roffensem episcopum fundatis (p. 242 l. 20 cl. p. 238 l. 35; the same c. 47 in the statutes of 1524 ibid. 343): 'in missis autem eos precari volo peculiariter et satisfactorie pro anima mea, sic tamen ut animam clarissimae principis dominae Margaretae Richmondiae, cui non secus atque propriae genetrici fuerim obnoxius, singulariter habeant commendatam; insuper et animam illustrissimi regis Henrici septimi, filii eiusdem principis, qui citra cuiusquam preces aut intercessionem aut *obsequium* aliquod, id quod ipse palam ac saepius testatus fuit, episcopatum Roffensem mihi contulit.' One is tempted to suspect that Mr Gairdner is mistaken in ascribing to Blyth the speech described below, in which we read: 'me ipsum, inquam, quem incredibile cunctis fuit ad episcopatum tam repente promoveri;

quippe qui paucos annos habuerim, qui nunquam in curia *obsequium* praestiterim, qui nullis ante dotatus beneficiis. et quamobrem ego ad episcopatum assumerer? quid tuam ad hoc admirabilem sapientiam movebat? nihil profecto aliud nisi ut studiosis omnibus liquido constaret illorum causa id factum esse.' In 1506 the king came to Cambridge with his mother (above p. 108; he gave to the university £66. 13*s.* 4*d.* and £40 for St Mary's MS. Baker XLII. f. 165 v°).

Since writing the above I turned to Cooper's *Annals of Cambridge* I 281 where Ashmole's account of the king's visit is given: 'the Byshopp of Rochester, ... then beyng chaunceller of the unyversytye, accompanied with odir doctors sensyd etc. the kyng and after made a litle proposition and welcomed hym.' Mr Cooper notes 'A Latin oration, delivered to Henry VII on this or some similar occasion by bishop Fisher, was printed by Hearne with the second volume of Leland's *Itinerary*,' i.e. pp. 122—130. Hearne was told by Hilkiah Bedford, who in his turn learnt from Baker, that Fisher was the author. Baker must also have communicated it to Lewis, in whose *Life of Fisher* it is printed (II 263 seq.) under the date 1506. I leave the remainder of this note as originally written.

In Gairdner's *Letters and Papers ... Ric. II and Hen. VII* is part of an oration said to be delivered at Cambridge by John Blyth (consecr. bp. of Salisbury 23 Febr. 1494) before Hen. VII, his mother and prince Arthur. Blyth was chancellor of Cambridge from 1493—5, and must have been already bishop when he spoke. Consequently the royal visit must have been in 1494 or 1495, and Cambridge had been visited by the king the year before: 'anno superiori cum ad nos venisti, dignatus es disceptationibus interesse atque id per omnium facultatum scholas ... postridie cum haec audieris, ingentem auri summam cum magno ferarum numero in publicam compotationem universis scholasticis maxima tua liberalitate contulisti.' The whole speech (MS. Bodl. 13 olim 2,357) well deserves to be printed. The authorship, assigned by conjecture, might then have been determined with certainty.

On the visits of the king see Searle's *Hist. of Queens' Coll.* I 136—7.

P. 97 l. 5 *about this time.* Searle's *Hist. of Queens' coll. Cambr.* I 125 'I M[agnum] J[ournale] 1504—05 fo. 178 b. Item pro expensis [m̄ri Jenyns vicepresidentis et m̄ri Powell] dum equitabant Colywestoniam ad loquendum cum matre regia propter resignationem officii magistratus collegii et pro expensis Thome Barbour versus Harow of hyll et domi, ut patet per billam vij^{s}. iij^{d}.ob.

'Pro expensis factis super Addirton servum matris regie quum attulit litteras collegio . . . . . iij^{d}.'

ibid. 125—6 letter from Queens' college to their president Wilkynson: 'Ryght reverent and worschypfull and to us att all tymys most syngular and specyall good mast^{r}, Wee yo^{r} scholars and dayly beedmen humblie recom̄end us unto yo^{r} mast^{r}schyp And for as mysch as wee underston be y^{e} lett^{r}s of the moste excellent p^{r}nces my

lady the kyngs mother and allso by y^r lett^rs that ye be at this tyme myndyt to resigne the p^rsidentship of this our colage called the qwenys colage, so that ye myght knowe our mynds in this thing, wherefor we write unto yower maist^rship at this tyme signifyyng unto you y^t we ar fully det^rminate and doth promyse you to elect such a man as is thought unto you necessary and profitable unto this our colage the lorde bisshop of Rochest^r.'

ibid. 133—4: 'After the death of queen Elizabeth of York in 1503, the lady Margaret, countess of Richmond and Derby, mother of Henry VII, seems to have fulfilled the functions of queen consort towards the college, interesting herself in its behalf and in its management.

'By indenture of 15 June 20 Henry VII, 1505, Edward duke of Buckingham (Cooper *Ath.* I 24, Dugdale *Bar.* I 170) bestowed on the college (for his safe state while living, and for the good of the souls of his ancestors and of his own soul after his death) at the instance of the most excellent princess Margaret countess of Richmond and Derby, the king's mother, 31 acres of meadow land in Essex, near Bumpstead Helyon (Misc. A fo. 22 b).

'The Lady Margaret's second husband, sir Henry Stafford, was great uncle to the duke.

'I. M. J. 1504—05 fo. 179. Pro expensis M. vicepresidentis et Ricardi Staynbank thesaurarii . . . dum equitabant ad dominum Buckyngamie cum literis matris regie propter certas parcellas terre jacentes in Haverhill et Horsham Hall, ut patet per billam . . . . . xlviij^s. v^d.

'In 1505 the countess of Richmond visited Cambridge, when she appears to have been received with much honour and great marks of respect, the university proceeding as far as Caxton to meet her (Cooper *Annals* I 275). At the same time she paid Queens' college a visit, as appears from the following entries in the accounts of the college:—

'I. M. J. 1504—05 fo. 178 b. Carpentario laboranti per diem in cameris collegii erga adventum matris regie . . . v^d.

Pro sirpis pro camera ejusdem domine . . . . ij^d.

fo. 179 b. Willelmo Bradford [bibliotiste] pro expensis ejus tempore quo equitabat ad inquirendum de adventu matris regie, jussu vicepresidentis . . . . . iiij^d.

Lotrici pro lotione trium mapparum de diaper, unius toallie de diaper et sedecim manitergiorum, que erant occupata cum mater regis intererat collegio nostro . . . . vj^d.'

P. 98 l. 1 *ghostly father*, i.e. confessor. See Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 134, Wood's *Letters of royal . . . ladies* II 266, Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I^4 561, 647, 659, 666.

l. 3 *Fitz-James.* See p. 75 l. 4. Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 25, 526.

n. 1. On 2 May 1853 Mr Cooper read before the Cambridge Antiquarian Society (*Communications to C. A. S.* I 71—79) a paper entitled 'The vow of widowhood of Margaret countess of Richmond;

. . with notices of similar vows in the 14th, 15th and 16th centuries.' On the vow of Katherine Courtenay, 6th daughter of Edw. IV, see Green's *Princesses* IV 30—1.

P. 100 l. 1 *William Bingham.* Bingham's petition and the royal licences and charters for God's House are printed in *Documents relating to the Univ. and Colleges of Cambridge*, 1852, III 153—174.

P. 101 l. 3 *a licence.* Printed *ibid.* 127—153.

l. 23 *statutis.* Printed *ibid.* 175—212. Nearly the same statutes were given by bp. Fisher to St John's college in 1516.

l. 24 *strange comparison.* The head of this comparison which is specially offensive to our taste was retained in the statutes of St John's in 1530 c. 21: in 1545 it is modified (c. 19 p. 105 l. 7 of *Early Statutes*): 'adhuc deesse huic corpori membra quaedam pernecessaria advertimus, quibus quasi sensibus ad omnem honestam disciplinam persequendam et illiberalem cognitionem refugiendam omnes studiosi uti poterunt.' The analogy occurs in other statutes; most at large in the Balliol code of 1507.

P. 102 l. 26 *purchased at Sturbridge fair.* So at St John's (*Early Statutes of St John's Cambr.* 1859 pp. 172—3, 321, 380). On the fair itself see *Life of Ambrose Bonwicke, Cambr.* 1870, 153—165.

l. 27 *twelve pence a week for commons.* In December 1586 John Copcot complains (MS. Lansd. 50 62 printed in Strype *Annals* III app. p. 163) that the commons at Christ's had been raised to 3*s*. At St John's also from 1516 (*Early Statutes Cambr.* 1857 p. 378 l. 30) to 1545 (c. 29) and the Elizabethan statutes c. 29, the weekly commons remained at a shilling.

P. 103 l. 13 *reserved to herself certain chambers.* So bp. Fisher in 1524 at St John's (*Early Statutes* p. 273 l. 10): 'porro cubicula quae pro magistro constructa sunt meis usibus reservo, quoties ad dictum collegium mihi continget accedere, quemadmodum et fundatrix de sua benignitate fieri concessit in collegio Christi, quod suis impendiis pariter extrui curavit; post decessum vero meum magister ipsa cubicula superiora possideat in usum suum.' cf. ibid. 280 l. 33. The same provision remained in the code of 1530 ibid. 166 l. 11.

l. 28 *Creyke.* See p. 197 l. 32.

P. 105 l. 17 *Scala Caeli.* The volumes of the Parker society contain many allusions to these masses; see the ind. s. v.

P. 108 n. 2 *aqua damasce.* See Green's *Princesses* V 132.

l. 21 *Dr Bekynshaw.* See Searle's *Hist. of Queens' Coll.* I 138—141, 144—160. append. p. iii.

P. 109 On 9 Aug. 1508 the king visited his mother. Bern. Andr. in Gairdner *Memorials of Hen. VII* 127—8. 'Rex vigilia Divi Laurentii e praedicto loco [Eltham] ad suam genetricem apud Hatfield commigravit et illinc apud Wansted.'

P. 110 l. 5 *at the solicitation of bishop Fisher.* From the 'Thin red book' in St John's treasury f. 62a seq. printed by

Lewis, *Life of Fisher* II 292 seq., Hymers's *Fisher's Fun. Sermon* 199 seq. 'nempe Christi collegio consummato Oxonienses doctores aliquot, qui in principis famulitio id temporis agebant, et inter hos praecipue quidam vir magnae autoritatis neque minoris famae, principem in sua vota pellicere student; hortantur ut tale quidpiam Oxonii ageret, quale iam fecerat Cantabrigiae; ostendunt monasterium Divae Frideswidae, impensius orant, ut illud in studiosorum collegium mutare dignaretur; id illi facillimum esse, quae nihil non et opibus et potentia potuit; quo beneficio affirmant nomen illius in utraque academia perpetuo celebratum iri. neque vero hoc negotium vel segniter vel oscitanter egerunt Oxonienses illi; sed magnis et continuis precibus nunquam non inculcabant, ut parum abfuerit, quod non eorum votis assentiretur princeps inclitissima, si non maturo intervenisset praesul Roffensis. is importunas eorum conspicatus preces, simulque hospitalis Divi Ioannis Evangelistae in Cantabrigia ruinam dolens, quod iam ad summam miseriam et inopiam incolarum luxu et intemperantia devenerat: Christo benignissimo gratius futurum credens, hoc in loco pietatis opera exhibere, quam illic, ubi aut parum aut nihil erat opus (noverat enim quos fautores iam tum habebat Oxonia), munificentissimam principem ocius compellat. exponit miserae domus miseram ruinam; ostendit (ut re vera erat) praedia divendita, terras luxu gulaque absumptas, ornamenta exposita, supellectilem prorsus corrosam, et ne sacris quidem parcitum, Divina officia intermissa, hospitalitatem celebrari nullam, praepositum domus creditoris metu latitare, confratres paucos, plus minus quatuor, modo per urbem, modo per rura divagari, in maximam suae religionis infamiam atque scandalum; hospitale ipsum prope desertum, sed ita alieno aere oppressum, ut ne omnia quidem praedia, si integra mansissent, debiti ‡ illius magnitudinem vendita persolvissent; breviter adeo dilapsa et deploranda omnia, ut nulla esset salutis vel tenuissima spes, nisi numen aliquod praesentius aspiraret. haec ut audivit benignissima princeps ab eo cui semper fidebat maxime, deploratae domus sortem miserata, etsi habuit in diversa instigantes plurimos, ab episcopo tamen Roffensi id persuasa, quod ipsa per se probe intelligebat, nullum beneficium vel melius vel utilius collocatum iri posse, quam tam pestiferas et steriles herbas e fertili solo ocius extirpare et quasi iacto novo semine uberrimam messem Christo parare, unde nova subinde et fertilissima repullularet seges in maximum Christianae fidei incrementum evasura; convertit se totam ad praeclarius sed difficilius et magis arduum pietatis opus; huic omnibus nervis incumbit, ut ex paupere (si liceat dicere) tugurio insigne (quale nunc est) collegium erigatur. obtinuit ad hoc negotium capessendum a pontifice maximo autoritatem, pariter et a filio suo Henrico septimo; neque vero dissimilem ab Eliensi tunc temporis episcopo et antiquae domus fundatore impetrarat facultatem, idque decimo idus Martii, rege Henrico septimo annum jam agente imperii sui vicesimum quartum. sed heu praema-

‡ MS. *debita*.

turam mortem, quae tantum bonum mortalibus diutius invidebas! aegrotabat nobilissima haec princeps satis quidem periculose, digna certe quae nunquam uel aegrotaret uel moreretur. quae quum finem vitae sibi instare intelligebat, neque enim laeta promittebant medici, optimi huius praesulis hortatu et consilio, qui nunquam hoc illi inculcare desinebat, accitis ad se proceribus iis quos a consiliis intimos magis habuit, syngraphum protinus confici curat quo inceptum opus absolveretur. verum priu-quam illud obsignatum sit, sanctissima princeps animam caelo reddidit, ubi ob beatissime transactam vitam non dicendis gaudiis cum caelicolis fruitur. expiravit vero tertio calendas Iulias, ipsissimo die quo mortalibus sanctum colitur festum apostolorum Petri atque Pauli. sepulta magnifice, ubi et obiit, Westmonasterii. instabat iam totis viribus huic operi Roffensis episcopus; et reliquos huc omnes urgebat executores, ne nobilissimae principis nuper sublatae voluntatem irritam fieri sinerent.'

Compare similar statements in the grant to bp. Fisher of a perpetual obit to be observed for him in Chr. coll. (22 Febr. $152\frac{8}{9}$ printed by Hymers 223—5); in a grace of the senate 30 Jan. $152\frac{8}{9}$ for his annual obit at St John's (printed by Lewis II 301—3); in the letter of the university 31 Jan. $152\frac{8}{9}$ sent with the above grace (Lewis II 303—5, Hymers 217—220); and in Fisher's reply (Lewis II 305—7 with the unmeaning date 1^{0} Kal. Mart.; in Hymers 220—3 5 Cal. Mart. = 25 Febr. $152\frac{8}{9}$).

n. 1 *codicil without date.* See p. 120 l. 20.

P. 112 l. 1 *the advice of his grandmother.* See Reginald Pole's apology (§ 20) to the emperor Charles V on his four books, *de unitate ecclesiae* (Poli *epistolae*, Brixiae 1744, I 94—5): 'at vero quo animo omnes isti fuerunt, duces magis eorum, qui pro eadem causa mortui sunt, ostendere. illi vero tales fuerunt, ... ut si quisquam regem ipsum de illis interrogasset (antequam Satanas cor eius immutasset ab amore ad odium omnium bonorum) de cuius doctrina virtute et benevolentia ex his, qui episcopi erant, melius existimaret, magis confideret, neminem quidem prius nominasset Roffensi episcopo, qui nemine interrogante sua sponte ita gloriari de eo solebat, quod talem in regno suo episcopum omni genere virtutis doctrinae ornatum haberet, qualem sibi persuadebat neminem aliorum principum ostendere posse. hocque ipse memini, non solum me praesente, sed quod ad me sermonem converteret, quem existimabat, quia diutius studiorum causa fuissem peregrinatus, maiorem cum viris doctis consuetudinem habuisse, eum dixisse se iudicare me nunquam invenisse in universa mea peregrinatione, qui litteris et virtute cum Roffensi esset comparandus. tale vero iudicium eius de hoc viro fuit, qui maiorem semper curam de regis animae salute prae ceteris omnibus ostendebat. qua in re notum est multis, quod Roffensis dicere solebat, se eo magis obligatum ceteris, qui nihil praeter commune vinculum, quo subditi omnes tenebantur, habebant, regis animae saluti in omnibus consulere, primum quod in

eius dioecesi rex natus esset, ubi plurimum commoraretur, deinde quia avia regis, cui a confessionibus erat, quae utrique parenti regis supervixerat et nepotem regem viderat (quod neutri parentum concessum fuerat), cum ut prudens mulier suspectum haberet summum imperium, incidens in adulescentiam regis, ne cuius [*sic*; read *eius*] animum a Deo facile averteret, multis cum lacrimis e vita discedens, cum multi alii egregii viri adessent, nulli magis quam Roffensi salutem nepotis commendavit, nepotem rogans ut obtemperaret illi prae ceteris, quod maxime ad perpetuitatem honoris et salutis suae faceret, episcopum vero ne illi unquam deesset. quo vinculo praecipuo, ad reliqua quae communia cum aliis essent, cum iudicaret episcopus se prae ceteris omnibus obligatum, ut attentius in regis salutem incumberet, hoc etiam accedebat, quod ex paternis consiliariis solus ipse superesset.'

l. 17 1509. Searle's *Hist. of Qu. Coll.* I 187: 'I. M. J. 1509—10 fo. 229. Item pro literis matris regie in negociis collegii Alflodnasse . . . . . ij^{s}.

P. 117 l. 14 *legacies for masses.* Sir Reginald Bray by his will dated 4 Aug. 1503 gives 60*s.* to every house of friars in England to say a trental of masses for his soul in the year he should die, and another trental the next year (*Biograph. Brit.* ed. Kippis II 573 n. A).

n. 1 *funeral dole.* Rymer ix 272 lord Scrope's dole 1415. Searle's *Hist. of Qu. Coll. Cambr.* I 57 Andr. Doket's will proved 25 Apr. 1485: 'volo quod in dictis exequiis distribuantur inter pauperes et specialiter inter pauperes parochie sancti Botulphi Cantebrigie pro anima mea et animabus omnium benefactorum dicti collegii usque ad summam xx^{li}.' In Brewer's *Calendar of State Papers, Hen. VIII* I n. 5735 is a warrant to the treasurer of the chamber John Heron to deliver £100 to Robert Bekynsals to be distributed in alms in groats at the funeral of Hen. VII, dated 9 May 1510. Green's *Princesses* IV 41. Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 10 a. 11 b.

P. 119 n. 3 *Hugh Ashton.* See *Cal. State Papers, Hen. VIII* I 16 n. 107 28 May 1509 P. S. For Hugh Assheton clk. to be canon and prebendary in the collegiate chapel of St Stephen's Westminster held by Ri. Hatton deceased. Greenwich 27 May 1 Hen. VIII. Delivered Croydon 28 May. Pat. 1 Hen. VIII p. 1 m. 24.

ibid. 288 n. 1904 18 Oct. 1511 P. S. To the abbot and convent of St Mary without York. Presentation of John Froste B.D. to the chapel of Cresmere archdeaconry of Richmond void by resignation of Hugh Assheton B. D. Windsor Castle 13 Oct. 3 Hen. VIII. Delivered Westminster 18 Oct. See too Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 26, 526.

The following accounts are preserved in St John's college treasury on a separate sheet of paper.

'This is the bill of parcells lade owt for the bulding of M. Ashton Chapell.

Item payd to Cobb the fre mason . . . . . v^{li}.

Item payd for fre stone . . . . . xl^{s}.

Item payd for fre ston . . . . . xl^{s}.
Item payde for vijm^{li} bryke . . . . . xlij^{s}.
Item for iiij fodder lyme . . . . . ix^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item for vj lode sonde . . . . . xviij^{d}.
Item payd to Bryklare and his seruauntes . . . . liij^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item payd to a man of Euerdon for viij tune chalke ston . . . . . xxxiij^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to viij fowder lyme to Foxton and Kyllingworth . . . . . xviij^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to the same for clunces stone . . . . . xvj^{s}.
Item viij lode sonde . . . . . ij^{s}.
Item to Grene the smyth for Irone to the wyndowes xxvj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to Cobb in part of payment for chalke stone . . . . . xl^{s}.
Item for ij c chalke for couering of the chapell walls and carryge of the sayme . . . . . iij^{s}. vj^{d}.
Item a lode o' Clay . . . . . ix^{d}.
Item iij workmen a day for couering the walls of the chapell . . . . . xv^{d}
Item for Roufing of the chapell and tynctur for yt . iiij^{li}. xij^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item ij fodder lyme . . . . . v^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item iiij lode sonde . . . . . xij^{d}.
Item payd to Cobb the masson . . . . . iij^{li}.
Item payde to Will^{m} Collyng for allteryng the chapell walle . . . . . xxiiij^{s}.
Item payde for iiij Tune of fre stone . . . . . xxj^{s}.
Item payd to a plomer for leydyng the chapell . . xxviij^{s}.
Item payd to Cobb the masson . . . . . xx^{s}.
Item for makyng the chapell dore and for hangyng hockes for it . . . . . iij^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item for a m^{li} pauyng Tyles for the chapell flore . . . xxx^{s}.
Item payd for ij fodder leed and half for the Chapell at iiij^{li} the fodder. Summa . . . . . x^{li}.

Summa xlv^{li}. xvj^{s}. viij^{d}.

[Here p. 1 ends.]

Item payde to M. Will^{m} Walsingham for to Inyoie the landes bought of M. Edmondes for M. Ashtone . . . . . } vj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item gyffen to M. Croke at the comandement of M. Ellys for his paynes takyng at the sealling of the indenturs . . . . . } iij^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item payd for a fyn and affydavet of the maner of Rawreth . . . . . xxxiiij^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item for a fyn owt of the chancery for the maner of Rawreth . . . . . xiiij^{li}. vij^{s}.
Item for making a pare of Indenturs . . . . . x^{s}.

Summa tot. iiij^{xx}xv^{li}. xix^{s}. vj^{d}. ob.

[Here ends p. 2.]

'This is the byll of parcells lade owt for M. Ashton scollers in Sant Johns Colleg in Cambryge.

Item payd to M. Rudde the x day Jenuary . . . vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudde to pay for Ratclyffe commons the iiij day March . . . . . ij^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd for Deyn Ratclyff and Maley costes vij wekes as aperyth by Deyns byll . . . . xxviij^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd for Deyn Ratclyff and Madlay [as] aperyth by a byll . . . . . xij^{s}. iij^{d}.
Item payd for a payr of shoes to Ratclyffe . . . . vj^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for Deyn Ratclyff costes and Maddlay, as aperith by a byll by M. Rud hand . } v^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rude for Deyn Ratclyff [*and Madlay* erased] the xx day of Jenuary . . . . } xxiij^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudde . . . . . l^{s}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for Ratclyff . . . . . iiij^{s}.
Item to M. Rudde for M. Ashton scollers . . . . vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for Deyn . . . . . xiij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudde x day September . . . . xxx^{s}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for Deyn . . . . . vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for Deyn . . . . . x^{s}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for hyme sellfe the xxj day December . . . . . x^{s}.
Item payd to M. Rud for Deyn the saym day . . . vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item for Ratclyff the saym tym . . . . . vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for M. [Ashton] scollers . . vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item for Deyn costes at Baybram . . . . . v^{s}. v^{d}. ob.
Item to M. Rudd for M. [Ashton] scolers . . . vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Item payd to M. Rudd for his stypend . . . . xx^{s}.
Item payd for Deyn Ratclyf and Madlay . . . . xxj^{s}.
Item payd for Ratclyffe sysing and dettriment from Cristenmas vn to the ij day of Apprell as aperith by the mancypill boke. . . . . v^{s}. v^{d}.

Summa xxj^{li}. xviij^{d}. ob.

[Here ends p. 3.]

'Receyued for M. Ashtone penscion of the colleg for a yere and a half . . . . . xv^{li}.
Receyued of M. Ellys and M. Ashtone . . . . xx^{li}.
Receyued for the exibiscione of M. Ashton scollers . iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}.
Receyued for the exibiscion of M. Ashtone scollers . xiij^{s}. iiij^{d}.
Receyued for the exibiscion of M. Ashton scollers . . xl^{s}.
Receyued for the exibiscion of the sayd M. Ashton scollers . . . . . xxvj^{s}. viij^{d}.

Summa tot. xlij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d}.'

P. 120 n. 1 *anchorites.* See *Hist. of Barnwell Abbey* 12. Cooper's *Annals of Cambridge* I 241 A.D. 1493: 'Robert Michyll and John Smith appeared in the hall of Gonville Hall before John Alcock bishop of Ely and, after declaring they were not married,

took the vow of chastity and became hermits after the rule of Paul the first hermit.'

P. 121 l. 18 *Malton.* See *Early Statutes of St John's Cambr.* 1859 pp. 380 l. 36, 322 l. 15, 204 l. 19, 205 l. 23, 178—183 (c. 38 of 1530, much enlarged in c. 38 of 1545 'de vitanda peste et aeris contagione'). St John's college used to retire to Triplowe and Shrewsbury school to Grinsil in time of plague (Baker's *History*, ind. s. vv. *Shrewsbury, Triplowe*). Cf. Edleston's *Newton Letters* xlii n. Searle's *Hist. of Qu. Coll.* I 188.

l. 20 *a coffer with £100.* So at St John's (*Early Statutes* 276 l. 11, 194 l. 32, 195 l. 35) there was a chest, on which the bursars could draw as on a bank.

l. 23 *plate, jewels.* In St John's treasury is a paper book in 8vo. being a deed of 1 H. VIII, between Edmund Bothe of the jewel house 'with my Ladies grace on the one partye and Master Doctor Tomson' of Chr. coll. on the other, setting forth all the jewels and plate presented by her to Chr. coll.

P. 122 l. 3 *the schedule.* See p. 132 l. 13.

P. 123 l. 24 *Torrigiano.* See p. 200 l. 30.

P. 124 l. 4 *Erasmus.* See p. 200 l. 33.

l. 16 *elegy by Skelton.* Printed in his works, ed. Dyce I 194—6, and by Hymers *Fisher's Fun. Serm.* 255.

P. 126 l. 24 *portrait at Knowsley.* On which is her motto 'souvent me souvient' upon a scroll under the arms of Beaufort.

l. 35 *catalogue.* By Matt. Stokys.

P. 127 l. 5. *diverted to other purposes.* See Baker's *History* 563 l. 20.

n. 6. In the 2nd ed. of Hutchins II 539.

P. 129 l. 28 *Hatefelde Episcopi.* See pp. 37 l. 7, 188 l. 18.

P. 130 l. 20 *pownced.* Campbell's *Materials* I 246 (A.D. 1486) 'item sex magnos...de argento pounsened cum martelettis ponderantes triginta et novem marcas.' Jo. Skelton *The bowge of courte* 508 'his hode all pounsed and garded like a cage.' At the christening of the son of Mary queen of France (sister to Hen. VIII) was presented 'the bishop of Durham's [Tho. Ruthall] gift borne by his own serjeant, which was two pounsed pots of silver and gilt' (Green's *Princesses* V 112, where is the explanation 'pierced with holes, and used as scent boxes,' i. e. 'pounsed' is taken as another form of 'punched;' but Littré under *poncer*, 'polir, rendre uni avec la pierre ponce. Les orfèvres poncent la vaisselle d'argent pour la rendre matte,' takes it as 'pumiced.' A reference to Nares and Halliwell will shew that the former is the correct interpretation). In Campbell l. c. 446 may be seen an inventory of plate similar to that in the text; others in *Testam. vetusta* and Peacock's *Church furniture.*

P. 132 l. 7 *to be cheyned within the chapell.* In the statutes given by bp. Fisher to St John's in 1524 c. 38 (*Early Statutes Cambr.* 1859 p. 332 l. 32) it was provided: 'ceterum quo nemo discipulorum ignoret ad quae suo iuramento constringitur, volumus

ut eorum statutorum quae discipulos concernunt vera exemplaria cum catenula ferrea cuidam stallo intra vestiarium alligentur, nimirum ut illorum statutorum ita cuique copia fieri possit, quoties magister aut decanorum aliquis permiserit.' ibid. c. 18 p. 294 l. 14 a copy of the statutes to be kept chained in the library. ibid. c. 9 p. 278 l. 12 'postremum receptaculum erit bibliotheca, in quo libros omnes repositos catenulis ferreis alligari volumus, ad quos nec aditus patebit, nisi magistro et cuique seniorum atque his quos magister aut eius vices gerens dignos comprobabit ut ingrediantur.' ibid. 188 l. 24, 189 l. 34. Searle's *Hist. Qu. Coll.* I 189: 'II M. J. 1530-31 fo. 138. Item [Guylielmo Banks] pro cathena pro libro statutorum ij^{s}.' Jo. Caius ordered that his books left in MS. should be printed, and 'successively tied with chains in the library of the said college' (Cooper's *Ath. Cant.* I 315 a).

The Bible, Foxe's *Acts and Monuments*, the *Paraphrase* of Erasmus, were commonly chained in churches; very lately a copy of the college statutes was chained in the library of St John's. Many chains for books are, or lately were, to be seen in the library of Trinity Hall. See Anstey *Munim. Acad. Oxon.* 227, 267, 270, 738. Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 10 b. Peacock's *Church Furniture* 199. Dawson Turner in *Gent. Mag.* Feb. 1846. Many examples of books chained in churches are collected in *Notes and Queries* ser. 1 (ind. p. 16 b), ser. 2 III 338. Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 276.

l. 21 *the freris in Grenewich.* See p. 190 l. 4, 215 l. 18. Jo. Skelton *Colin Cloute* 746—9:

> 'Get a frere graye
> Or els of the order
> Vpon Grenewyche border,
> Called Observaunce.'

Dyce quotes Lysons' *Environs of London* IV 464.

P. 135 l. 22 *writhen.* No change is needed. Campbell *Materials* I 245 f. 'Item unum salarium wrethen de argento deaurato.' Wood's *Letters of royal...ladies* II 204 n. 'Item an image of St Margaret gilt, with a crown and a cross, standing upon a dragon with two wings and a writhen tail.'

P. 136 l. 21 *tanquam secundarii fundatoris.* Under this title the fellows and scholars are charged to pray for him in the code of 1516 (*Early Statutes* 374 l. 30); he is not expressly called secondary founder in 1524 (ibid. 310 l. 31) or 1530 (ibid. 92 l. 3) or 1545 (ibid. 93 l. 12). The author of a note in the *Cambridge Calendar* for 1874 calls Fisher 'co-founder of St John's college;' probably forgetting at the moment the bishop's famous letter to Ri. Croke (printed in Hymers' *Fun. Serm.* 214): 'at ego fundatricis nomen obscuravi, mihi ipsi gloriam totius operis aucupans. o miseri! ego fundatricis nomen obscuravi, qui nihil ubique studui et studeo magis, quam ut illius gloria fulgeat et nomen passim illustretur! ego inter gregarios benefactores repositus sum ubique; illa (ut par est) fundatricis nomen

nullo non teneat loco.' He threatens to write at greater length to the society 'ut non desit calumniatoribus istis quod masticent.'

P. 139 l. 31 *licence in mortmain*. See p. 224 l. 1. Hymers p. 184.

P. 147 l. 35 *litteras patentes*. See p. 139 l. 34.

P. 153 l. 28 *extincted*. See Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* IV 250 'so was he resolved into three elements, earth, fire, and water, they thinking thereby utterly to extinct and abolish both the name and doctrine of Wickliffe for ever.' Fisher in Hymers' *Fun. Serm.* 184 'Seconde, where we hadde sente for the pope's licence to extincte the religiouse housse and to change yt into a college of students, when the graunte came home, it was found of no vailew.'

P. 157 l. 29 read *viijth.*

P. 160 l. 5 *unus capellanus*. See *Early Statutes of St John's College, Cambr.* 1859 p. 274 l. 14 (code of 1524 c. 6): 'ceterum et altaria tria pro benefactorum et fundatorum memoriis de Higham, Bromehall et Ospringe specialiter habendis designentur.' ibid 310 l. 19 (c. 26 of the same code): 'Precum vero suarum aliorumque bonorum operum tam vivos quam vita functos quorum nomina subsequuntur participes efficere studeant...ceteros insuper universos pro quibus tam religiosi fratres antiquae domus, quam etiam magister et fratres hospitalis de Ospringe ac monachae de Higham in Cancia et de Bromehale in Berkshere orare tenebantur.' This provision was retained in the statutes of 1530 ibid. p. 92 l. 7, and 1545 ibid. p. 93 l. 16 (with the significant alteration of *monachae* into *mulieres*). ibid. 94 l. 12 (code 1530): 'In sacello etiam de Ospryng in comitatu Kanciae, quod potissimum olim ad hospitale pertinebat, volumus quod salarium decem marcarum quotannis cuidam honesto sacerdoti tribuatur, qui pueros grammaticam docebit, simul et pro veteribus eiusdem hospitalis fundatoribus benefactoribusque satisfactorie [*this word is omitted in* 1545 p. 95 l. 31], quoties commode possit, missam celebrabit.' See Baker's *History* 349 l. 36, 350 l. 3. Wilkins' *Concilia* III 723.

P. 169 l. 7 *general pardon*. cf. Rymer XI 457.

l. 20 *Bladsmyth* is correct. See the glossary.

P. 172 l. 30 *deliberauerint* seems to be correct: 'who have (by will) given themselves up to be buried there.'

P. 174 l. 9 *que* seems corrupt. Qu. *quasi?*

l. 39 *Nicolas IV* (1288—98) seems a clerical error for Nic. III (1277—80) and 1289 (p. 175 l. 1) for 1279. If so, read III also pp. 175 l. 13, 176 l. 2, and alter the running title of p. 175 to 1279.

P. 184 l. 32 *Metcaff*. The sum is the same as appears 185 l. 29 among payments made by Sir Tho. Mawdesley.

P. 185 l. 19 *Wolff*. In St John's treasury (*Hist. MSS. Commission, Report* I 76) is the original receipt: 'Be hyt knowen to all men, that I Johan Wolf, setezen and peynter of London, hath reseyvyd of the executors of the most nobell pryncys Marget late countess of Rychmont and Derby, grandam to our soveran lorde kynge Hary the VIII^the^, for a full contentacyon of my deuty for

makying of xxxiii skochans in metal for pal, with a croundall, and lxiiij in colors, by the handys of Syr Thomas Mawdysley iii^{li} vi^{s} viij^{d} the ferst yer of the reyne of kyng Hary the VIII^{the}, the second day of October. And for a more witness I the seyd J'han hathe writen thys bylle with my hand and subscrybyd my name. Per me, Johan Wolfe ... We approve the deliverance of the sayde — markes unto the sayde payntour. Jo. Roff., Henry Hornby.'

P. 187 l. 40 *lord of misrewle.* See p. 47 n. 3.

P. 188 l. 17 *pore men and women abyding at Hatfeld.* See p. 37 l. 7, 129 l. 28.

P. 190 l. 4 *freers obseruauntes in Grenewych.* See p. 132 l. 21. Qu. Elizabeth also (Nicolas *Privy Purse...Eliz. of York* 56) gave to these friars 52 barrels of beer (costing £6. 18*s.* 8*d.*) 'in almous' for the year ending Michaelmas 1502. cf. Madden *Privy Purse...of Mary* 12, 235.

P. 194 l. 17 *William Thomlyns.* See p. 201 l. 23; ind. to Baker's *History* s. v. *Tomlyn.* Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 16.

l. 23. *the pope's bulles.* See Fisher in Hymers' *Fun. Serm.* 184, Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 278.

P. 197 l. 32 *Creke.* See p. 103 l. 28.

P. 200 l. 28 *scochyns.* l. 33 *Erasmus.* See pp. 123 l. 26, 124 l. 4.

P. 201 l. 6 *the prior of seint Barthilmews.* See p. 199 l. 1. William Bolton became prior 21 H. VII A.D. 1505; he repaired the priory and the parish church and built Canonbury house Islington. He was also rector of Harrow (instituted 1522) and died 15 Apr. 1532. Ri. Pace (writing to Wolsey from Abingdon 14 Apr. 1518) says that the king must have assurance of Bolton's learning, as well as architectural skill, before he advances him to a bishopric (Ellis *Orig. Lett.* ser. 3 I 184—7). Machyn's *Diary* 174 'bered' [in the church of 'the blake frers in Smyth-feld, the wyche was sant Bathelmuw'] 'afor the he [high] auter at the hed of the old pryar Boltun.' In the duke of Buckingham's instructions to his chancellor 26 Nov. 12 H. VIII (Ellis ibid. 223): 'Item that ye ryde by Oxford and there make and cause to be made there inquire for somme sufficient prest to be mayster of our workes.'

P. 207 l. 8 *Rowland Baxster.* cf. 208 l. 21, 209 l. 6. R. B. M.A. of Rochester diocese witnessed the delivery by bp. Fisher (in July 1516) of his statutes to St John's college (*Early Statutes* 396). One Baxter occurs M.A. Cantabr. 1501 (his B.A. degree, Christian name and college not mentioned). Kennett in Wood-Bliss *Fasti Oxon.* I 22: '1526 6 Aug. Mag. Joh'es Cockys LL.D. ad eccl. de Middeley Cant. dioc. per mort. mag. Roulandi Baxter, ex pres. Thomae Oxenbrigge et Edwardi Ebrington armigerorum. *Reg. Warham.*'

P. 212 l. 11 *Kateryne countesse of Devonshire.* See p. 226 l. 43. Sixth dau. of Edw. IV Green's *Princesses* IV 16—43. See Hymers *Fisher's Fun. Serm.* 188—9, Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 281—2.

GLOSSARY.

abbot of misrule 47 n. 3.
accepte partic. 154 l. 28; Wycl. 2 Cor. 6 2; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 300, 302.
achyeued 45 l. 24, 38.
acquietance 207 l. 29; acquieting is in Phineas Fletcher, see Grosart's ind.
addressed 72 l. 1; Fairfax *Tasso* XIX 116; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 22 b.
advisez 203 l. 33.
aduousion 213 l. 5.
after = according to 82 l. 11, 83 l. 2; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 39; W. A. Wright glossary to Bacon's *Essays*.
albeit 76 l. 19.
alderman of a gild 86 n. 3.
allowancez 204 l. 12, 209 l. 21, 211 l. 19, etc.
almener 203 l. 17.
almery 244 l. 44; almerie Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 646 fin.; almeserie ibid. 485; Boucher-Hunter s. v. *ambrie;* Holland *Plut.* 313 'ambrie'; *Prompt. Parvul.* ed. Way 18, 19; Coles '*almnery, aumry*, Almshouse, also a buttery or pantry'; Foxe-Cattley VIII 499; Peacock *Church Furniture* 135, 183, 187, 208 bis, 212, 248; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 66.
along by the grace of God 46 l. 7; cf. *along of* in Atkinson *Cleveland Glossary*.
alway 114 l. 14.
amonges 209 l. 6; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 70.
amyle 132 l. 2.
ancores 132 l. 28; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* II⁴ 32; *Monk of Evesham*, ed. Arber 69; Fairfax *Tasso* XI 9; Rock *Church of our Fathers* III 114—125.
and = an, if 64 l. 21, 66 l. 19, 23, 24, 92 l. 20, 95 l. 29; Wright gloss. to Bacon's *Essays;* many exx. in Foxe-Cattley, glossarial ind.; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 80 b; Grosart ind. to Donne and Sir P. Sidney.
anguysshes 46 l. 5; plur. also in Howell's *Letters* II 50.
anone 114 l. 7; Barlow's *Brutum Fulmen* 19; Boucher-Hunter.
antiphonar 123 l. 39 a; Gutch *Collectan. Cur.* II 168; Boucher-Hunter s. v. *antiphons;* Cranmer P. S. II 523; Peacock's *Church Furniture* often; Grindal 135, 159; Cardwell *Docum. Annals* ind.
apon 206 l. 29, 213 l. 23, 29, 34, 214 l. 9, 15, etc.; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 281—2; often in Machyn and Roy (e.g. 78 ed. Arber).
appayre 93 l. 5; Boucher-Hunter, s. v. *appair;* Skelton *Speke, Parrot* 171 'Tryuyals and quatryuyals so sore now they appayre'; cf. Dyce II 178, 288, 343.
approperde 138 l. 9; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 98—9; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 281—2; Boucher-Hunter s. v. *appropre.*
appropur 206 l. 13, 213 l. 5.
arras 72 l. 2, 179 l. 4, 11, 12; Campbell's *Materials for Hist. of H. VII* 259, appointment of an arras-maker to the king; Boucher-Hunter; Dyce's *Skelton* II 192, 294, 311; W. A. Wright gloss. to Bacon's *Essays;* Grosart ind. to G. Herbert; *Testam. Vet.* 848 b; a. cloth a gold 179 l. 10, 20.
arura 172 l. 17; cf. Ducange.
assuredly 113 l. 22.
astate, make 129 l. 22, 156 l. 21, 25; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 125; Dyce's *Skelton* II 311 fin., 325 bis, 329, 358, 367, 374 fin.; Skeat gloss. to *Specimens* (1394—1579).
atte 133 l. 4.
auctentique 154 l. 16.
auncient 244 l. 38.
avayle 237 l. 29; Dyce's *Skelton* II 97; Boucher-Hunter s. v. *avail.*
ave 76 l. 9, 10 and n. 1.
auerselner 162 l. 17 (or rather averseluer); Jacobs '*aversilver* n. A custom or rent so called, origi-

nating from the cattle, or *avers*, of the tenants of the soil.'

avowe=vow 98 l. 10; exx. of v. and n. s. in Boucher-Hunter; Dyce's *Skelton* II 109, 110, 116.

avoyde 154 l. 2; Boucher-Hunter s. v. *avoid;* Green's *Princesses* V 211 'the hall was so full that it was not possible to avoid it'; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 642; G. Herbert ed. Grosart I 22.

awyng=owing 187 l. 23; Boucher-Hunter s.v. *awn;* Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 312, 329 'awen'; ibid. 279 'awne' (cf. 281 'knawys' and 'awght'); Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 49, 50; Atkinson *Cleveland Dial. awe, awn.*

axe=ask 67 l. 29, 86 l. 38 a; Boucher-Hunter; Atkinson s. v. *ax.*

ayenst 7 l. 26, 111 l. 37 b, 42 b, 198 l. 29; Boucher-Hunter s. v. *ayen;* Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 45—6.

bakhouse 246 l. 15, 19; Boucher-Hunter; Atkinson *Cleveland Dial.* s. v. *bakehouse.*

baneretts 189 l. 22.

bankett 73 l. 5, 76 l. 18; Dyce's *Skelton* II 350 *banketyng;* ib. 352 *banketynge.*

babe 53 l. 15, 239 l. 22; barbyd 239 l. 23; Boucher-Hunter s. v. *barbe.*

bassons 130 l. 30, 35

bawdkyn 131 l. 24; Peacock *Church Furn.* 182, 193, 207, 220, 222, 248; Nicolas *Wardrobe Accounts of Edw. IV* 116, 135, 158, 236; *Testam. Vet.* 848 b.

bayle 131 l. 6.

be=by 69 n. 1, 129 l. 23; Stratmann s. v. *bi;* Dyce's *Skelton* II 103, 104, 180; infra s. v. *oon.*

be=are 69 l. 30, 70 l. 2, 131 l. 4; W. A. Wright glossary to Bacon's *Essays* and *Advancement.*

be=been 49 l. 5 (hath be); 137 l. 15.

bedeman 190 l. 10; beedman 249 l. 47; Richardson s. v. *bead;* Boucher-Hunter s.vv. *beades, bedman;* Stratmann s.v. *bede;* Roy, ed. Arber 140; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 332; Rock *Church of our Fathers* III (1) 131—8; Foxe-Cattley VIII 306.

bedewoman 67 l. 34, 190 l. 10; bedwoman 64 l. 36: exx. in M. A. E. Wood *letters of royal... ladies* II 209, 212, 266, 345, 355, 378.

bedred 118 l. 31 a; Stratmann s.v. *bedrede;* Richardson and Johnson-Todd s.v. *bedrid.*

behalve 91 l. 20, 92 l. 2, 230 l. 1, 7; behalf 91 l. 19.

behoff 183 l. 4; Stratmann s. v. *bihôf.*

behooful 118 l. 9b; Boucher-Hunter s.v. *behove;* Sanderson, ed. Jacobson I 149 'behoofeful'; Howell *Foreign Travell*, ed. Arber 18.

behove 236 l. 8; Boucher-Hunter; Stratmann s.v. *bihôf;* Richardson s.v. *behoove.*

beke 53 l. 12; Halliwell.

ben=are 129 l. 26; Boucher-Hunter; Richardson s. v. *be;* Stratmann s. v. *beon;* Dyce's *Skelton* II 278, 362, 372; *Monk of Evesham*, ed. Arber 39.

benefactrice 82 l. 15.

benefycency 82 l. 10; Sir T. Browne in Todd and Richardson has *beneficiency.*

benefyciall princesse 82 l. 37; Trench *Select Glossary.*

bequest partic. 182 l. 24, 188 l. 7.

bequestez 185 l. 4.

berall 133 l. 10.

beryng=burying 185 l. 6; beryeng 184 l. 12; Machyn's *Diary* often; Stratmann 83 b.

beseen 72 l. 1, 73 l. 12; Dyce's *Skelton* II 112, 295, 325; Todd; Richardson; Stratmann s. v. *beseon.*

beyre=bear 130 l. 9.

bielding 121 l. 16.

billez 194 l. 11.

bladsmyth 169 l. 20; Campbell's *Materials* I 5 blaksmythes j. bladesmythes j;' Richardson cites the *Mirror for Magistrates. Newton to the reader.*

blaze=blazon 124 l. 40 *a;* Johnson-Todd; Sir P. Sidney, ed. Grosart I 11; lord Brooke, ed. Grosart, IV 41 'what pen without blotting can write the story of their deeds? or what herald blaze their arms without a blemish?'; Phineas Fletcher, ed. Grosart, ind. III.

blunkett damaske 134 l. 25.

board wages 225 l. 46; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 611, 617; Nicolas *Privy purse... H. VIII* xxxix; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 119, 151, 269, 270.

bole, throte bole 239 l. 26; Richardson quotes Chaucer and Hall; cf. Stratmann 525 a.

bolles=bowles 133 l. 26, 134 l. 9, 23.

bondage 223 l. 14—19, 224 l. 9.

bookez 187 l. 6.

boorde, leying at 183 l. 27.
borage 133 l. 15.
bothum = bottom 130 l. 32; Peacock *Church Furniture* 194—8 'bothom'.
bounte 57 l. 5; Richardson.
bowbearer 216 l. 39; Coles 'an under-officer in a forest.'
breddes 134 l. 17; bredes 133 l. 1—3, 16, 28, 134 l. 2, 3, 16—18, 28; Peacock *Church Furn.* 204, 208, 209.
bredern 86 n. 3 quinquies; bredren 157 l. 9; Machyn's *Diary* 172 'bredurne'; Stratmann 78 a.
breve 69 l. 27; *Northumb. Household Book* 115 'breve' is a v.; cf. 'brevementes' ibid. 115, 160 seq., 180 seq.
brevely 180 l. 6.
breviat 225 l. 21; Barclay's *Egloges* cited in Wood-Bliss *A. O.* 1 209 'by beastly surfeit the life is breviate.'
brigs 227 l. 15; Nicolas *Privy purse ... H. VIII* 23 'iij doubelettes of bruges satin'; ibid. 222 'xj yerdes of Bruges satin'; Peacock *Church Furniture* 94 'one white vestment of bridges satten [*Footnote* 'A rich kind of satin, manufactured at Bruges. it is of very common occurrence in old inventories, *e.g.* "a pillow and two cushions covered with ray sattin from Burges, stuffed with feathers, *ol.* 13*s.* 4*d.*" Inventory of the goods of Thomas Keble A. D. 1500, in Nichols, *Illustr. of Manners and Expenses*, 1797, p. 239.'] ripte in peces and a clothe made thereof to hange before o' pulpitt'; ibid. 202 'a vestyment of white satten of brigges powthered with flowres with an orfray of blak velvett and greene satten of brigges ... a vestyment of white satten of brigges with a crosse of violett satten of brigges powtherid with flowres,' ten other exx. on same page; ibid. 221 'a suyt of sattyn of Brydges decon and subdecon and ij copis with garters xiiij*s.* iiij*d.*'; ibid. 222 'to Leonard Cother a sute of satten Bridges decon and subdecon and two copes with garters xvj*s.*'; ibid. 232 'ij redde vestementes, on of saten of bregez ... iij auterclothez, on pained with redd and greyne saton of bregez'; Lodge's *Illustrations* (1838) 1 26 'one black brigs hat, two black satin brigs.'
brikmaker 193 l. 8, 13.
brounte 137 l. 12.
buick = book 88 l. 28 b; Jamieson s. v. *buik.*
burd = board 72 l. 4; Stratmann s. v. *bord;* Jamieson s. v. *burd.*
bushopric 95 l. 31.
by. woorde by woorde 158 l. 8.
by = during 79 l. 22, 81 l. 36; Fisher's *Funeral sermon on H. VII* (ed. Hymers 144): 'so many teres, so many callynges for mercy, by all that gracyous tyme, by all the hole lente.'
bysyd 191 l. 28; bysydes 185 l. 3, 190 l. 28, 31.

caas = case 92 l. 16; Chaucer *Cant. Tales* prol. 323 'in termes hadde he caas and domes alle'; 585 'in any caas that mighte fall or happe'; *the knight's tale* 1382; cf. id. *prol.* 392 laas = lace; 394 maad = made.
cast = fashion 111 l. 26 a.
cast = designed 8 l. 15; glossary to Morris and Skeat *Spec. of Early English* 1298—1393, and to Skeat *Spec. of Engl. Lit.* 1394—1579.
causez 202 l. 3, 34, 203 l. 25.
cesse 81 l. 20.
cesyth 2 pers. pl. 82 l. 18; Stratmann s. v. *cessen;* Richardson s. v. *cease.*
chalece 130 l. 10; chalice l. 11, 15, 20; chales l. 19, 23, 131 l. 39; chalesez 182 l. 1; chalyse 132 l. 31; Scudamore *Notitia Eucharistica* 490—6; Peacock *Church Furn.* often.
chamberer 113 l. 10; Coles '*chamberer*, chamber-maid'; Jamieson; Halliwell; Madden *Privy Purse ...of Princess Mary* 44; Todd; Richardson.
chapellyn 187 l. 16.
chapitoure 109 l. 4.
chareys 181 l. 8.
chargez 195 l. 19.
chasett 135 l. 14.
cheaneys 131 l. 10; cheaynes l. 8.
cheyned 132 l. 7.
chesible = chasuble 131 l. 27, 132 l. 12, 17; Marriott *Vestiar. Christ.* ind. s. v. *casula;* Jewell ed. Ayre, III 177; Cardwell *Docum. Ann.* 1 151 l. 16 *chesuble;* Todd; Foxe-Cattley IV 364 *chesille;* Scudamore *Notitia Eucharistica* 65—7, 88—92; Rock *Church of our Fathers* 1 315—339.
cheveron 135 l. 15; c. wise l. 14; chevorn wise 133 l. 20.
chevisancez 25 l. 9.
chier 72 l. 7; Stratmann 115 a.
Christen 105 l. 19.

chyldern 185 l. 25.
clarkis 108 l. 29; clerkez 190 l. 33.
clok, of the 75 l. 15, 21.
clothez 189 l. 27.
clunces = ciunch 225 l. 10.
cnopp 133 l. 4; Stratmann s. vv. *cnobbe, cnop.* See *knopp.*
colde = could 93 l. 8.
colde = cool, collected 111 l. 40b; Jamieson s. v. *cald* cites Douglas 'wise and cald.' Wolsey to H. VIII (in Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 1 coll. n. 6 p. 9) speaking of Charles V 'the emperor's own person, which I assure your grace for his age is very wise and understanding his affairs; right cold and temperate in speech.'
coler = collar 133 l. 29.
collace (cullace) 244 l. 17, 19; Todd and Richardson s. v. *cullis;* Fr. *coulis;* Coles '*cullis*, the strained juice of boiled meat.'
comen = common 157 l. 6, 196 l. 26; *William of Palerne* 6.
commendacyons 75 l. 25; W. K. Clay *Private prayers put forth... during the reign of Elizabeth* 58; Bingham XXIII 3 § 11 f.; Ducange; Coles '*commendaces*, prayers for the dead'; Rock *Church of our Fathers* II 477; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 156—176.
communycacion 86 l. 29 a.
compase 133 l. 18; c. about = round about, all round.
compleccyon 111 l. 26 b.
comyn = common 114 l. 34, 36; Langland *Piers the Plowman* pass. III 20 'with the kynge and the comyns'; Fisher *Seven penit. Ps.* f. ee iiii v⁰ 'the comyn wretchednes of all syners'.
concayle = conceal 81 l. 13.
conforme thayme to rayson 92 l. 14.
confyderyes 111 l. 28 b.
connynge, in good sense 80 l. 11, 95 l. 34 (conyng); Tyndal P. S. II 336; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 265 'I believe that all these three persons are even in power, in cunning and in might'; ibid. 283, 285, 286, 291, 309 etc.; Dyce's Skelton ind. s.vv. *conninge, connynge;* MS. Harl. 433 cited by Collier *Hist. Dram. Poetr.* I 34 n. 'habilitie and connynge in the science of musique.'
consuetudez 157 l. 22; the sing. in Coles and in Richardson (from Barnes).
conteigned 212 l. 27; cf. Campbell *Materials...H. VII* I 434 '*obteygned*'.
contentacion 197 l. 7, 213 l. 39, 214 l. 13; Campbell *Materials for the hist. of H. VII* I 72 f. 'to paye and contente to the said John Dawney the said somme'; ibid. 602 'for the contentacioun and payment of the wages of the souldeours.' In a more general sense Hooker *E. P.* I 11 § 3; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 471, 655.
conteyne, couthe not c. but 83 l. 6.
converse in a monastery 105 l. 5, 107 l. 10 and n. 1.
coope = cope (2) 132 l. 17.
cope (1) = cup 235 l. 42—6, 236 l. 2, 4, 6.
cope (2) a vestment 131 l. 27, 132 l. 13; pl. copez 182 l. 5, 183 l. 7; copys 132 l. 13; see ind. to *Parker Society* books, to Cardwell's *Docum. Annals* and *Synodalia;* Marriott *Vestiarium Christ.* 224; Scudamore *Notitia Eucharistica* 59—67; Rock *Church of our Fathers* II 23—52, 84—9; Peacock *Church Furniture* often.
corage = encourage 96 l. 3; Ascham's *Scholemaster* (1863) 17 'he lacketh teaching, he lacketh coraging'; Todd and Richardson s. v. *courage.*
coridie 134 l. 38; Johnson s. v. *corrody; Testam. Vetusta* 219; Coles '*corody, corr—*, an allowance to any of the king's servants from an abby etc. whereof he is founder.'
corone 7 l. 36; Richardson s. v. *coronal.*
corporall possession 155 l. 38.
cosshions = cushions; c. cloth a gold 179 l. 20.
counterpoynt 133 l. 12, 33, 38, 179 l. 4, 14; counterpoynte 133 l. 14; countrepoynt 134 l. 35; Richardson; Nares; Nicolas *Privy Purse .....of Eliz. of York* ind.; Coles 'back-stitch or quilt-stitch; also the quilt, carpet etc.'; see below s. v. *happings.*
course = coarse 133 l. 3, 134 l. 18, 29; Gascoigne, Mede, Hammond in Richardson; Palgrave *Anc. Kalendars and Inventories* II 275 'ij course saphures, two course balaces and x course perles'; Joye in Maitland *Essays on the Reformation* 8 'I was but a course courtyer, never before hearynge this terme *chamber of presence* ne knew where it was'; Phillips cited below s. v. *happings.*
couthe = could 83 l. 6; Stratmann s. v. *cunnen;* Chaucer *Cant. Tales* prol. 236 'wel couthe he synge';

ib. 325—7, 390, 476; Morris *Engl. Accidence* 183; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 281; Spenser *The shepheardes calender* Nov. 95 'so well she couth the shepherds entertayne.'

couenanten 156 l. 10.

covent 137 l. 19, 153 l. 34, 157 l. 25, 197 l. 32; covente 157 l. 15, 190 l. 14; cf. 'Covent Garden'; 'Coventry'; *Monk of Evesham*, ed. Arber 19 fin.; Tyndal P. S. II 24; Skelton *Colin Clout* 849; Stratmann 99a; *Promptor. parv.* 97.

covetyse 113 l. 29; Grosart ind. to Donne s. v. *covetise;* Fairfax *Tasso* V 48, VI 15; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 278 'wo worth false covetise'; Langland *Piers the Plowman* prol. 58, pass. V 107; Richardson s. v. *covet; Promptor. parv.* 96.

cowched 130 l. 37; Chaucer *Knightes tale* 1302—3 'his coote armure was of cloth of Tars, | cowched with perles whyte and round and grete'; *Promptor. parv.* 96 'COWCHYN, or leyen thinges togedyr, K. *Colloco*'.

cowd = could 64 l. 25; see *couthe;* Chaucer *Cant. Tales* prol. 490 'he cowde in litel thing han suffisaunce'; ib. 94, 95, 110, 130, 382, 383, 467, 474.

cowmfetts 46 l. 32, 238 l. 30.

cowthe = could 138 l. 17; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 280—1; see *couthe.*

cramps 112 l. 23; Stratmann s. v. *crampe.*

crased 49 l. 5; Coles '*crasie*, sick, distempered, weak'; Bradford P. S. II 95, 116; Ridley 366.

credence = trust, credit 81 l. 35; credense 64 l. 31; = credentials 91 l. 18; Andrewes *Sermons* (1661) 710 'He saith, *As my Father sent me, so send I you:* which is their *authorizing*, or giving them their *credence*'; M. A. E. Wood *Letters of royal...ladies* I 217; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 II coll. n. 17 letter 3 pr. 'by sundry our letters sent and delivered at several times by the hands of our counsellors unto you with credence declared unto you by the same'; Sir W. Temple in Richardson.

cremsyn 131 l. 16; crimsen l. 22; crymsen 133 l. 32; crymsin 131 l. 28; crymsyn l. 18, 132 l. 10.

crosstaff 122 l. 18; crosse staff 130 l. 9.

croundall 260 l. 2.

crowne of our Lady 76 l. 8 and n. 1.

cruettes 131 l. 3, 31; Bonner's visitation articles 1554 n. 6 required two cruets to be found by the parishioners in every church; Peacock's *Church Furniture* 29, 30, 32, 33 *bis*, 38, 42, 43, 44, 47, 48 *bis*, 50, 51, 52, 54, 56, 59, 60, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 69, 71, 72, 75, 77, 86, 92, 93, 136, 137 *bis*, 141 *bis*, 144, 161 *bis*, 162 *bis*, 243, 246.

crystez = Christ's 186 l. 17.

crystynyng 185 l. 24.

cudde = could 137 l. 16, 18, 138 l. 14; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 278–9, 281.

curtayse 113 l. 33; Rob. of Brunne *Handlyng synne* 5862 *curteysy;* Chaucer *Man of lawes tale* 166, 179 *curteisye;* cf. Dyce's *Skelton* II 321, 325, 337; *The nut-brown maid* 153; Richardson s. v. *court;* Stratmann s. vv. *curteis, curteisie.*

customably 77 l. 7; Todd; Richardson.

dafowlyd = defouled 109 l. 3; Richardson s. v. *defile; Promptor.* 116.

damasce. pro aqua damasce 108 l. 2; damask water 251 l. 40; Sir T. More in Richardson.

damaske 133 l. 33, 134 l. 25; Coles 'fine stuff, first made in *Damascus*'.

dame. my d. 91 l. 29; (Madame 92 l. 40, 93 l. 3; Madam 95 l. 29, 32).

damoyselles 45 l. 28; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 538 'my lady regent, with a number of ladies and damoselles, were standing in chariots'; Bacon's *Essays*, ed. Wright 160.

dealte = given in dole 118 l. 26 a.

deceasse n. s. 118 l. 7 a; deces 156 l. 38; decesse 118 l. 19 a, 204 l. 9.

defendresse 114 l. 32; Stow in Richardson s. v. *defend.*

decesse verb 118 l. 5 a; disceasse l. 12 a; Wood-Bliss *A..O.* II 705 'of your charyte pray for the sowle of James Stanley sometymes bishop of Elye and wardeyn of Manchester, who decessed thys transeytory wourld the xxii of March in the yere of owre Lord God M.D.XV'.

delecates n. s. 72 l. 9; Todd; Richardson; Wright's *Bible Word-book.*

denarate 163 l. 13, 17; Coles '*denariata terrae*, a fardingdeal or farundel of land, the 4th part of an acre'. Qu.

deners = dinners 188 l. 23; Collier *Hist. Dram. Poetry* I 163 from a MS. in the Cotton collection: 'my lord treasorers lord of mysrule cam to my lord mare and had my lord to dener'; Machyn's *Diary* often.

derrest 237 l. 24; Campbell *Materials for hist. H. VII* I 467; Stratmann s. v. *deore.*

descrieth = makes known, discovers 124 l. 37 b.

determinacion of an accompt 181 l. 13; determinacyon l. 14; determynacion l. 12.

determined = put an end to 153 l. 28.

dettriment (in college) 256 l. 31; Phillips '*Detriment.* At *Lincolns-Inn* it is a duty of *1s. 6d.* paid each term by every member of the society to the house, for defraying its charges and repairing losses.'

devocyon, fastes of 76 l. 24.

deynties 72 l. 8; Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II gloss. s. v. *deyntē; Promptor.* 117a; Richardson s. v. *daint.*

diaper 250 l. 39; Richardson; Nicolas *Privy Purse . . of Elizabeth of York* 131, 139; Peacock *Church Furniture* 193, 204, 208—9; *Testam. Vet.* 329 *ter*, 330.

diffende or offende 92 l. 15.

discipylles = scholars of a college 139 l. 33.

disclose 239 l. 39.

discretion, age of 6 n. 3.

disguising 73 l. 1, 7 and n. 1; Campbell *Materials for hist. of H. VII* I 337; Leland's *Collectan.* IV 234; Green's *Princesses* IV 65, V 128, 137; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 518 n., 549; Collier's *Hist. Dram. Poetry* I xvii, xviii, 16, 17, 31 n., 44—6, 48, 54, 66—8, 73, 75—6, 78, 90, 163 n.

dishonest v. a. 114 l. 15; Richardson.

dispense n. s. 81 l. 7; Richardson s. vv. *dispend, dispense;* Jamieson s. v. *dispence.*

disports 73 l. 17; Chaucer *Cant. Tales* prol. 137, 775; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 626 *ter;* Sanderson, ed. Jacobson II 263; Richardson.

displeasure = trouble, pains 114 l. 36.

dispossesse 154 l. 10; Richardson.

disseyved 240 l. 40; Richardson s. v. *deceive.*

distayne 114 l. 15; Richardson s. v. *distain;* Stratmann 128a.

diverse = divers 197 l. 40, 203 l. 1.

doo 7 l. 39 'hath doo the seid Margarete to be maried to his said sonne'.

doon = done 186 l. 20; Chaucer *Man of lawes tale* 171 'thise marchantz han doon fraught her shippes newe'; ib. 174, 433.

doppes 134 l. 10; doppis 133 l. 27.

dredde part. 111 l. 30 b; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 281 'dred'; *Monk of Evesham*, ed. Arber 29; Stratmann s. v. *dræden.*

dressynge 77 l. 8.

drygez 189 l. 3; see *dyryges.*

durre = door 86 l. 11; Henry the Minstrel *Wallace* I 238 'in at the dur he went with this gud wiff'; Stratmann s. v. *dure.*

duties = rights, debts justly due to me 92 l. 5, 35.

dydrygurders = hurdygurdies 187 l. 39.

dyrect partic. 55 l. 2.

dyryges 75 l. 25; dyrygges 84 l. 26; Richardson s. v. *dirge;* ind. *Parker Soc.* s. v. *dirige;* Roy, ed. Arber 140; Rock *Church of our Fathers* II 502—3; *Promptorium* 121 b 'DYRYGE, offyce for dede men (*dyrge*, P.)'; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 110—155.

dysease = toil, discomfort 46 l. 5, 76 l. 6; Trench *Select Glossary;* Todd; Richardson; Chaucer *Man of lawes tale* 616.

easyness to be spoken unto 113 l. 32.

eche 131 l. 37; Chaucer *Cant. Tales* prol. 39; Rob. Glouc. *Will. the Conqueror* 109; Stratmann 13a s. v. *æhwilc;* Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 28; Richardson s. v. *each.*

efte = oft 64 l. 20.

eftsence 98 l. 4; eftsoones 230 l. 3; eftsoons 92 l. 37; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 189, 419, 421; M. A. E. Wood *Letters of royal... ladies* II 354; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 331, 336, 339; Fairfax *Tasso* VI 64; Mountague *against Selden* 142; Sanderson, ed. Jacobson I 257, 355, II 94; Richardson; Stratmann s. v. *eft.*

egg on 98 l. 38a; North's *Plutarke* (1595) 451 'they egged him forward still not to spare the nobility'; Richardson; *Peres the Ploughmans crede* 230; Stratmann s. vv. *eggin, eggunge; Promptorium* 136a.

eins *see* ems 133 l. 30.

elemesse 118 l. 20 a, 33 a, 12 b; elemose 118 l. 9 a, 24 a, 15 b; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 56—7; Stratmann s. v. *elmesse.*

elles where 203 l. 25; Stratmann s. v. *elles;* Chaucer *prol.* 375, *Man of Lawes Tale* 644; Gower in Morris and Skeat *Specimens* n. 20 57; Richardson s. v. *else.*

emblason 124 l. 38 b.

ems (*misread* eins), sets of the letter M (i.e. Mary) 133 l. 30; Peacock *Church Furniture* 198 'a dosen siluer spones hauynge this lettre m in the ende of the stele of them . . ij chaplettes for ij chambrlaynes of blew velvett powderyd with sterres of gold with letters M and lilies of perle . . . a great masse booke with ij claspis of siluer parcell gilte, whereof the higher had a crowned M and the other hath a crownyd Jhesus . . one cowcher with ij claspis of siluer and gilte whereof the higher is gravyn with Jhesus and the other is gravyn with this lettre M'; ibid. 203 'an altar cloth of tawny damask with egles standyng on bookes with this lettre M crowned . . . an altar cloth of blew damaske with this lettre M crowned'; ibid. 207.

enameled 130 l. 4, 131 l. 35; enamyled 130 l. 7, 9, 22—3, 33, 131 l. 34, 133 l. 15, 134 l. 24; Richardson; Fairfax *Tasso* I 35.

enboced = embossed 130 l. 32, 36; Richardson s. v. *emboss;* Skelton *Garlande of Laurell* 467 'of birral enbosid wer the pyllers rownde'.

enbroderd 131 l. 16, 17, 19; enbrodered 132 l. 12; enbrodred 131 l. 21; Skelton *Garlande of Laurell* 906—9 'with margerain ientyll, | the floure of goodlyhedes | enbrowdred the mantil | is of your maydenhede'; ib. 794; Richardson s. v. *embroider.*

encombraunce 112 l. 15.

encombred 92 l. 40; encombyr 64 l. 26; Stratmann s. v. *encombren;* Chaucer *Prol.* 508 'and leet his scheep encombred in the myre'.

encompanyed 72 l. 4.

endevoyring you 230 l. 7; Andrewes *Sermons* (1661) 255 fin. 'only let us pray and endeavour our selves, that we *receive it not in vain*'; Jacobson's *Sanderson* III 259; Trench *Select Glossary;* W. A. Wright ind. to Bacon's *Advancement;* Skelton *Garlande of Laurell* 75—6 'and will not endeuour hymselfe to purchase | the favour of ladys with wordis electe'; ibid. 935—9 'so I, iwus, | endeuoure me | yowr name to se | it be enrolde, | writtin with golde'; Green's *Princesses* V 116; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 331; Fisher *Seven penit. Ps.* f. ee ii v°; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. I II coll. n. 23 p. 60 ad fin.; ib. III coll. n. 2 p. 139 pr.; ibid. coll. add. n. 9 p. 362; pt. 3 II coll. n. 14 pr.; Roy, ed. Arber 25; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 414, 623, 653.

enheritable 7 l. 35; R. Morris *Early Engl. allit. Poems* II 240 'enherite'; Richardson s. v. *enheritance.*

enhaunged 72 l. 1.

enproperde 197 l. 33; cf. Gower in Richardson s. v. *appropre;* above *approperde.*

ensyrvid 72 l. 7.

enterchaungeable 157 l. 13; Andrewes *Sermons* (1661) 373 (the *first* of the pages with this number) *ad fin.* 'but now, *Meum* is made *vestrum;* and *vestrum, meum. his, ours;* and *ours his,* enterchangeably'; Richardson s. v. *enterchange.*

enterely 91 l. 13; entierlye 118 l. 11 b.

entysement 112 l. 11; Richardson s. v. *entice.*

eny 129 l. 25, 154 l. 12, 38, 156 l. 32, 230 l. 13; Chaucer *Prol.* 198; Robert of Glouc. *Will. the Conqueror* 124 'in eny wise'; Stratmann s. v. *æni;* Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 29—30; Roy, ed. Arber 81 *bis,* 103 *bis,* etc.

ephitaff 200 l. 33; Skelton, ed. Dyce, I 168 seq. *epithaphe;* Gower in Richardson.

erect partic. 72 l. 3.

eschewe 114 l. 14; eschewynge 76 l. 17; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 345 'so that they had absented them and eschewed from all occasions of covetousnesse . . . to flee and to eschewe the way that they have chosen'; Hawes *Passetyme of Pleasure* c. 33 13 'to eschew an inconvenience'; Richardson; Wright's *Bible Wordbook;* Stratmann s. v. *scheowen* 425 b.

establisch 156 l. 16.

estate. clothes of e. 179 l. 19; see *astate;* Skelton *Bouge of Courte* 50 'lady of estate'; id. *Phyllyp Sparowe* 1289.

etynge day)(fasting day 75 l. 22.

evenly = fairly, impartially 79 l. 24; Bacon in Johnson; Richardson.

even songs of the day and of our Lady 75 l. 26; Maskell *Monum. Ritual.* II lii—lvii, 60—4.

ever. ower ever duety 82 l. 9.

exampler of honoure 114 l. 34; Todd; Richardson s. v. *example.*

exhibit partic. 82 l. 17.

exibiscion 256 l. 40—42; exibiscione l. 39; Latimer, *Sermon on the Ploughers* 'in tymes paste when any ryche man dyed in London, they were wont to healp the pore scholers of the vniuersitye wyth exhibition'; Foxe-Cattley IV 617—8, V 5.

expensez 198 l. 13.

extinct v. 153 l. 28, 259 l. 6; Injunctions of Edw. VI 1547 n. 28 'they shall take away, utterly extinct and destroy all shrines'; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 250 'they thinking thereby utterly to extinct and abolish both the name and doctrine of Wickliffe for ever'; Todd; Richardson.

eylode, a custom of Kent 162 l. 17.

eyther 131 l. 31.

fader 153 l. 23; ffader l. 20, 32, 38; Stratmann s. v. *fæder.*

fayne 137 l. 10; Richardson s. v. *fain; Promptorium* 146; Bacon's *Essayes,* ed. Wright, 80 'he was faine to doe all things himselfe'; Stratmann 155 b.

fayttes = feats 45 l. 37; Skelton, ed. Dyce II 79 ver. 398 'fortunate in his faytes.'

ferde = afraid 81 l. 37; Wiat *Sat.* I 55 'was never mouse so ferde'; Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II 95 ver. 183 'sa was he for thir wormes ferde'; Stratmann s. v. *færen;* Richardson s. v. *fear;* Foxe-Cattley-gloss. s. v. *feared.*

ferder 64 l. 27; ferdyr l. 31; Stratmann s. v. *feor;* Douglas in Jamieson; ferrest 118 l. 15a.

fether bedd 133 l. 3, 134 l. 26.

fire ball of tynne 211 l. 29.

fodder 255 l. 3, 8 (fowder), 21, 32, 33; Campbell's *Materials for hist. H. VII* I 345 'fothers of lead'; Lodge's *Illustrations* (1838) I 20, 29; Stratmann 187 a; Richardson s. v. *fother;* Jamieson s. v. *fudder; Alysaunder* 1809, 6467.

foot for a crosse to rest in 122 l. 23; fote gilte for a crucifix 130 l. 5; Peacock *Church Furniture* 208 'a fote of wood gilte for the crosse to stand vppon'; ibid. 67.

for = Lat. *prae* 76 l. 19 'as for fastynge, for aege and feebleness albeit she were not bounde'; Stratmann; for to come 26 *bis,* 29, 31, 45 l. 22, 46 l. 6; Wright *Bible Wordbook;* John of Trevisa in Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II 241 166 'compelled for to leue here oune longage.'

foren = foreign)(domestic 190 l. 39; *Northumb. household book* 39 'clerk of the foren expensis'; ibid. 365, 400.

foregoe 113 l. 6; Rob. Glouc. 290.

fortune. Yf it shall f. us 118 l. 12a; Richardson; Sir T. More in Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) 188 193 'it wold so fortune in few.'

founde of almez 188 l. 19; Foxe-Cattley gloss. s. v. *find;* Richardson; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 39, 44, 47 etc.; William of Palerne in Morris-Skeat *Specimens* II[2] 141 l. 73.

foundryce 223 l. 10.

freers observauntes 190 l. 4; cf. Nicolas *Privy Purse...of Eliz. of York* 56; freres 132 l. 18, 20; freris l. 21; frers l. 19, 26; Richardson s. v. *friar;* Coverdale *Letters of Martyrs* 100 'her monkerye and frerage'; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Stratmann s. v. *frêre:* Madden *Privy purse...of Princess Mary* ind. *freers, friars.*

freys 179 l. 31; Nicolas *Privy Purse...of H. VIII* 321, *Privy Purse...of Eliz. of York* 45.

fringet 131 l. 23.

full truely 75 l. 23, 76 l. 27; f. often 77 l. 1; f. garnesshed 131 l. 40.

fustians 133 l. 16, 134 l. 27; fusteaunces 179 l. 17; ffustions 133 l. 40; Peacock *Church Furniture* 182, 200, 207; Nicolas ind. to *Privy Purse...of Eliz. of York* and do. *of H. VIII;* Stratmann s. v. *fustain;* Richardson.

fynding. exhibicion and f. 156 l. 1; Roy, ed. Arber 102 *ad fin.* 'yet their fyndyngis they expende, | which shulde the londe defende'; M. A. E. Wood *Letters of...royal ladies* II 344 'concerning his finding and charges, I would be glad ...he should in his youth learn to live according to the portion limited and assigned to him by my lord his father's will'; Sanderson, ed. Jacobson I 371.

garded 257 l. 33; Skelton, ed. Dyce I 148 9 'so many gardes worne'; ib. 149 25 'so many garded hose.'

ib. 43 356 'his hose was garded with a lyste of grene'; ib. 49 508 'his hode all pounsed and garded lyke a cage'; Roy, ed. Arber 32 'garded lyverey'; Machyn's *Diary* 120 *bis;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 529; North *Plutarke* (1595) 33 *fin.;* Richardson s.v. *gard;* Trench *Select Glossary* s.v. *guard.*

garnessh 130 l. 11, 131 l. 40, 133 l. 8, 10; garnyssh 130 l. 8, 133 l. 20; Richardson s. v. *garnish;* Bacon's *Essays*, ed. Wright 185; Stratmann s.v. *garnischin; Testam. Vet.* 855 a; Nicolas *Privy Purse...of H. VIII* 322.

garnesshynge 198 l. 18; garnyshing 121 l. 16.

gatt 138 l. 12; Wright *Bible Word-book;* Skelton has *gat, gate, gatte, gete, gotted* (Dyce ind.); Stratmann 238 b; Andrewes *Sermons* (1661) 276 p. m. 'when they saw him ...and were thus saluted by him, they gate hope.'

gaufe = gave 88 l. 28 b; Stratmann 239.

gaye termes 46 l. 14; Roy, ed. Arber 134 'persuasiones gaye'; Wilson in Richardson 'a gay saying.'

gentylwomen 113 l. 9; Chaucer and Gower in Richardson s.v. *gentle.*

gevyn = given 64 l. 34; giffen 91 l. 29; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 281 'gyffyn.'

ghostly father = confessor 97 l. 26, 98 l. 2, 244 l. 46, 245 l. 2, 250 l. 32; *Monk of Evesham*, ed. Arber 49 *bis;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I I[4] 226 'their confessor or ghostly father'; ibid. 228; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 333, 343; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. I II coll. n. 49 pp. 124—5.

gild 86 n. 3, 245 l. 36; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 347; Rock *Church of our fathers* II 395—453.

girdill 133 l. 2; gyrdell 132 l. 40; gyrdyls 76 l. 28.

gladder 67 l. 21; Richardson cites Rob. Glouc. and Langland; Stratmann 203 b cites Gower.

go folowe 65 l. 11.

goddis gen. sin. 92 l. 27; Lydgate *Guy of Warwyk*, ed. Zupitza 57 1 'by grace of goddis hond'; ib. 7 'by grace of goddys might'; ib. 43 4 'goddis promys'; Roy, ed. Arber 72 'enmies agaynst goddis worde allwaye'; ibid. 25.

gole 239 l. 25; goyll 53 l. 18.

good 67 l. 15 'to beseche you to be his good lord'; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 669 fin. (cf. 679) 'these two gentlemen made intercession unto him to be good lord unto me'; very frequent in letters e.g. in Wood's *Letters of royal...ladies;* Foxe-Cattley V 539, VII 167, 487, VIII 607; *Test. Vetust.* 459; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 260, 331.

goodly adv. = well 118 l. 14 a; Lydgate *Guy of Warwyk*, ed. Zupitza 5 1—2 'wich in yong age | was stole traytourly | by straunge marchauntis | ongoodly lad away'.

grandam 259 l. 48; grandame 112 l. 13, 123 l. 15; graundame 153 l. 18; grauntdame 214 l. 37.

grasse = grace 49 l. 7.

graunten 156 l. 11.

gree 46 l. 10; Fairfax *Tasso* III 3, X 10; Richardson; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Chaucer *Man of Lawes Tale* 259; Coles *'gree, gré* Fr. willingness, agreement, satisfaction.'

gret = tall, large 48 l. 31.

grevyd 82 l. 33; *Promptorium* 211 'GREVYD, or a-greuyd yn wrethe, *Aggravatus, attediatus';* Stratmann s.v. *greven.*

hable 69 l. 28, 70 l. 3, 156 l. 37; Todd; Richardson; Jamieson s.v. *habil, hable;* Stratmann 242; Sir T. More in Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) 185 108 'they were not as yet hable to beare them'; Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) 5, 12, 23.

habondant 235 l. 38; Jamieson s. v. *habound;* Richardson s. v. *abound.*

haboundance 113 l. 3; Roy, ed. Arber 138 'haboundance and plentuous prosperite'.

hamper 206 l. 32, 209 l. 9; hanaper 236 l. 8; Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 404 'in the reign of K. Hen. 8 he was clerk of the hamper'; Phillips *World of Words* '*Clerk of the hanaper*, or *hamper*, otherwise called *Warden of the hamper*, an officer in chancery, whose business it is to receive all monies due to the queen for the seals of charters, patents, commissions, and writs, as also fees due to the officers for enrolling and examining the same'; Todd and Richardson s. v. *hamper.*

handez 192 l. 13.

hangyd 64 l. 13.

hangyng 133 l. 35; hangynge 66 l. 35.

happings 179 l. 25, 227 l. 1, 5, 13; *Testam. Vetust.* 454 'to my son

William all such stuffe of bedding as he hath now in his chamber of mine; that is to say, a feller, tester and counterpoint of rosemary, a quilt happing, a white mantell, a white square happing; a square happing white and black . . . Item to my nephew William Ferrers . . a fedur bedde, a boulster, a blanket, a chike happing'; cf. Phillips *World of Words* '*happerlet* or *hapharlet* (old word) a kind of course coverlet for a bed'; Jamieson s. v. *hap;* Atkinson *Cleveland Gloss.* s. vv. *hap, happings;* Stratmann s. v. *happen, hap* involvere; *Promptorium* 226—7, 515.

harde clothes wearynge 76 l. 26.

hardynesse 111 l. 41 b.

harnish for a crosstaf 122 l. 18; Richardson s. v. *harness;* Peacock's *Church Furniture* 193 'ij verges paynted . . . harnesid at both endes with syluer . . . a huntynge horne harnesid with siluer'; ibid. 198 'one verge paynted and harnesid at both endes with siluer'; Stratmann s. vv. *harneis, harneisin.*

hatewite 162 l. 17.

heere (hair), shertes and gyrdyls of, 76 l. 28; Richardson s. v. *hair;* Stratmann s. v. *hær; Peers the Ploughmans Crede* 423; Hall *Life of Bp. Fisher* in Hearne's Langtoft (1810) 552 b 'this John lived a solitary and austere life in his private house and cell, saving when he was called abroade to other businesse, punishing himselfe with studie, hard lodging upon the mattes, fasting, praying, wearing of heare shirtes and whipping himself'; Roper *Life of Sir T. More*, ed. Singer 1822, 47 'and albeit he appeared outwardly honorable like one of his calling, yet inwardly he, no such vanities esteeming, secretly next his body wore a shirt of hair. which my sister More...in the summer, as he sat at supper singly in his doublet and hose, wearing thereupon a plain shirt without ruff or collar, chancing to espy, began to laugh at it. my wife, not ignorant of his manner, perceiving the same, privily told him of it, and he, being sorry that she saw it, presently amended it. he also sometimes used to punish his body with whips; the cords knotted, which was known only to my wife, his eldest daughter, whom for her secrecy above all other he specially trusted, causing her, as need required, to wash the same shirt of hair'; ibid. 91 'so remained Sir Thomas More in the Tower more than a sevennight after his judgement. from whence, the day before he suffered, he sent his shirt of hair, not willing to have it seen, to my wife'. Langland *Piers the plowman* v 48.

heght = height, top 133 l. 21; Stratmann 254, 257; gloss. to Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II, and to Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579).

heierez 155 l. 5; l. 4 *heires.*

hele 49 l. 4; Skelton *Magnyfycence* 317—8 'MAGN. howe dothe he? wele? | FAN. Syr, thanked be God, he hath his hele'; Skelton also uses *hayle* and *heale;* Foxe-Cattley III 299; Richardson s. v. *heal;* Stratmann s. v. *hâle;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 344 *healefull.*

her. the lady Margaret her vow 97 l. 23; Bernh. Schmitz *Encyclop. des philolog. Studiums der neueren Sprachen*, 2tes *Suppl.* (Greifswald 1861) 25—6; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. I II coll. n. 3 pr. 'the pope his holiness'; Fitzedward Hall *Modern English* 355—7.

her = here 82 l. 22; Stratmann 262 a.

herehaught = herald 124 l. 38 a.

herte, my good 64 l. 9, my der l. 26, 66 l. 24; hertes 133 l. 9, 30, 189 l. 17, 22; Stratmann s. v. *heorte.*

hertly 113 l. 15.

hewerry 246 l. 14; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 16, 94, 217, 321, 362 'ewry'.

hir 46 l. 19, 121 l. 1, 2, 130 l. 25—6, 133 l. 35; Richardson s. v. *her;* Chaucer *Man of Lawes tale* 160, 162, 165; cf. ib. 164, 167, 168; Gower *Conf. Am.* v 138, 328 in Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II; James I of Scotland in Skeat *Specimens* 1394—1579 n. 4 154; Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 281, 338; Koch I 469.

his 72 l. 6 'couplid evry of them as well the men as the women with his companyon'.

hit 45 l. 20, 91 l. 33, 35, 92 l. 9 *bis*, 20, 35, 93 l. 2, 5, 180 l. 20, 189 l. 9; Stratmann 253 b; Jamieson s. v. *hit;* Richardson s. v. *it;* Koch I 468—9.

hoggys hede 199 l. 5.

holdyng memorye 6 l. 4, 111 l. 20 b.

hole=whole 114 l. 37, 122 l. 18, 130 l. 8, 132 l. 15, 133 l. 34, 181 l. 1, 16, 187 l. 2, 189 l. 28, 204 l. 22, 210 l. 17; holle 133 l. 35; see Richardson s. v. *whole;* Stratmann s. v. *hál;* Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 13 538 'hole-foted fowle'; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 279; Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) 15, 26 (*holie*=wholly), 18 (*holsom*); Dyce ind. to Skelton s. vv. *hole, holy.*

holland 244 l. 48; Jewell on 1 Thess. 4 6 (*Works* P. S. 857); Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 584; Richardson; Madden *Privy Purse . . . of Princess Mary* 53.

holydome 86 l. 36 b; Foxe-Cattley III 273; Stratmann 246 b; Richardson s. v. *halidam;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 333; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 291; Roy, ed. Arber 66; Rock *Church of our Fathers* II 396, 402.

hong 137 l. 14; James I of Scotland in Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) n. 4 159; Stratmann s. v. *hangien.*

hoole=whole 209 l. 31, 211 l. 34, 212 l. 30, 214 l. 5, 24; Devyse for the coronation of H. VIII (in Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II xliii n.) 'hoole pees and goodely concorde'; see Dyce ind. Skelton s.vv. *hool, hooly; Northumb. househ. book* 39, 159 etc. cf. *hole.*

hopp 133 l. 18.

houghbeyt 83 l. 7; howebeit 96 l. 5.

househylde (houzle, hoseli) 77 l. 3, 245 l. 5; Grafton *contin. of Hardyng* 517 'the kyng [R. III] and the quene discended and before the high altare they were both houseled with one hoste, devyded between them'; Coles restricts the sense unwarrantably '*howsel,* to administer the sacrament to one on his death-bed'; Phillips *World of Words* '*Huseling-people,* communicants. The parishioners of Leominster, in a petition to K. Edward VI, set forth that in their town there were to the number of 2000 husseling-people, i.e. persons that receiv'd the communion'; Nicolas *Privy Purse . . of H. VIII* 38, 40—1; Foxe-Cattley IV 138, 244; ind. Parker Soc. s. v. *housel;* Richardson; Todd; *Monk of Evesham,* ed. Arber 49 *ad fin.;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* II[4] 35, 140; Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 80 a; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 I coll. n. 25 p. 133; Peacock's *Church furniture* 86, 250 a '*howslinge bell,* the bell which was rung before the eucharist when taken to the sick'.

housez 189 l. 7.

hur 179 l. 37, 180 l. 4, 27, 30, 34, 187 l. 33, 36, 191 l. 21; see *hir.*

hyt=it 188 l. 7; *Monk of Evesham,* ed. Arber 39 *fin.* 'how be hyt as hyt semyd to me'; see *hit* and *yt.*

image=portrait 200 l. 40.

imbosed=embossed 135 l. 23; Richardson s. v. *imboss.*

in their parte 45 l. 29.

inamyld 122 l. 12 etc.

inaspeciall 81 l. 38; Halliwell s. v. *aspeciall;* Richardson cites *in especial* from Chaucer; cf. *astate.*

incorporate=incorporated 154 l. 29; W. A. Wright ind. to Bacon's *Advancement of Learning;* Todd; Richardson.

indigne 45 l. 14; Todd; Richardson; cf. Stratmann s. v. *digne.*

indyfferently 73 l. 24; Trench *Select Glossary;* Wright's ind. to Bacon's *Essays* and *Advancement;* Grosart ind. to Brooke, Crashaw, Donne, Vaughan; Foxe-Cattley VI 277; Todd; Richardson; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 600, 620, 624, 625.

interesse 154 l. 7, 12, 18; Phillips *World of Words* 'to *interess,* or *interest,* to concern, to engage'; Richardson; W. A. Wright glossary to Bacon's *Essays.*

ipocras 46 n. 3, 238 l. 36; Phillips *World of Words* '*hippocras,* a kind of artificial wine made of claret or white-wine and several sorts of spice'; Wood-Bliss *A. O.* 1499 n.; Cooper's *Annals of Cambridge* II 171; Machyn's *Diary* 198—9, 216, 237, 264; Brand *Pop. Antiq.,* ed. Bohn II 137; often in Nichols *Progr. of Eliz.*

jelofere 133 l. 6; Skelton *Garlande of Laurell* 983 'the ieloffer well-set'; cf. Dyce II 147 ver. 1052; Bacon's *Essayes,* ed. Wright 187 'in July come gillyflowers of all varieties'; Jamieson s.v. *jeroffleris;* Richardson s. v. *gilly-flowers.*

jentylmen 240 l. 36; Nic. Udall *Roister Doister* III 3 21 'beware what ye say (ko I) of such a jentman'; Roger Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) *jentilnes;* 50 *jentleshipe.*

joncryes (*joucryes* is a misprint in Baker's ed., corrected by his pen); letter of the prior of Newenham in Maitland *Essays on the Ref.* 7 'I haue harde sume reporte that when he haue been among lay

persons at festis or yonkeres in the contre he hath had many lewde opinions among the people'; Foxe-Cattley VI 440 marg. *junkery;* Richardson s. v. *juncate*, esp. Phaer 'their banquettes they renew, and ionkets courses after meat'; Todd s. v. *juncate;* Phillips *World of Words* s. vv. *to junket, junkets.*

joy, all my worldly 64 l. 7; my very l. 20; 66 l. 11; *King Lear* I 1 84; Milton *Comus* 501.

joyes adj. 46 l. 19.

justs 73 l. 1; Campbell's *Materials* I 97, 206; Richardson s. v. *just.*

knopp 133 l. 16; knoppis 122 l. 20; Richardson s. v. *knob;* Stratmann s. v. *cnop;* Peacock *Church Furniture* 192 'a chalice with a paten thereto belonging of siluer and parcell gilte with a gilte knopp havynge vj roses'; ib. 184, 198, 205, 207.

know. as knoweth the blessed saints 82 l. 13.

kyneswomen 113 l. 8.

lake=lack n. s. 156 l. 9; Skelton *Garlande of Laurell* 70 'we fynde in hym grete lake', where it rimes with slake=slack; so also *blake;* Stratmann s. v. *lac.*

lambselner 162 l. 17 (? lambseluer, i. e. lambsilver?) a customary payment in Kent.

larder, the wette 246 l. 17; see Bacon in Johnson.

large. a l. quarter of an houre 79 l. 3.

late you wite 236 l. 3; Jamieson (also Suppl.) s. v. *lat;* Rob. Mannyng of Brunne *Handlyng synne* 5905 'late me furth go'; Stratmann s. v. *lâten.*

lauly 91 l. 15; Peacock *Church Furniture* 89 'lawer'; Stratmann s. v. *lâh;* Jamieson (also Suppl.) s. vv. *law, lawly, lawlands.*

lede, bulles under 153 l. 23; James I of Scotland *The Kingis Quhair* st. 153 'with bakkis blewe as lede'; Stratmann s. v. *lead.*

ledyng=leading, enclosing in lead 189 l. 19; Maskell *Monum. Ritual.* II lxvii (from the *Archaeologia* I 348) of a deceased king: 'than led him and cofre him, and in his leed with hym a plate of his stile, name and the date of our Lord gravyn'; *Promptorium* 292—3 'LEEDARE, or plummare (*plumbare*, s.) *Plumbarius*', etc.

leke=like, please 64 l. 18; Milton *P. R.* II 382 'when and where likes me best.' Andrewes *Sermons* 309 fin. 'if that like us.'

lenten 131 l. 25; Stratmann s. v. *leinten;* Richardson s. v. *lent;* Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 4 D 1 'Lenten ys come with loue to toune.'

lese=lose 82 l. 5; Stratmann s. v. *leosen;* Richardson s. v. *lose;* Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) 22, 33, 47, 50, 57; Foxe-Cattley ind. s. v. *leese;* Dyce ind. Skelton s. v. *lese.*

let=hinder 77 l. 7; 82 l. 8; Stratmann 314 a; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Skeat gloss. to *Specimens* (both series); Fairfax *Tasso* I 27, XIII 37, XIV 12; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 291, 293; Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 216 a; Richardson; Todd; Grosart ind. to Sidney, Vaughan and P. Fletcher; Bacon's *Essays* ed. W. A. Wright, 190; Wright's *Bible Wordbook;* North *Plutarke* (1595) 174 fin.

let=forbear. she wolde not let for any payne or labour, to take upon hande 114 l. 19; Green's *Princesses* V 53 'letted not to speak it'; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 591 fin.; Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) 22.

lettyrs, like *litterae*, for a single letter 66 l. 26; but *lettyr* 67 l. 3; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 201, 203.

leve (levy) 7 l. 26.

lewly=lowly 82 l. 8; cf. *rew*=row; *shew* and *show; shrew* pronounced by Shakspere *shrow.*

libbardes 131 l. 6; Foxe-Cattley V 235; Ri. Rolle de Hampole *Pricke of Conscience* 1228 'lyons, libardes and wolwes kene'; Sir T. Elyot *The gouernour* I 18 'they hunted lions, liberdes and such other bestis'; Todd s. v. *libbard;* Cowper *The Task* VI 773 'the lion and the libbard and the bear'; Phillips *World of Words;* Jamieson (also Suppl.) s. v. *libart.*

like. on the hight of every of their liddes be l. vnto strawburyes, i. e. are figures like strawberries 131 l. 5.

long. above l. a month 82 l. 1.

low=cold, unfriendly? 67 l. 22.

loyser=leisure 67 l. 2.

lymned 132 l. 37; lymnyd l. 35; Bacon *Advancement* IV 2 § 3 'they see learned men's works like the first letter of a patent, or limned

book; which though it have large flourishes, yet it is but a letter'; Richardson s. v. *limn;* Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 115.

lynkes 133 l. 1.

lyste 48 l. 29; Grosart ind. to lord Brooke, Ph. Fletcher, Herbert, Sidney, Vaughan; Sanderson, ed. Jacobson I 354; Skelton, ed. Dyce II 211 (*lista*), 146 (*lyst*), 196, 263, 269; cf. 207; Fairfax *Tasso* I 76; Stratmann s. vv. *lust, lusten.*

lytil servaunt 45 l. 15.

lytter 179 l. 26; Madden *Privy Purse ... of Princess Mary* 94, 132, 136.

lyve = life 96 l. 14; lyvys 86 l. 35 b; lyve tyme 180 l. 4, 30.

maiestie (see Du Cange) 'for makyng of a maiestie to hang ouer the toumbe' 189 l. 35; Machyn's *Diary* 43 (Sir Jo. Haryngton's funeral) 'a herse of wax and a fere mageste and the walans gylded and frynged'; 81 (duchess of Northumberland) 'a mageste and the valans .. and a canepe borne over her to the chyrche'; ibid. 90 (queen of Spain) 'the mageste of taffata and the frynge [gold]'; ibid. 111 (Sir Wm. Laxton); ibid. 148 (king of Denmark) 'a mageste and valans fryng of gold'; ibid. (Anne of Cleves); ibid. 160 (Sir Rob. Rochester) 'a majeste and valanse'; ibid. 239 (earl of Huntingdon) 'a grett mageste of taffata and the valans gylded'; ibid. 243 (lord Montegull) 'a herse and a mageste and valans of sarsenett'; ibid. 244 (Frances countess of Shrowsbere); Leland *Collectan.* v 318 (queen Mary) 'under the hersse was a great majestie of taffata lyned with bokeram, and in the same was maid a great dome of paynters worke'; Rock *Church of our Fathers* II 496 seq. 'the first story of the hearse was ceiled with an awning of silk, hung all about with scocheoned valance, and this testerlike covering was known as the "majesty". this term came, in all likelihood, to be given to this silken ceiling, because, in most instances, the eternal Father, crowned with the papal tiara, and mantled in a splendid cope, like the supreme pontiff, was figured upon the under side, so as to seem looking down, with mild forgiveness, while he absolved, by a blessing from the three outstretched fingers of his uplifted right hand, the soul of the individual whose corpse lay just below. the Day of Doom, or last judgement was sometimes painted there, as we find by' Leland *Collect.* just cited.

maistris 113 l. 6; Stratmann s.v. *maistresse;* Roy, ed. Arber 107 'mastres'; Richardson s.v. *master;* Dyce ind. to Skelton s.v. *mastres, maistres, maystresse;* Madden *Privy Purse ... of Princess Mary* 51, 53, 101; Jamieson s. v. *maistryss.*

mancypill 256 l. 33; Todd s. v. *manciple;* Phillips *World of Words* 'a caterer, or one that buys the common provisions in a college at the universities, or in an hospital: the steward of the Temple was also anciently call'd by that name'; Foxe-Cattley II 527.

manner, all manner causes 91 l. 23; 205 l. 8, 210 l. 12 etc.; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. I II coll. n. 23 p. 61 pr. 'any manner negligence'; Ascham's *Scholemaster* (1863) 169, 260; Hooker *e. p.* II 7 § 4 'no manner force'; Jewell *on* I *Thess.* 2 11; Fairfax *Tasso* XVII 3; Montagu *against Selden* 425 'another manner truth'; Andrewes *Sermons* (1661) 587 pr.; *Roister Doister* V 3.

margarettes 122 l. 26 and n. 3, 130 l. 21, 133 l. 19; margaritt l. 23; *Promptorium* 326; Tho. Cooper dedication of his *Thesaurus* (1552) to Edw. VI 'the precious margarite sapience'; Todd s. v. *margarite;* here = daisy; see the bunches of daisies over the gates of Christ's and St John's colleges.

maseboke 132 l. 9; Peacock's *Church Furniture* 43 'Item a masseboke broken and cut in peces by John Normanton churchwarden'; see almost every page of the book.

maternal tongue 45 l. 18, 113 l. 9; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. I III coll. n. 15 the king's letters patents for printing the Bible in English 'the free and liberal use of the Bible in our own maternal English tongue'.

matynes of our Lady 75 l. 17, 243 l. 33; of the daye l. 19; Sir T. More *Workes* 1120 'scrape clene the letany out of euery booke with our lady mattens and the dyrige to'; Maskell *Monum. Ritual.* II prints a primer of the 14th century, commencing 'Here bigynnen matyns of our ladi.'

Maundy 77 n. 4; Phillips *World of Words* s. v. *Mandy Thursday;* Stratmann s.v. *mandé;* Todd s.v. *Maunday-Thursday;* Richardson s. v. *Maundy;* Barlow *Brutum Fulmen* 169; ind. to *Parker Soc.* and to Foxe-Cattley s.vv. *Maundy, Maundy Thursday;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 617 'upon Maunday Thursday he made his Maundy there in our Ladies chappelle, having fifty-nine pore men, whose feet he washed and kissed; and after he had wiped them, he gave every of the saide pore men twelve pence in money, three ells of good canvass to make them shirtes, a paire of new shoes, a cast of red herrings and three white herrings, and one of them had two shillings;' Rock *Church of our Fathers* III (2) 235—9, 848; Machyn's *Diary* 230; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 354—6.

meane n. s. 92 l. 13; Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) ind.; Foxe-Cattley gloss. s. v. *mean;* W. A. Wright gloss. to Bacon's *Essays* and *Advancement;* Richardson and Todd s. v. *mean;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 651 pr. 'I desire you...to be a meane for me, that I may aunswer unto my accusations before the king's majestie'; cf. Fisher cited under *medyatryce.*

meanes, make 6 l. 25; cf. Foxe-Cattley II 582; *Two Gent. of Verona* V 4 137; Andrewes *Sermons* (1661) 309 pr. 'not so much as Goodwife *Zebedees* two sons (that smelt of the fisher-boat) but meanes was made for them to sit there.'

medyatly = immediately 189 l. 3; Jamieson (cf. Suppl.) 'MEDIAT, immediate; next in succession.' John Darby's account of Father Raby's appearing to him and telling him that bishop Fisher was next to the angels in heaven (printed in Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 381) 'and mediately he dyed the same nyght'; Speed (1632) 1020 a 'that ye assemble your selues together mediately vpon racepete hereof'; so Machyn *Diary* 36—7, 119, 122 *bis*, 134, 198, 202 *bis*, 210, 212, 221 'contenent' = incontinently.

medyatryce 114 l. 36; Fisher *Seven Psalmes* (1509) f. ee VI r⁰ 'O blyssed lady be thou meane and mediatrice bytwene thy sone and wretched synners'; Lydgate in Richardson s.v. *mediate;* for the form cf. *foundrice.*

mennys = men's 82 l. 6; Fisher to Cromwell in Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 402 'not that I condeme eny other menys conscyence, there conscyence maye save theme, and myne must save me.'

merry-andrew 245 l. 3.

mervayle. no m. though 76 l. 4; Chaucer *Nonne Preestes Tale* 256 'a gret mervayle'; Stratmann 343 a.

messagez 184 l. 35; messuagez 185 l. 37; cf. *usuage.*

meyte adj. = meet 134 l. 26.

middes = midst 132 l. 11; myddes 130 l. 38, 131 l. 21; Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) XX 'in middes of outward injuries and inward cares'; Jamieson s. v. *myddis;* Rob. Glouc. *myddes* (ap. Richardson s.v. *mid*); James I of Scotland *The Kingis Quhair* st. 159 3 *myddis;* Sir Jo. Mandeville *prol.* in Morris and Skeat *Specimens* n. 14 a 38 'Ierusalem, that is the myddes of the world'; Chaucer *The Nonne Prestes Tale* 228 *middes;* gloss. to Wycliffe *Bible* s. v. *mydde;* Peacock *Church Furniture* 192, 195, 199; Stratmann s.v. *midde.*

millon = melon (Palsgrave) 134 l. 14; Howes *Annals* (1631) 1038 'musk-millions'.

misrule, abbot or lord of 47 n. 3; misrewle 187 l. 40; *Northumberland household book* 344; Wood-Bliss *A. O.* 1 446, 456, 665; Green's *Princesses* IV 110; Cardwell *Docum. Ann.* I 372; Cooper *Ath. Cant.* I 387 ter; Collier *Annals of the Stage;* Cunningham *Revel Accounts;* Grindal P. S. 141, 175; Machyn's *Diary* 13, 28—9, 33, 125, 157, 162, 273—4, 328, 337.

moche 77 l. 5; Stratmann s. v. *muche;* ind. to Dyce's Skelton and gloss. to Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II s.v. *moche;* Wycliffe Matt. 6 7; cf. Eph. 3 10 (*mochefold*); Richardson s.v. *much.*

moder 61 l. 2, 60 l. 2 (gen. Rob. of Glouc. in Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 1 b 3 'in his moder wombe'; other exx. in names of relationship from Rob. Glouc. in Koch I 415; from other authors in Mätzner *Sprachproben* I (2) 256; cf. *quarter*), 91 l. 13, 37, 114 l. 27, 123 l. 14, 129 l. 27, 235 l. 17; modyr 67 l. 34; modyr 64 l. 36, 66 l. 21; Jamieson s.v. *modyr*; Richardson s. v. *mother;* cf. *deck thatch; dorp thorp; murder murther; quod quoth; fader*

father; glossary to Wycliffe *Bible* s.v. *moder;* Chaucer *Nonne Prestes tale* 475 'eke your moder of hire gentilesse'; Stratmann s.v. *moder.*

moderly 91 l. 35; Lydgate in Richardson s.v. *mother.*

moneth minde 123 l. 12; month's mind 225 l. 47, 226 l. 13; mounth mynd 184 l. 9; mounths mynd l. 22; *Northumberland Household Book* 336 'my lords father xij month mynde'; cf. Percy's n. p. 437; ind. *Parker Soc.* s.v. *minds; Trevelyan papers* (Camd. Soc.) I 66—7; Machyn's *Diary* 2, 9, 24, 29, 69, 70, 100, 113, 128, 152, 154, 163, 175; ib. 141 'the ij-yere myne of good master Lewyn'; Rock *Church of our Fathers* II 314—7, 516—9; M. A. E. Wood *Letters of royal...ladies* II 144, 264; Todd; Fabyan in Richardson; Nares.

mor 81 l. 17; Morris *Story of Gen. and Ex.* 993; more. a m. somme 191 l. 33, 198 l. 30, 206 l. 21, 207 l. 7; Richardson and Todd s. v. *more;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 218 n., 219 n. ('the more curse'), 398 fin., 498 fin.; Mountagu *ag. Selden* 236 'a more sacrifice' (πλείονα θυσίαν); ib. 470 'a more impossibilitie'; gloss. Wycliffe *Bible* s.v. *more;* Bacon's *Essays* 43 p. 177 Wright; Tyndal P. S. II 228; Mätzner III 261; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 I coll. n. 42 p. 185, 48 p. 196.

mortemaign 138 l. 36.

most. the crown of m. glory 83 l. 15; Chaucer in Richardson; Wycliffe Matt. 13 32; *Roister Doister,* ed. Arber 66; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 III coll. n. 63 p. 154 f. 'employ your most diligence'; ibid. VI coll. n. 53 p. 280 'to their own most advantage'; W. A. Wright gloss. to Bacon's *Essays;* Mätzner III 262—3.

mycull=great 20 l. 19.

mysch 249 l. 48; Fisher (in Lewis *Life of Fisher* II 279, 280) *myche;* gloss. to Wycliffe *Bible* s.v *myche;* Dyce ind. to Skelton s.vv. *myche, mytche.*

naprey 181 l. 6, 182 l. 13; Ducange *naparia;* Peacock *Church Furniture* 71, 119, 180 (Lat.), 232; Ellis *Orig. Letters* (1) II 9; Todd and Nares s. v. *napery;* Richardson s. v. *nap; Promptorium* 'NAPET, or napekyn. *Napella, manupiarium';* Coles '*napery,* linnen-clothery, or table-linen'; *Testam. Vet.* 453, 603; Lat. *mappa,* Fr. *nappe, naperie.*

naturall souerayne lorde 112 l. 14; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 1 III coll. n. 16 pr. the attainder of Thomas Cromwell 'your most royal majesty, our natural sovereign lord'; ibid. pt. 2 I. coll. n. 44 p. 187; ibid. II coll. n. 21 p. 291 ad fin. 'my most redoubted sovereign and natural liege lord'; ibid. pt. 3 III coll. n. 61 p. 149, V coll. n. 39 fin. p. 254, VI coll. n. 54 p. 284 pr.

ne=nor 46 l. 13, 81 l. 19, 23, 114 l. 4, 6; Fairfax *Tasso* IX 20; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Stratmann; Todd; Richardson; Grosart ind. to Sidney.

necessarez 196 l. 16, 197 l. 17; necessariez 195 l. 28, 198 l. 8.

nedyr=neither 64 l. 22; *Eglamour* 883 *neydur;* cf. *moder, oder.*

no=not 131 l. 40; Mätzner III 130; Andrewes *Serm.* (1661) 462 'no do?' Mountagu *ag. Selden* 37 'no doe?' Sanderson, ed. Jacobson, I 360 'no is?' cf. III 344; *Roister Doister,* ed. Arber 27, 37.

not. unkynde she wolde not be unto no creature 114 l. 3; Mätzner III 126—7; so *ne* is often found with another negative (as in early Du.) Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 19 159, 209, 217, 280, 292, 435, 437, 483; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 421 *ne none;* ib. 368 *ne not;* so *nor,* Andrewes *Sermons* (1661) 639 'neither Jesus nor our Lady blessed the birth no better'; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 223 fin., 271 fin., 391, 335, 344 pr.; Bacon's *Advancement* 120 Wright.

nunnys 132 l. 27; Skelton has *nonys.*

obligatory. wrytings obl. =bonds 92 l. 34.

observaunce=observants 258 l. 29.

observauntes. freers o. 190 l. 4. cf. *lettres patentes, friars minors, heirs males* (this last nine times in Edward's devise for the succession, Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 IV coll. n. 10 p. 214) for the double plural form; and on the subject ind. *Parker Soc.* s. v. *observants;* Roy, ed. Arber 75—107.

occupye her devocyons 76 l. 3; cf. l. 12, 77 l. 4, 132 l. 15 copys occupyed in our chapell; Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) xvi 'to occupie my tonge'; ib. 31 'like a new bright silver dishe never

occupied'; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Todd; Richardson; Jewell on 1 Tim. 4 6 (P. S. 867); Trench *Select Glossary*.

oder 118 l. 26a, 153 l. 22, 154 l. 29, 155 l. 2; odyr 66 l. 29, 67 l. 20; Skelton *Magnyfycence* 391 'thus is the talkynge of one and of oder'; cf. *nedyr*.

of. y humbly beseche your grace of pardon 66 l. 33; 91 l. 15, 38; crye of Jhesu for helpe 113 l. 3; Gower in Richardson s. v. *beseech;* Fitzedward Hall *Modern Engl.* 244—5 cites 'to set eyes of her', 'to call (or to wait) of a person'; Marg. Ascham dedic. to *The Scholemaster* 'trustynge of the continuance of your good memorie of *M. Ascham* and his'; Tho. Crumwell in Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 III coll. n. 68 p. 164 pr. 'most humbly beseeching your majesty of pardon'; bp. Thirlby ibid. n. 74 p. 187 fin. 'the emperor prayed me of patience'; W. A. Wright gloss. to Bacon's *Essays*.

office (?)=officer 69 l. 27.

officez 188 l. 10.

offried 131 l. 28; Roquefort s. v. *orfrais;* Halliwell s. v. *orfrays;* Todd s. v. *orphrays;* Richardson s.v. *orphray;* Jamieson suppl. s.v. *orphis;* Ducange s.vv. *aurificium, aurifrigium, orificium;* Phillips *World of Words* '*Orfraies*, a kind of frizzled cloth of gold, much worn heretofore in England by our kings and nobility: the coat-armours of the kings guards were also termed *orfraies*, upon account of their being adorned with goldsmiths work'; *Alysaunder* 179; Diez *Wörterb.* I[3] 190, II[3] 389.

on the day=daily 76 l. 23; cf. 'on days' and 'on nyghtes' in Morris and Skeat gloss. to *Specimens* II; Mätzner II 371 cites *Towneley Myst.* 101 'we that walk on the nyghtys'; Stratmann 23a; ind. to Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II.

on=one 130 l. 6, 10, 15, 20, 29, 35, 135 l. 5, 6, 9, 153 l. 19; Richardson s.v. *one;* Stratmann s. v. *ân; Peres the Ploughmans crede* 789 'on amonge an hol hundred'; ind. to Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II (add 18 b 123, 124).

ony 76 l. 15, 17, 81 l. 25, 111 l. 41b, 113 l. 21, 114 l. 4, 15, 16; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Wycliffe *Ja.* 1 5—6; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 29 *b*.

oon=on 111 l. 2.

oon=one 81 l. 29, 111 l. 7, 130 l. 24, 27, 28, 31, 205 l. 13, 210 l. 17, 212 l. 7; oone 190 l. 33; glossary to Wycliffe; Lydgate *Storie of Thebes* II 1150 'he slogh hem oon be oon.'

oonly 81 l. 29; gloss. to Wycliffe *Bible* s.vv. *oonli, oonlypi*.

or=before 93 l. 8, 138 l. 14; or that 137 l. 18, 138 l. 17; Grosart ind. to Brooke, Donne, Fletcher; Foxe-Cattley VI 73, 697 with many other exx. in ind.; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 276, 301, 612; Wright *Bible-Wordbook;* Chaucer *Man of Lawes* 573 'or that it were eue'; Mätzner *Sprachproben* II 31; Stratmann 16a; Todd; Richardson; Jamieson.

ordeign 157 l. 5.

ornamentez 182 l. 6.

other pl. certain o. 70 l. 2; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 II coll. n. 17 letter 1 p. 25 'any of the other'; Wright *Bible-Wordbook* and gloss. to Bacon *Essays* and *Advancement;* Mätzner I 304.

owe. to owe your good fauores vnto hyme 70 l. 5.

owt 134 l. 34; owte l. 34, 194 l. 15.

pacion, pagentes of the 131 l. 26.

pagentes of the pacion 131 l. 26; Dyce ind. to Skelton s.vv. *pagent, pageyond, pajantes, pajauntes, pajauntis, pajaunttis*.

paled 131 l. 16, 22, 133 l. 32, 134 l. 19; Richardson; Todd; Phillips *World of Words;* Coles '*pale*, two perpendicular lines from the top to the bottom of the escutcheon'; Peacock *Church Furniture* 184 'vj autre towells of lynen clothe, the first with a frontere paled rede and black of welvet and cloyth of golde'; ibid. 181, 182, 232, 251.

palfrays 181 l. 8; *Promptorium* 379; Diez *Wörterb.* I[3] 301; Richardson; Stratmann s.v. *palefrai;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 529 'a hundred and more of ladies and gentlewomen following, every one riding upon white palfreies'; Lat. *paraveredus;* Germ. *Pferd;* Wycliffe *Esth.* 6 11; Wackernagel *Voc. opt.* 7 (Diez); *Northumb. Househ. Book* 55.

parcell (or parcells) gilt 131 l. 1, 133 l. 9, 134 l. 23, 135 l. 9, 10)(gilt all 130 l. 15; full gilt l. 7; all gylt l. 20; all gilt l. 39, 131

l. 36; Grosart ind. to Donne; parcelles, books of 208 l. 3, 18, 209 l. 3; parcellis 193 l. 32; parcellys 199 l. 19; *Northumberland Household Book* 181, 198—9 and often; Grosart ind. to Herbert; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Sanderson, ed. Jacobson III 109, 119; Bacon's *Advancement*, ed. Wright I 1 § 3 p. 7; Coles '*parcel-maker*, an exchequer officer making the parcels of the escheators accounts'; Richardson.

parker 237 l. 26, 238 l. 6; *Promptorium* 384; Campbell's *Materials for hist. H. VII* I 33—4, 36; ib. 560 *parkership;* Todd; Skelton *Garlande of Laurell* 1386 'But, lorde, how the parker was wroth with all!'

parteyner 156 l. 24; Richardson s.v. *part;* Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 77 n. 14b 'cause them to be made parteyners with thy sayntes'; *The Nut-brown Maid* 91 'partynere.'

partye. in p. of payment 198 l. 29; Richardson s.v. *part;* Trevisa in Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 18a 202 'vndur the same party of heuene'; Chaucer *Knightes Tale* 2150.

passe tyme 45 l. 24; Richardson s. v. *pastime.*

pastrye 246 l. 15; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 181 'the yoman or grome of paistry'; Gutch *Collect. Cur.* II 10; Howell's *Letters* I 5 7; Dryden in Richardson s.v. *paste.*

paten 130 l. 11, 12; patent 122 l. 25, 28, 30; Peacock *Church Furniture* 88 'two chalyces of silver there patente'; Scudamore *Notitia Eucharist.* 490—6; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 1 collect. n. 33 § 2 'blessing his eyes with the paten or sudary, or crossing his head with the paten.'

patentes. lettres p. 153 l. 31, 154 l. 14, 23; for the double pl. cf. friars observants.

patron=pattern 201 l. 5; *Promptorium* 386 'PATRONE, forme to werk by (patrone, or exawmplere, K. exsaumpyl, H. patron or example, P.) *Exemplar*'; Toulmin Smith *Engl. gilds* 321.

patroness 114 l. 28, 121 l. 32b; *Promptorium* 386 'PATRONESSE, *Patronissa* (*patrona*, P.)'

paxbrede 131 l. 33; Todd s.v. *pax;* Scudamore *Notitia Eucharistica* 439—441; Peacock *Church Furniture* 182 'a pax bread copper and guilt'; ibid. 184 'a pax brede cop[per] and gilt'; *Promptorium* 388.

paymentez 199 l. 21, 204 l. 13 etc.

pecez 211 l. 24.

peire=pair 134 l. 2; peyre 131 l. 7; Chaucer *Prologue* 159 'a peire of bedes.'

pencells 189 l. 22; Chaucer *Tr. and Cr.* 1043 'she made him wear a pencell of her sleve'; Lat. *pannus*, M. Lat. *penuncellus;* Roquefort s.vv. *pennon, pannonceau, penen;* Jamieson s. v. *penseil;* Laurence Minot in Morris and Skeat *Specimens* n. 11 c. 46; Rock *Church of our Fathers* II 497—8; Leland *Collectan.* V 318; Machyn *Diary* xxviii, 13 quater, 19 septies, 20 quater, 40, 43, 57, 71, 80, 81, 90, 94, 96, 102, 108, 111, 113, 115—6, 126—8, 133, 135, 148 ter, 173.

perced 113 l. 1; Chaucer *Cant. tales* prol. 2; Dyce ind. to Skelton.

perceyeued=gotten 156 l. 4; Jamieson Suppl. '*perceptionne*, the act of gathering or receiving rents'; Littré s.vv. *perceptible, perception, percevable, percevoir.*

perceyving=understanding 5 l. 15.

perffirmyng 187 l. 14.

perfitt 93 l. 4; Jamieson (also suppl.); Richardson s.v. *perfect;* Grosart ind. to Donne s. v. *perfit* and to Sidneys.v. *perfet;* Ascham's *Scholemaster* (1863) 6, 8 'perfitlie'; ibid. 10 'perfitness'; Stratmann 381b parfit.

personage 49 l. 1, 183 l. 15.

personez 183 l. 21.

Pewe, Lady of 56 l. 5 and n. 2, 106 l. 8; *Rites of Durham*, Surtees Soc. no. XV. 32—3 'our Lady of Pitties alter'; Peacock *Church Furniture* 237 'on tabernacle of our lady of pytye'; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 1 collect. n. 26 p. 150 'to all them that be in the state of grace, that daily say devoutly this prayer before our blessed Lady of pity, she will shew them her blessed visage and warn them the day and the hour of death'; Jamieson suppl. s. v. *pietie.*

piety 131 l. 17: 'ymayge of Seynt Gregories piety.'

pillous 133 l. 4, 15, 27.

pipes (furniture of the staff of a cross) 122 l. 19.

pity, our Lady of, see *Pewe.*

placez 188 l. 36, 24.

plakarde 194 l. 37, 195 l. 5; Foxe-Cattley IV 394, 735, VIII 516.

plegges 213 l. 18; laide to plegge

l. 31; *Promptorium* 404; Toulmin Smith *Engl. gilds* 382.

plente 83 l. 2; Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 19 443 'vitaille gret plentee'; Stratmann.

plentith 72 l. 3.

plentuously 72 l. 9.

plesyng n. s. 83 l. 8.

pomaunder 133 l. 1; Ellis *Orig. Letters* ser. 3 I 221 from Cotton MS. Titus B I f. 171 memorandum of instructions for the duke of Buckingham's chancellor 26 Nov. 12 H. VIII 'Item that ye cause a powmander of gold to be made with the kynge and the quenes badgeys for a new yers gyfte for the quene, and a chene of gold to hange the same powmander at her gyrdyl, so that the powmander and the chene wyth the facconne and all be of the value of x^li'; Peacock *Church furniture* 207 in an inventory of the goods of St Mary's guild at Boston A. D. 1534 'Item a pomaunder enclosyd with nedillworke and a strynge to hynge by'; Grosart ind. to Herbert; Dyce ind. to Skelton; Phillips *World of Words;* Madden *Privy purse...of Princess Mary* 257—8; Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 134; M.A.E. Wood *Letters of royal...ladies* II 159; Richardson.

pomell 133 l. 24, 134 l. 7; W. A. Wright *Bible-Wordbook;* Jamieson suppl. s. v. *pome;* Grosart ind. to Sidney; Stratmann.

pondering 122 l. 13 etc., 130—5 *passim*; pounderth 135 l. 6.

ponsid 122 l. 25; pownced 130 l. 20, 131 l. 32, 257 l. 38; Campbell *Materials for hist. of H. VII* I 282 'item for ii. pounces of the kingis armes for to marke the kingis vessell with'; ibid. 'a goblet of gold pounc.'; Richardson s.v. *pounce;* Jamieson s.v. *pounse.*

portculious 122 l. 26, 130 l. 21, 40, 131 l. 2, 17, 20, 29, 32, 34, 132—135 *saepe.*

portuous 131 l. 30; Foxe-Cattley III 381; Jer. Taylor, ed. Eden, VI 218, 259 writes *portuis;* Peacock *Church Furniture* 38, 49, 52, 61, 62, 70, 71, 73, 83, 90, 140, 168, 182, 199 *portes, portis, portas;* Todd and Richardson s.v. *portass;* Jamieson (also suppl.) 145 s.v. *porteous;* Phillips *World of Words* s.v. *portuas;* gloss. to Foxe-Cattley s. v. *porthose;* Ascham *Scholemaster* (1863) 164, 253 'portesse'; ind. *Parker Soc.* s.v. *portasse;* ind. Cardwell *Docum. Ann.* s.v. *portases;* Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 I coll. n. 47 p. 192.

postcomyns 94 l. 8, 107 l. 21.

pottell 238 l. 40; Stratmann and Roquefort s.v. *potel.*

poynte, to the p. of owtlawry 81 l. 30.

praised = appraised 209 l. 24, 211 l. 22, 25, 27, 28, 29; praisett 131 l. 40; prasede 199 l. 30; praysed 182 l. 14, 16, 23; North *Plutarke* (1595) 380 f, 381 pr. '*Cato*, to fetch it about indirectly, did praise every citizens goodes, and rated their apparrell, their coches, their litters, their wiues chaines and iewels, and all other moueables and household stuffe, that had cost aboue a thousand fiue hundred Drachmes a peece, at tenne times as much as they were worth ..... moreouer he ordained for euery thousand Asses that those trifling things were praised at, the owners thereof should pay three thousand Asses to the common treasury'; Richardson s. v. *praise* (no. 2); *Promptorium* 414 a.

prayours = prayers 132 l. 6.

praysers = appraisers 184 l. 2; North in Richardson s. v. *praise* (no. 2); *Promptorium* 'PRYSARE, or setter at price, yn a merket, or other placys'.

presentes, these 135 l. 32.

presse n. s. = praise 82 l. 27.

prest = loan 200 l. 17, 236 l. 9; Campbell *Materials . . . hist. H. VII* I 97, 178, 207; North *Plutarke* (1595) 638 'it chanced the king was without money: whereupon he sent to all his friends to take vp money in prest, and among others, vnto *Eumenes*, of whom he requested three hundred talents. *Eumenes* lent him but a hundred'; Richardson; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I^4 615 and n.; Skelton *Colyn Cloute* 350—4 'but howe the commons grones | and the people mones | for prestes and for lones | lent and neuer payd, | but from day to day delayde'; cf. the n. II 284; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 399.

prested 225 l. 33.

prestez = priests 189 l. 1.

princez = princess 186 l. 7, 205 l. 2, 210 l. 6, 212 l. 8, 15 etc.

procession 130 l. 7, 10; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* I cviii—cxiii; in Peacock's *Church Furniture* the

'processioner' (also 'pressioner') constantly occurs; ind. *Parker Soc.*; ind. Cardwell *Docum. Ann.*; Brand-Ellis *Pop. Ant.*, ed. Bohn, I 197—209.

proferryd 70 l. 6.

prymar 132 l. 7; Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 43, in which vol. an early Primer is printed; ind. *Parker Soc.* s.v. *primer; Testam. Vet.* 588 will of Elizabeth lady Scrope proved 9 Dec. 1521 'to my lady Lucy, my sister, a primer and a psalter, which I had of the gift of king Henry the seventh's mother.'

psalters 75 l. 27; ind. *Parker Soc.* 522 ad fin.; Cardwell *Docum. Ann.* I 403; Jer. Taylor, ed. Eden, VI 253—4.

pultrie 189 l. 26; Gascoigne *The Steel Glass* 791 'Pultery'; for the form cf. Coles '*pultrie o*[*ld word*] for poultry'; Sir T. Elyot in Richardson s. v. *poult;* Skelton *Magnyfycence* 1150 'but I haue thy pultre, and thou hast my catell'; Toulmin Smith *Engl. Gilds* 353; Chaucer *Prol.* 598; Sir T. Elyot *The Governour* I 18.

purfled 21 l. 19, 22 l. 2; Stratmann 389 b; Phillips *World of Words;* Todd; Richardson; Chaucer *Prol.* 193.

purposlie 137 l. 20.

puyssaunt 45 l. 9; Fairfax *Tasso* I 8; Richardson s. v. *puissant.*

pyketour = picture 198 l. 24.

pynacles 122 l. 21.

pyte 113 l. 1; Stratmann s.v. *pitê;* Richardson s.v. *pity.*

pyteous 114 l. 9, 25.

pythhy = pithy 111 l. 45 a.

quailede v. a. 137 l. 13; Richardson.

quares 180 l. 30; Jamieson s. v. *quair;* Roquefort 'QUAIER : cahier'; Skelton *Against the Scottes* 39—41 'as it is enrolde, | wrytten and tolde | within this quayre'; Dyce ind. s. v. *quair* cites three other exx.; Richardson s. v. *quire* (no. 1).

quarter gen. 56 n. 6.

quesshions = cushions 133 l. 38; quysshions l. 37, 134 l. 20; Peacock *Church Furniture* 71 'quishion'; 53 'quishwine'; 166 'quussin'; 103 'qwissinge'.

quietouse 82 l. 30; Bale in Richardson s. v. *quiet.*

reame = realm 7 l. 29, 30, 36, 118 l. 6 a, 13 a; Chaucer *Nonne Prestes Tale* 316 'the actes of sondry remes'; *Piers the Plowman* pass. III 148 'wo is the reame!'; Roquefort 'REALME, *réaulme, réaume:* royaume'; Skelton *Caudatos Anglos* etc. 42—4 'Dundas, sir knaue, | why dost thou depraue | this royall reame?'; cf. ind. s. vv. *reame, reme;* Richardson s.v. *realm;* Stratmann s. v. *rialme;* Sir P. Sidney *Ps.* xix 7 'There be no rea'ms hidd from his beames'; Marlowe *Jew of Malta* IV 4 'Give me a ream of paper, we'll have a kingdom of gold for't'; Lord Brooke (Grosart ind.) twice makes it rime with beam, once with glean.

reason = legend, motto 130 l. 12, 131 l. 37.

recompencon 96 l. 11.

recorde, bere 113 l. 20; Wright *Bible-Wordbook.*

recoverer 129 l. 22; Gower in Richardson s. v. *recover;* Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 13 394 'recouerer of the creator.'

recreate 57 l. 2.

redoubted 45 l. 10; Skelton *Upon the dethe of the erle of Northumberland* 43.

reduce = translate 45 l. 17, 36.

regalie 7 l. 31; Wycliffe *Wisd.* vi 22; Richardson s. v. *regal.*

relevium 162 l. 34.

religion 153 l. 29; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 172, 174; Trench *Select Glossary.*

relygyous 114 l. 30; Cranmer in Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 III coll. n. 65 p. 158 pr. 'I cannot deny but that the beginning of prebendaries was no less purposed for the maintenance of good learning and good conversation of living, than religious men were.'

remember me with my glovys 48 l. 29; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 I n. 52 p. 206 'now is the time, if it please you, to remember the poor men's chest with your charitable alms.'

rere-soupers 76 l. 18; Nares s. v. *rere-banquet;* Halliwell; *Promptorium* 430; Elyot's *Dict.* 1548 s. v. *comessatio.*

restfulnes 81 l. 17; restfulnesse 82 l. 29; Richardson s. v. *rest* (no. 2); cf. *restful* Wycliffe *Wisd.* xviii 4; Andrewes *Serm.* (1661) 269.

resydency 81 l. 38; Todd; Richardson.

reteyned with 67 l. 4, 23.

rethoryke 46 l. 14; Chaucer *The*

Nonne Prestes Tale 386 'rethor'; Sir T. More *Engl. Works* 865 col. 1 'rethorique'.

revested 239 l. 8; Foxe-Cattley II 153; Richardson; cf. *revestry* Mountagu *Diatr. ag. Selden* 4, 11, 448; *revestures* ibid. 554.

revoikede 137 l. 15.

rewled 67 l. 18.

rightez 157 l. 23.

ripselner 162 l. 17; cf. *averselner;* Wycliffe (gloss. to *Bible*) has *rip* harvest; perhaps *selner* should be *seluer* (silver); Jacob *Law Dict.* '*Rippers* are reapers or cutters down of corn; and *rip-towel* was a gratuity or reward given to customary tenants when they had reaped the lord's corn.'

rome=place, office 70 l. 7; rowme 69 l. 25; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 468, 541; Skelton *Magnyfycence* 514, 672; Richardson s. v. *room.*

romth 132 l. 30; Todd s. vv. *roomth, roomthy;* Richardson s. v. *room;* N. Fairfax *Bulk and Selvage of the World* 54, 60 'roomth'; ibid. 58, 59, 61, 64, 66 'roomthiness'; ibid. 54, 82 'roomthy'.

roundely 230 l. 4; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 I coll. n. 39 p. 176 f.; Fullwood *Roma Ruit,* ed. Hardwick 67; Todd; Richardson s.v. *round.*

rubryshe of the ordynall 5 l. 18.

ryall=royally 71 l. 31; Jamieson s. v. *riall;* Skelton (Dyce ind.) has 'ryall', 'rylly', 'ryalte'; Douglas *Enead.* XII prol. 18.

rychesse 111 l. 44 b; gloss. to Wycliffe *Bible* and Stratmann s. v. *richesse;* Tho. Cooper dedic. of his *Thesaurus* (1552) to E. VI ad fin.; Richardson s. v. *rich;* Todd s. v. *riches;* Wright *Bible-Word-book.*

sacring bell 131 l. 35; ind. *Parker Soc.;* ind. Cardwell *Docum. Ann.;* Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 294; Todd s. v. *sacring;* Nares s. v. *sacre; Promptorium* 440; Peacock *Church Furniture* 34, 36, 38, 50, 51, 72, 91, 92, 95 bis ('one sacring bell wch Thomas Carter had and he haith made a horse bell therof to hange at a horses eare'), 96, 98 ('a litle bell called a sacre bell'), 100, 101, 105, 106, 109, 112 bis, 113, 114, 118, 122, 123, 127, 130, 137 bis, 138 bis, 140, 144, 146 bis, 149, 150, 153 bis, 156, 157 ('one sacringe bell wch honge at a may *pole toppe*'), 158, 163, 165 bis, 171, 246; Rock *Church of our Fathers* III (2) 157.

sadeller 187 l. 22; Stratmann 411; Richardson s. v. *saddle.*

saler 237 l. 15; salt 133 l. 10, 19, 135 l. 19; *Promptorium* 'SALER, *salinum* CATH.'; Todd s. v. *salt-cellar;* Jamieson s. v. *sanape;* Peacock *Church Furniture* 192, 211; *Testam. Vet.* 229 'saler'; Skelton *Elynour Rummyng* 247 'some a salt, and some a spone.'

salle=soul 91 l. 32; Jamieson s. v. *saul;* Stratmann 416 b.

sarsnet 179 l. 18.

save 48 l. 30; Stratmann s. v. *sauf.*

say 134 l. 19; saye 179 l. 8; gloss. Wycliffe *Bible* s. v. *sai;* Foxe-Cattley v 61; Richardson.

scalacely (or scala celi) messys 106 l. 35 a, 32 b, 251 l. 38; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 1 III coll. add. 1 p. 314 'it is much necessary that such abuses be clearly put away, which under the name of purgatory hath been advanced, as to make men believe that ...masses said at *Scala Caeli* or otherwhere, in any place or before any image might likewise deliver them from all their pain and send them straight to heaven'; will of Sir Henry Marney (†1524) one of lady Margaret's exors. *Test. Vet.* 609 'I will that my executors, immediately after my death, cause a trentall of masses to be said for my soul . . . at *Scala Caeli* in Westminster.'

schall 129 l. 23, 134 l. 37, 153 l. 39, 154 l. 22; schalbe l. 25; shalbe 154 l. 37, 155 l. 4, 33; Roy, ed. Arber 95 'shalbe'; Stratmann 420—1.

sche 133 l. 12, 134 l. 39; *Monk of Evesham,* ed. Arber 69 *bis* and often; Wycliff Lu. viii 47 etc.; Stratmann 425 a.

schetes 134 l. 17, 18, 27; shetes 133 l. 1—3; Wycliffe *Acts* xi 5.

scochyns 189 l. 22, 200 l. 28; skochans 260 l. 2; Halliwell s. v. *scochons;* Machyn's *Diary* 111, 173 'skochyons'; Leland *Collect.* v 318; Blomefield's Norfolk III 216 'scogeons'.

scons 130 l. 12; probably *stons,* precious stones, should be read; cf. Peacock *Church Furniture* 198 'xvj other owches but litill ones of perle and stone.'

scopp=scoop 131 l. 5; *Promptorium* 450 s. v. *scope.*

scotte and lotte 86 l. 29 b; Stratmann and Phillips *World of Words* s. v. *scot.*
scryvener 208 l. 7; *Promptorium* 450.
seche 67 l. 24; Chaucer *Prol.* 784 'oure counseil was not longe for to seche'; gloss. to Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II; Stratmann s. v. *sêchen;* Richardson s. v. *seek.*
secrete servauntes III l. 30 a.
secrets 94 l. 8.
secta curiae 161 l. 39, 162 l. 34.
sekenez 191 l. 22; Richardson s. v. *sick; Monk of Evesham,* ed. Arber 19 etc.
selden (cf. Germ. *selten*) 93 l. 2; Stratmann 435; gloss. to Wycliffe; Richardson s. v. *seldom.*
semys = seams 183 l. 13.
sensours = censers 131 l. 8, 9; Jamieson s. v. *sens;* gloss. to Wycliffe *Bible* s. v. *sense; Promptorium* 'SENCE, or incense. *incensum, thus';* Richardson s. v. *cense;* Douglas *Enead.* XII prol. 44 'sweit as sens'; Peacock *Church Furniture* 29 'sensors'; ibid. 31, 35, 37, 38, 41 bis, 43, 44, 46, 48, 53, 56, 58, 59 bis, 60, 64, 66, 69, 70, 114, 115, 116, 126, 127 bis, 130 bis, 135, 136, 139, 141, 142, 150, 151, 153, 155 bis, 156, 161, 162, 165, 166, 167, 168 bis, 169, 171 bis, 184, 192, 193 etc.; cf. Calfhill P. S. 343 'sensing' = incensing.
servauntez 198 l. 14.
seurte 49 l. 2; Chaucer *Knightes Tale* 746; *Man of Lawes Tale* 243 'suffisant seurtee'; *William of Palerne* 1463; Roquefort s. v. *seur* etc.
sewer 228 l. 27; Wood-Bliss *A.O.* I 330; Howell *epist.* I 2 12 'arch-sewer of the empire'; Richardson s. v. *sew.*
seweth 67 l. 15; Richardson s. v. *sue;* Stratmann s. v. *sewen*; Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II gloss. *sewede, sewyngly.*
sewte 66 l. 16.
Shere Thursday 106 l. 5.
shipp 131 l. 11, 12, 13; Peacock *Church Furniture* 48, 67, 80, 96, 127, 138, 184, 192, 193, 252; Becon P. S. III 362; Tyndal P. S. I 238; Cardwell *Docum. Ann.* I 151 l. 21.
shold III l. 32 a; shuld l. 1; shulde 96 l. 12.
sign manuell 135 l. 33; Phillips *World of Words* '*sign manual,* the setting of one's hand and seal to a writing.'
Sir, title of a clergyman; Hearne gloss. to Rob. Glouc.; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 392, 397—8.
sith 7 l. 39; Foxe-Cattley II 731; Dyce ind. Skelton; Hooker *E. P.* pref. 4 § 4; Sanderson, ed. Jacobson III 97; Stratmann 442 b; Richardson s. v. *since.*
skaldyng house 246 l. 13; Madden *Privy Purse...of Princess Mary* II, 54, 83, 92, 141.
soketiz 238 l. 31; sukkettes 238 l. 38; Nicolas *Privy Purse...of H. VIII* 67 'sokat'; ib. 184 'socado'; ib. 224 'sucado'; id. *Privy purse ...of Eliz. of York* 43 'sukcads,' 226; Machyn *Diary* 237 'sukett'; Todd s. v. *sucket;* Richardson s. v. *suck.*
solas 72 l. 7; Stratmann 453 b; Jamieson; Dyce ind. to Skelton.
solidate 163 l. 16; Coles '*Solidata,* as *Fardingdeal';* '*Fardingdeal,* farundel of land, the fourth part of an acre.'
son-in-law = stepson 233 l. 25.
sondre 180 l. 35; soundre 188 l. 36; sundre 186 l. 9; Richardson s. v. *sunder.*
sonnys = suns 130 l. 32, 37.
sorow v. a. sorowed it full moche 113 l. 20; *Promptorium* 454 b.
sortez 182 l. 6.
souper 75 l. 26; Chaucer *prol.* 748.
sowlez 200 l. 1.
sparver 133 l. 11, 31, 134 l. 25, 191 l. 9, 226 l. 48, 227 l. 15; sperver 179 l. 9; *Testamenta Vet.* 357, 379; Nares; Halliwell.
spedde 91 l. 20.
sprinkell 131 l. 5; Peacock's *Church Furniture* 38, 75, 91 bis, 105, 252; Spenser in Todd.
spycere 246 l. 14; Madden *Privy Purse...of Princess Mary* 103, 141.
staff. crosse s. 130 l. 9; Peacock *Church Furniture* 33, 38, 61 ('a crose of laten and a shaft'), 69, 71, 93, 95, 98, 110, 111, 131, 137, 138, 144, 159, 171.
stand in the specyal grace of their ladyes 45 l. 27, 32.
standards 181 l. 7, 182 l. 21, 225 l. 31, presses for clothes and plate. Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 606 'three or foure carte loades of stuffe, and most thereof, excepte beds and kitchen stuffe, was loaded in great standards, wherein was bothe plate and rich hangings and chappell stuffe'; Halliwell; Nicolas *Privy Purse... of H. VIII* 43 'ij standards for to cary plate.'

statyons 75 l. 24, 77 l. 7; Nicolas *Privy Purse...of Eliz. of York* 6, 224; Roy, ed. Arber 106; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* II[4] 227 bis.

stead. stand in grete s. 92 l. 18; *archaeol.* XVIII 28; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 VI coll. n. 72 p. 314 fin.; Fullwood *Roma Ruit*, ed. Hardwick 120; Johnson.

stolework 211 l. 25.

strayte measure 76 l. 16; Stratmann 474 b; Grosart ind. to Donne; W. A. Wright *Bible-Wordbook* and ind. to Bacon *Essays* and *Advancement;* J. C. Hare *Fragments of two essays in Engl. Philol., Cambr.* 1873, II 8.

sturdie beggars 118 l. 43 b.

stynt v. n. = stay, abide. 'in joy ther mot it stynt' 54 l. 37; Stratmann 477 b; gloss. to Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II and to Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) s. vv. *stint, stynte;* Jamieson (also suppl.) s. v. *stynt; Promptorium* 475—6.

subgeccion 111 l. 34 b.

subgette 45 l. 14; Fisher *on the 7 penit. Ps.* f.° ee v r° 'seruytude to synne that is whan ony persone is made subgecte and caste downe by the grete weight of it'; Richardson s. v. *subject;* Stratmann 478 b *soget.*

suet 64 l. 6; Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II n. 4 d 5 'notes suete of nyghtegales'; Richardson s. v. *sweet.*

suffisant 236 l. 10; Lydgate *Guy of Warwyk*, ed. Zupitza 25 5 'content with lytel | (Crist was his suffysaunce)'; Jamieson s. v. *suffisaunce;* Gower in Richardson s. v. *suffice;* Chaucer *Knightes Tale* 773 'suffisaunt.'

sugarplate 238 l. 38; *Promptorium* 484 'SUKYR PLATE. Sukura crustalis'; Palsgrave subst. f. 68 (Halliwell) '*Sugar-plate* or comfettes, *dragee*, confite'; Machyn *Diary* 99.

sultwith 227 l. 2.

summez 189 l. 5.

surnape 39 l. 19.

surplusage 209 l. 20, 210 l. 5, 211 l. 18, 214 l. 1, 10, 33; Roquefort 'SURPLUSAGE: surplus, excédant'; Fuller *Holy State*, ed. Pickering 19; Phillips *World of Words* 'it it also sometimes apply'd to matter of account, and signifies a greater disbursement, than the charge of the accountant amounts to'; Johnson; Richardson.

sustern 86 l. 33; Chaucer *Knightes Tale* 13 'hire yonge suster Emelye'; ib. 161 'sistren two'; Koch I 416; Jamieson and Stratmann s. v. *suster;* Bradford P. S. I 370 'sistern'; Foxe-Cattley IV 681, VII 471, VIII 387 'sistren' or 'sisterne.'

sute = suit 132 l. 13, 16.

sysing 256 l. 31; Wood-Bliss *A. O.* I 500 n. 'size'; on sizars and subsizars see *Gent. Mag.* (1787) 1146; Phillips *World of Words* s. vv. *size* n. s. and v., *sizer.*

tapstary = tapestry 133 l. 12; tapstery 133 l. 13.

tawny 133 l. 11.

taxed = charged 115 l. 2; Wright gloss. to Bacon *Advancement;* Johnson.

terse n. s. 39 l. 21.

that partyes 48 l. 31; *Ormulum* 1689 'that folkes.'

thayme = them 92 l. 14; theym 131 l. 20, 132 l. 6, 7, 133 l. 28; theyme 133 l. 37, 154 l. 16, 19, 24, 155 l. 6; Roy *Read me and be not wroth*, ed. Arber 111 'it is to theym grett despleasure...to breake theym in peces a none...let theym with furiousnes swell'; Young makes 'them' rime with 'fame' *Love of Fame* ed. 2 Sat. 1 *ad fin.* p. 20, sat. 6 pp. 135, 153.

the. run together with a following word by crasis; thabbot 190 l. 12; thaccomplysshement 46 l. 18; thaccompte 205 l. 1, 210 l. 5; thaduousion 206 l. 12; thandes 205 n. 1, 206 l. 21, 207 l. 7; thandis 213 l. 27; thands 191 l. 23; thencreas 153 l. 24; thende 118 l. 8 a; Chaucer *Man of Lawes Tale* 423; Caxton in Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) n. 9 191; thentent 118 l. 44 a, 129 l. 24; Sir T. Elyot *The Governour* I 18 'to thentent therby to exercise them-selfes'; thequytie 230 l. 6; thestablisshyng 153 l. 25; thexebycion 187 l. 16, 188 l. 17; thexecutours 205 l. 1, 210 l. 5, 212 l. 7; thexpedicion 205 l. 32, 209 l. 2; thexpences 208 l. 11, 20; theyght 153 l. 11; thistorye 46 l. 8; thoder 118 l. 33 a; thonnoure and thincrease 69 l. 29; thuse 207 l. 3, 16, 35, 208 l. 16, 210 l. 28, 211 l. 14, 213 l. 18 (*but* the vse l. 25) etc.; thynstaunce 45 l. 34.

then. which kept her to then, she came into her closet 75 l. 18.

ther = their 82 l. 5, 156 l. 14, 26,

157 l. 1, 6, 196 l. 10, 210 l. 10; *Monk of Evesham*, ed. Arber 37 'the ferther they went, the lessur wes ther peynys.'

theroweout 76 l. 26; thrughout l. 1; Stratmann 527 a.

thes = these 157 l. 22; Chaucer *Knightes Tale* 673.

thois = those 240 l. 38.

till. she restrayned her appetyte till one mele of fyshe on the day 76 l. 23; Todd; Stratmann 497 b; Chaucer *Knightes Tale* 620 'til a grove'; Richard Rolle de Hampole *Pricke of Conscience* 464 'born til this werldys light'; Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II gloss.; Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) gloss.; Atkinson *Cleveland Glossary*.

tissue 131 l. 19.

to. texamyn 230 l. 4; so in Skeat *Specimens* (1394—1579) tappease, tencombre, tendure, tenform, tenrage.

toallie towels 250 l. 39.

to fore = before adv. 45 l. 19; conj. 46 l. 6; Stratmann 502 b; Fairfax *Tasso* I 35, 37; Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II gloss.; Jamieson; Richardson; Foxe-Cattley II 270, 735; Chaucer *Melibeus* 101.

to gethers 133 l. 11; Foxe-Cattley VI 178, 264; Chaucer *Tr. and Cr.* IV 1322.

too = two 132 l. 12; Stratmann 511 a.

tormaday 46 l. 4.

torcheberers 189 l. 14; *Merchant of Venice* II 4 4, 24, 40; II 6 40; *Romeo and J.* III 5 14; Machyn's *Diary* 400.

torchez 189 l. 17.

townykilles 131 l. 27; tunykkylles 132 l. 12; tunyncles l. 7; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. I III collect. 3 s. 5 p. 153 'one cope of silver tissue with one chesible and one tunicle of the same; one cope of gold tissue with one chesible and two tunicles of the same'; Rock *Church of our fathers* I 383—401; Marriott's *Vestiar. Christian.* 225—6; Peacock's *Church Furniture* 88, 128, 159; Scudamore's *Notit. Eucharist.* 92—4; Ellis *Orig. Letters* (1) I 189.

tractable 114 l. 12.

traifoilles 135 l. 22; Peacock *Church Furniture* 181, 182 bis, 184 bis.

transytorye 46 l. 20.

trasshe 181 l. 8, 183 l. 14; Richardson; Peacock *Church Furniture* 171.

travessis 179 l. 18; Hartuelli *Regina Literata* 1564 in Nichols *Progr. of Eliz.* I[1] 10 'incedunt turbae, turbis praeeuntibus ipsa | paulatim ex oculis Elizabetha perit. | iam secreta preces geminat; secretior illi, | delubrum aulaeo ductile [*marg.* vulgo Traverse], byssus erat, | qualia punicis Priami tentoria velis, | qualia Martis erant et Iovis esse queant'; *Entertainments at Cambridge* 1564 (in Nichols 11): 'the whole quire begun to sing in English a song of gladness; and so went orderly into their stalls in the quire... Which [evensong] being ended the queen's majestie came forth of her traverse'; Dyce's *Skelton* II 106; Green's *Princesses* IV 77, 92, 156, V 111—2; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I[4] 544 (quater), 649 'there was also in the middest of the same gallery a traverse of sarsenet drawne; so that the one end thereof was preserved for my lord, and the other for the earle'; Nicolas *Privy Purse of Elizabeth of York* 259; Blomefield's *Norfolk* III 216; Todd; in the coronation service of Qu. Victoria (Maskell *Monum. Rit.* III 112) 'the traverse in king Edward's chapel'; *Testam. Vet.* 423.

trentalls 106 l. 34 a; trintallez 189 l. 3; Jewell *on 2 Thess.* ii 10 P. S. 922; Skelton (I 168 seq. Dyce) 'a deuoute trentale for old John Clarke, sometyme the holy patriarke of Dis'; ind. Cardwell *Docum. Ann.*; Rock *Church of our fathers* II 504 'a trental (thirty) of masses used to be offered up for almost every one on the burial day'; Richardson; Nares; Machyn's *Diary* 98, 161; Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 2 I n. 52 pr. 'trentals of communions'; ind. *Parker Soc.*

tronage 217 l. 8; Coles '*Trona*, a weigh-beam; *tronage*, custom for weighing wool; *tronator*, a London officer weighing wool'; Jamieson (also suppl.) s. v. *trone*.

truncagium 220 l. 8; Ducange s. vv. *trona, tronagium, truncagium*.

tune = tun 255 l. 5, 26.

tymez 188 l. 25, 36, 194 l. 11, 195 l. 3.

tyncell 131 l. 22; Fairfax *Tasso* II 5.

tynctur 255 l. 20.

unce = ounce 122, 130—135 *passim*, 235 l. 33—46; uncez 195 l. 11;

Peacock *Church Furniture* 190—8 *passim*.

vnderstonden 46 l. 16; Stratmann 536 b.

unhable 83 l. 1; Jamieson (also Suppl.) s.v. *vnhabill;* Richardson s.v. *unhabile;* Burnet *Hist. Ref.* pt. 3 IV coll. n. 8 p. 204 'judge him as unhable, and a recusant'; cf. Andrewes *Serm.* (1661) 394 p. m. 'hability.'

untyll, that questyon made u. her 113 l. 15; Jamieson; see *till.*

uprysyng 75 l. 14; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* I⁴ 627 'leaving all the gentlemen and his household at Southwell in their beddes, not knowing of my lord his sodain departure, who expected his uprising until eight of the clock;' ibid. 361 = resurrection, as in two creeds in Maskell *Monum. Rit.* II 240.

usuage 97 l. 31; cf. *messuages.*

velom 132 l. 35, 37, 38, 133 l. 5, 134 l. 21; velome 132 l. 33; volume 208 l. 9; Peacock *Church Furniture* 199 'iiij prynted masse bookes of velom large'; Sir Ph. Sidney *Astrophel and Stella* 11 'gilded leaues or colourd velume'; Phineas Fletcher *upon Mr Perkins his printed sermons* (III 263 Grosart) 'Perkins—our wonder—living, though long dead, | in this white paper, as a winding sheet, | and in this velome lies enveloped.'

vengeable 114 l. 6; Occleve *De regim. princ.* 298 'hir vengeable duresse'; Todd; Foxe-Cattley IV 660; J. C. Hare *Fragm. of two essays in Engl. Philol. Camb.* 1873 II 76; Richardson.

veray 114 l. 5, 28; verayly 113 l. 18; verray 70 l. 2; verrayly 92 l. 19, 93 l. 3; veryly 64 l. 25; Chaucer *Prol.* 72 'he was a verray perfit gentle knight'; ibid. 337—8 'that heeld opinioun that pleyn delyt | was verraily felicite perfyt'; id. *Man of Lawes Tale* 167 'hir herte is verray chambre of holynesse'; Occleve *De regim. princ.* 298 'this londes verray tresour and richesse'; Stratmann 541 b; Richardson s.v. *very.*

verder 133 l. 39; verdour l. 12, 34, 36, 134 l. 19, 179 l. 1—3, 11, 14; Nicolas *Wardrobe Accounts of E. IV* 121, 137, 146; Jamieson.

verger 182 l. 18; Peacock *Church Furniture* 198.

vertuose 96 l. 1, 12; vertuosely l. 3.

vestrie 246 l. 14; *Promptorium* 509; *Northumb. Househ. Book* 48.

vice 113 l. 14; Halliwell 'the cock or tap of a vessel.'

vitalls 72 l. 8; Stratmann 542 a; Jamieson (also Suppl.) s.v. *victual* 'Buchan—vittal'; Richardson s.v. *victual; The Nut-brown maid* 104 'ne may not fayle of good vitayle'; Chaucer *Man of Lawes Tale* 499, *Prol.* 569, 749.

void 73 l. 19; voyde 48 l. 5 and n. 1, 239 l. 7.

wagez 199 l. 28.

walyauntnes 45 l. 26; Richardson s.v. *valiant;* Wright *Bible-Word-book* s.v. *valiantness.*

war = were, would be 139 l. 18.

wareness 114 l. 13.

wayte. lay in as grete w. of her self 76 l. 15.

weale of my sinfull soule 97 l. 28; cf. 118 l. 10 a, 20 a, 17 b.

wedelode, a custom of Kent 162 l. 17.

weyf 164 l. 24; Jamieson (also Suppl.) s.v. *waff;* Todd s.v. *waif;* Richardson s.v. *wave.*

whan 77 l. 7, 9, 113 l. 15; Grosart ind. to Donne; Richardson s.v. *when;* Stratmann 284 b.

whear = whereas 153 l. 23; wher 229 l. 35; wher that 64 l. 9; where 129 l. 19; North *Plutarke* (1595) 353 'For iustice maketh the life of a noble man, and of one in great authoritie, seeme diuine and celestial: where without iustice and dealing vniustly, his life is most beastly, and odious to the world.'

wiche = which 137 l. 5, 7, 21.

wol = will 4 l. 21, 25, 118 l. 14 a; woll 4 l. 40 b (= wills), 96 l. 6, 129 l. 22; wolle 92 l. 25; woule l. 14; wull 64 l. 26, 67 l. 1; Chaucer *Man of Lawes Tale* 663 'if this knight wol sweren'; gloss. to Wycliffe *Bible* s.v. *wiln;* Stratmann 564 b; Dyce ind. Skelton s.vv. *woll, wull;* Richardson s.v. *will.*

wold = would 114 l. 17; wolde 65 l. 10, 11, 75 l. 24, 25, 96 l. 11, 114 l. 3, 19; wuld 49 l. 6; ind. to Morris and Skeat *Specimens* II s.vv. *wol, wuld;* Gower *Conf. Amant.* V (ibid. n. 20 123, 125) 'she wolde make him ayeinward newe...behihte him that she wolde it do.'

wolhouse 219 l. 37, 221 l. 43, 228

l. 32; *Piers the Ploughmans Crede* 788 'and werchen and wolward gon'; Richardson s. v. *wool.*

wrackys 240 l. 35, 37; wrakkys l. 33; Stratmann 574 a. Grosart ind. to Crashaw and Sidney; Richardson s. v. *wreck.*

writhen (wrethen) 135 l. 22, 258 l. 31; Fairfax *Tasso* x 9 'writhen.'

wyllys 81 l. 35 'wyllys they'=if they will.

wymmen 45 l. 22; Stratmann 562 a; Richardson s. v. *woman.*

wysse 64 l. 20.

wytnessyth. as w. nether fewe nor small your gracious memorialse 82 l. 21.

y=I 64 l. 7 and *passim;* 66 l. 13 etc.; *Monk of Evesham,* ed. Arber 50 'after that y had resceyuyd the good lorde that y can not remembre withowte grete horror and heuynes, y was drawyn of an euyl custome as y seyd afore.'

yche=each 133 l. 28.

ye=yea 86 l. 45 a; Rastell *Chron.* 274 (of Edw. IV) 'syttyng in the seate royall, in the great hall of Westmyster, with his septer in his hand, a question was axed of all the people, yf they wolde admitte hym to continue as kynge: to the whiche, with one voyce, all the people cryed there, ye'; so at the coronation of H. VI (Maskell *Monum. Rit.* III 72) the abp. of Canterbury proclaimed: 'if ye hold pays with hym say, yea, and holde vp handes. and than all the people cried with oon voyce, ye, ye'; so in the *Devyse of Henry VIII* (ibid. 73) the abp. was to ask: 'woll ye serue at this tyme, and geve your wills and assents to the same consecration, envnction and coronacion? Wherunto the people shall say with a grete voyce: ye, ye, ye, so be it, Kyng Henry, King Henry.'

yeef=give 184 l. 24; yeve 64 l. 31; yeven 70 l. 9, 182 l. 2, 25, 183 l. 1, 187 l. 14, 25, 188 l. 20, 190 l. 9, 236 l. 11; Stratmann 239; cf. yeldhall=guildhall in Machyn's *Diary* 108 etc.

yen (the yen *i. e.* theyen, the eyen) 45 l. 33; *Monk of Evesham,* ed. Arber 51 f. 'in the space of a twynkelyng of an ye'; ibid. 110 'myn yes opinde to the vse of seying'; ibid. 21 *bis* 'yes.'

yerdes 208 l. 39; yerdez 189 l. 30; Stratmann 238.

yeve=if 64 l. 17, 30; *Monk of Evesham* 50 'yeffe'; ibid. 111 'yefe'; ibid. 29 'yef'; Stratmann 239.

yey=they 129 l. 25.

ymage of the Trinite 122 l. 26, 130 l. 22; of the crucifix 122 l. 27, 130 l. 23, 131 l. 21; of Seynt Gregories piety 131 l. 17; for crystez collegge 186 l. 16.

yn=in 131 l. 31, 132 l. 38; *Monk of Evesham* 22, 110 etc.

ypocrace 238 l. 38; ypocras l. 40.

ys=is 180 l. 30; *Monk of Evesham* 23.

yt=it 137 l. 20, 191 l. 33; *Monk of Evesham* 51.

INDEX.

Abdike hundred Som. 16 l. 24.
Achirche 35 l. 29; Achurch 69 l. 8; 218 l. 22; Achurche 218 l. 22; Achwich 227 l. 38, 228 l. 42.
Acres, the master of St Thomas of 225 l. 39.
Addesham 162 l. 12.
Addirton, lady Margaret's servant 249 l. 42.
Ade, Thos., regular brother of St Mary's Ospringe (temp. Edw. IV) 139 l. 8, 11.
Agmondesham 54 l. 22.
Agnes, St 214 l. 6, 232 l. 14. *See* Annes.
Alban's, St, convent of, dispute between it and lady Margaret 65 l. 24; bequest to the 'ancores' there 132 l. 28.
Alcock, Jo. bp. Ely, founds Jes. coll. 1496 58 l. 21; cf. 256 l. 47.
Aldwyncle 69 l. 9; Alwincle 217 l. 35; Aldewyncle l. 22, 222 l. 34—6.
Alexander VI, pope, contemplates a crusade 65, 241—2.
Alflodnasse 254 l. 16.
Allerton hundred Dev. 17 l. 2.
alms 188 l. 34, 190 l. 3, 9.
almsmen and women 37.
Amesbury 51 l. 7.
Ancaster 86 l. 6.
anchorites 256 l. 45.
Andreas, Bern. 232 l. 9.
Andrews, abp. of St, Margaret queen of Scots gives him a prayer-book 88 n. 1.
Annes = Agnes 10 n. 1, 67 l. 30.
anniversaries 11 l. 31, 62 l. 3, 107 l. 13; twenty established by H. VII 95 l. 5; for lady Margaret at Westminster 105 l. 6.
Anthony, St 76 l. 24.
apparel, mourning, ordinances for 53—4.
Arthur, prince 66 l. 2, 70 l. 16, 232 l. 3, 22, 243 l. 3; birth and baptism 34—5; his marriage with Catharine of Arragon 71—3.
Arundell, earl of (temp. H. IV) 231 *l. 6; (1620)* 52 l. 17 b.
Ashby, Geo. 98 l. 45 a.
Ascham, Roger 238 l. 34.
Asellis, Simon de, official of [Hugh Balsham] bp. of Ely 175 l. 28.
Ashton, Hugh 153 l. 16, 181 l. 11, 12, 188—190, 206 l. 19, 23, 36, 212 l. 14, 213 l. 11, 216 l. 13, 217 l. 46, 223 l. 25, 46, 225 l. 35, 226 l. 45, 227 l. 18; prebendary of St Stephen's Westm. 254 l. 34; chapl. of Cresmere l. 41; building accounts of his chapel 254—5; lands bought for 255 l. 37; comptroller of lady Margaret's household, one of her exors. 119 l. 17 and n. 3, 141 l. 4, 142 l. 34, 143 l. 18, 40, 144 l. 17.
Ashton, Ri., abbot of Peterborough, wins an action against lady Margaret 68 l. 33.
Atkynson, Rob. notary public 161 l. 21.
Atkynson, Wm. D.D., his translation of 'The Imitation of Christ' printed under lady Margaret's patronage 87.
Atwicke 178 l. 20.
Atwode, Jo. 186 l. 25.
ave, number of *aves* that make the crown of our Lady 76 n. 1.
Aughton, Nic. 216 l. 44.
Auncell, Haukyn treas. of Cambridge 145 l. 23.
Aydon 225 l. 2.

Babraham (Badburham) 93 l. 28, 166 l. 37, 171 l. 35, 256 l. 27.
Bainbridge, Chri. abp. of York 215 l. 8.
Baker, Thos. 123 l. 17 and n. 3, 249 l. 16.
Balsham, Hugh, bp. of Ely, gives Horningsey vicarage to St John's hospital 175 l. 22, 177 l. 39.
Balsham, Jo. archd. of Ely 175 l. 28.
Banks, Wm., of Qu. coll. 258 l. 11.
Barbour, Tho. 249 l. 40.
Barbour, Wm. coroner 145 l. 21.
Barker, Jo. chapl., benefactor to Ospringe 163 l. 4.

Barletott, Rob. 165 l. 36.
Barnard, Rob. clk. 223 l. 25; Barnarde, Rob., master of Fotheringay coll. 193 l. 24.
Barnstaple 35 l. 20; gild of tanners and shoemakers founded by lady Margaret in that church 221 l. 33.
Barnwell conventual church 175 l. 16; Barnwell, prior of, commissary of the pope, in the litigation between St John's hospital and Reginald of Lynne, touching Horningsey vicarage (1278—9) 174—8.
Barra, Rob. decr. bac. preb. Sothwell 145 l. 14.
Barrington 104 l. 14.
Barrow, Tho., archd. of Colchester, his anniversary in St Mary's Cambridge 55 l. 14.
Bartholomew's, St, lady Margaret's bequest to 117 l. 16; prior of, *see* Bolton.
Bassingbourn 93 l. 28; Bassingbourne 129 l. 20; Bassyngborne 35 l. 33.
Batmanson, Dr 208 l. 29, 226 l. 22.
Baxster, Rowl. 207 l. 8, 208 l. 21, 209 l. 6, 260 l. 38.
Beach manor 104 l. 12.
Beaconsale, Mr 227 l. 8. *See* Bekynsal.
Beauchamp family of Bletsoe 1 l. 14; lord B. of Powyke 3 n. 1.
Beauchamp, Sir Jo. of Bletsoe, grandfather of lady Margaret 2 l. 30; ob. 1412 3 l. 4.
Beauchamp, Jo., uncle of lady Margaret 3 l. 3.
Beauchamp, Margaret, d. of Sir Jo. B. 2 l. 29; succeeds to the family estates 3 l. 4; marries 1) Sir Ol. St John of Lydiard Tregoze 3 l. 6; 2) after his death (in 1438) Jo. Beaufort 1st duke of Somerset, by whom she had one only child the lady Margaret l. 10; her dower l. 22; marries 3) Lionel lord Welles cir. 1447, who is slain 1461, leaving one son John, afterwards first visc. Welles 6 l. 9; admitted into fraternity at Croyland abbey 1464 15 l. 3; dies cir. 1482 17 l. 27; buried at Wimborne minster, where her dau. raises a tomb to her 18 l. 1, 59 l. 13; prayers for her soul l. 15—23; to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 2, 106 l. 16; the Margaret preacher to pray for her soul 94 l. 6.
Beauchamp, Roger de, baron of Bletsoe summoned to parliament 1363—79 3 n. 1 and 2.
Beauchamp, Roger, grandson to the above 3 n. 2.
Beaufort, name given to John of Gaunt's children by Cath. Swinford, from a castle of the name in France 2 l. 22.
Beaufort, Edm., earl and duke of Somerset, uncle of lady Margaret 3 l. 20.
Beaufort, Henry card. 51 l. 6; great uncle of lady Margaret l. 10.
Beaufort, Jo. e. of, grandfather of lady Margaret 2 n. 5, 13, 19.
Beaufort, John, first d. of Somerset, K. G. father of lady Margaret and grandson of John of Gaunt 2 l. 14, 7 l. 33, 8 l. 5, 13, 19, 126 l. 11; married Margaret Beauchamp 3 l. 10; died 27 May 1444 l. 13, 4 l. 16, probably by his own hand 3 n. 5; buried at Wimborne 18 l. 1, 59 l. 12; his daughter endows priests to pray for his soul there and at Windsor 59 l. 15—23; to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 1, 106 l. 15; lady Margaret's preacher to pray for his soul 94 l. 5.
Beaufort, Margaret, born at Bletsoe Beds. 1 l. 13; on the 31 May 2 l. 9 and n. 2; 1441 l. 2 and 13, rather than 1443 l. 9; her father John Beaufort first duke of Somerset l. 14; her mother Margaret Beauchamp l. 29; her grandmother Marg. Holland 38 l. 25; on her father's death 27 May 1444 inherits part of his estates 3 l. 22, 7 l. 33, 8 l. 5; ward of Wm. de la Pole earl of Suffolk 31 May 1444 4, 5; her knowledge of French 5 l. 11; of enough Latin to understand the rubric l. 17; skill in needlework l. 19 and n. 3; her abilities, memory, readiness, diligence 6 l. 3; her large library Engl. and Fr. l. 7; her suitors John de la Pole and Edmund earl of Richmond 6, 7; St Nicolas bid her take Edmund to her husband, when she was nine years old 7 l. 1 and 15; is married to John de la Pole 7 l. 21, 8 l. 1; the marriage is regarded as a nullity, and the king gives her in ward to his uterine brothers Edmund and Jasper Tudor 8 l. 17; marries Edmund Tudor 8 l. 22, earl of Richmond l. 29, who dies on the morrow of all souls 1456 9 l. 25; in 1455 the earl and countess petition in favour of Kirkstall abbey 9 l. 7; lives at Pembroke castle with her

brother-in-law, where 28th Jan. 145$\frac{9}{7}$ Hen. VII is born 9, 10; her dower 10 l. 7; marries Henry lord Stafford in or before 1459 12 l. 2, 14 n. 1; her father-in-law the duke of Buckingham bequeaths to her and her husband 400 marks 12 l. 10; lord Stafford her cousin l. 13 and p. 13; clause in her favour in acts of resumption 1 Edw. IV and 1464 14 l. 14, 15 l. 9, and 1473 18 l. 22; admitted into fraternity at Croyland abbey 1464 15 l. 3; inherits Deeping manor l. 7; advises Jasper earl of Pembroke 1471 to fly with her son to France 16 l. 10; did not herself leave the country n. 3; has a grant of the manors of Sampford and Aller Peverell Devon 1472 l. 16; lives at Sampford Peverell l. 20; has a licence from Edw. IV to convey to trustees for the use of her will manors in Somerset and Devon l. 21; her trustees bp. Stillington, Reg. Bray etc. 17 l. 3; her mother-in-law Ann duchess of Buckingham dies 20 Sept. 1480, and bequeaths to her certain books in Fr. and Engl. l. 6; her husband lord Henry Stafford dies 1482, will proved 4 May, the countess residuary legatee l. 15; they lived at Woking n. 3; death of her mother cir. 1482 l. 27; tomb erected by her for her parents in Wimborne minster 18 l. 2; marries Thomas 2nd lord Stanley l. 10, her third cousin l. 18 and p. 19; marriage settlement 20; present at the coronation of Ri. III 21 l. 15; livery from the royal wardrobe l. 16; bears up the queen's train 22 l. 4; her claims to the throne unknown to Buckingham, until they met as she was on a visit of devotion to our Lady of Worcester l. 29; she begs the duke to intercede for her son's recal, promising that he shall marry one of the daughters of Edw. IV 'without anything to be taken for the same espousals but only the king's favour' 23 l. 1; negotiates with Buckingham, bp. Morton, Reginald Bray, the dowager qu. Elizabeth, to place her son on the throne l. 24; her Welsh physician Lewis l. 30; her chapl. Christ. Urswyke l. 32; sends Hugh Conway to her son with money 24 l. 6, cf. 25 l. 1; act of parliament disabling her, for her *share in* her son's and Buckingham's treason, from inheriting lands or bearing any title, and confiscating her estates after her husband's death 24—26; her lands granted in reversion 26 l. 1; her husband to keep her without company or means of communicating with her son l. 25; Daniel's verses on her 28; her title to the crown in succession to H. VI 29 l. 7; act of parliament 1 H. VII repealing the acts against her and giving her power to dispose of her estates as effectually as any sole person not covert might do 30, 31; act confirming her marriage settlement 31 l. 11; statute saving to her her rights in the honour of Richmond l. 13; arms of Stanley impaling her arms on a seal of the lord and lady of the liberty of the honour of Richmond l. 21; at the coronation of H. VII, when she wept 'mervaylously' 32 l. 1; receives grants of lands in cos. Dorset and Somerset 1 H. VII l. 7; promotion of her servants Chr. Urswyke and Reg. Bray l. 21; her attachment to Elizabeth of York her daughter-in-law 33 l. 11; her uterine bro. Jo. visc. Welles married to Cecily the queen's sister l. 18; by patent 6 Febr. 148$\frac{5}{6}$ has licence to found a chantry at Guildford l. 22; said to have attempted to drain the Bedford level 34 l. 8; guardian 3 Aug. 1486 of the infant sons of the duke of Buckingham with an annuity of £1000 l. 14; her ordinances respecting the deliverance of a queen and the christening of the child 34, 35; has grants of lands 22 Mar. 148$\frac{9}{7}$ 35 l. 17; letter from Hatfield to Ri. Shirley her bailiff of Ware 36 l. 22; her almsmen and almswomen at Hatfield 37 l. 6, 188 l. 16, 198 l. 32; *i.e.* Bishops Hatfield 129 l. 28; her almshouse at Westminster 37 l. 18; sent for by the king on occasion of Simnel's (or Warbeck's) rebellion 38 l. 3; grant to her of manors in Essex l. 27; attends the queen from Greenwich to London, is a spectator of the queen's coronation at Westminster St Catharine's 1487, and of the coronation banquet 39 l. 1; at mass in St Stephen's Westm., and sits in the parliament chamber at the queen's right hand, has 'half estate and the terse also' l. 11; acts of par-

liament in her favour 3 H. VII l. 22; keeps Christmas 1487 in the court at Greenwich and is thrice cried largess by the heralds l. 31; her attire 40 l. 3; much at court 1488 41 l. 1; wears the livery of the garter l. 6 and 11; lives at Torrington co. Devon and gives to the clergyman the manor house and lands 42 l. 5; benefactor to the churches of Sampford Peverell l. 9, and Dedham l. 14; keeps Allhallows at Windsor l. 17; is present at St Paul's, when a sword and cap of maintenance, sent by Innocent VIII, is presented to the king l. 20; keeps Christmas 1488 in the court at Sheen 43 l. 1; resides often at Colyweston, where she finished the house begun by Ralph lord Cromwell l. 9, 44 n.; regulation of her household and hospitality 44; with the court Easter 1489 at Hertford 45 l. 1; Caxton dedicates to her 'the hystorye of kynge Blanchardyne' translated from Fr. at her command l. 4; presents of cowmfetts, ipocras and pike made by the corporation of Cambridge to the countess in the year ending 9 Sept. 1489 46 l. 29; is present at the birth of a princess 29 Nov. 1489, who as her godchild is named Margaret 47 l. 7; her present of a chest full of gold l. 16; spends Christmas 1489 and Candlemas 14$\frac{8}{9}\frac{9}{0}$ with the court at Westminster l. 18; presents Thos. Ridley to the churches of Ouston and Overston 1490 48 l. 6; at Ewelme l. 13; a letter to the earl of Ormond, thanking him for a pair of gloves l. 20; her estate at Woking, where she is visited by the king Sept. 1490 49 l. 14; has a band of minstrels l. 23, 56 l. 2; buys the advowson of Swineshead 49 l. 32; at Cressy Hall Surflet, where the bed on which she lay was long shewn 50 l. 5; feoffees of estates to the use of her will l. 13; 14 June 1492 Wm. Smyth instituted to Cheshunt rectory on her presentation l. 21; by act of parl. 1492 Jo. Hayes forfeits offices and fees held by her grant 51 l. 1; an act 1492 empowering her to enter upon lands in Wilts and Somersetsh. as heiress to her great uncle card. Beaufort l. 6; her letter (Windsor 12 Jan. 1493) to Oxford university, begging for leave of absence for Maurice Westbury, employed by her to teach certain young gentlemen at her finding 52 l. 1; her reformations of apparel for the time of mourning 8 H. VII 53 l. 7; the king's mother to wear the same mourning apparel as the queen l. 18; the king at Colyweston Oct. 1493 54 l. 8; 4 Nov. 1493 payment to her chaplain for masses l. 12; presents Hugh Oldham to Swineshead rectory 3 Feb. 1493 l. 16; and Ol. Dynham to Agmondesham rectory in 1493 l. 21; Walter Hylton's Ladder of Perfeccion printed in 1494 by her command l. 24, 55 l. 1; her soul to be prayed for on Barrow's anniversary at Great St Mary's Cambridge, by covenant dated 21 Jan. 1494 55 l. 14; Wm. Smyth made bp. of Lichfield by her influence 1494, and Hugh Oldham presented by her to Cheshunt l. 21; money paid to her 14 Aug. 1494 for Sir John Bracy singing before our Lady of the pewe 56 l. 1; on the eve of St Simon and St Jude 1494 goes with the court to Westminster, is present at the creation of prince Henry as duke of York Allhallows 1494, and at the subsequent justings l. 7; Gothic building over St Wenefred's well at Holywell built or improved by her l. 17; the king visits her at Latham 30 July 1495 57 l. 13; her arms there n. 1; the king at Colyweston 4—11 Sept. 1495 l. 15; St John's hospital in Lichfield ordered in 1495 to pray for the countess 58 l. 5; becomes acquainted with Jo. Fisher, who dines with her in 1495 l. 11; Hunsdon manor granted to her 11 H. VII l. 18; her name to be mentioned in the prayers of Jesus coll. Cambr. founded 1496 l. 21; 31 Dec. 1496 the abbot and convent of Westm. engage to provide a monk to say mass daily, while the world shall endure, for the countess l. 30; obtains licence to endow at Winborn a chantry priest to teach grammar and to pray for the health of her parents' souls and hers 59 l. 10, 120 l. 8, 121 l. 10; 1 Mar. 149$\frac{6}{7}$ obtains licence to endow four chaplains in St George's Windsor to pray for the souls of her parents and ancestors and for her soul 59 l. 20; visits Norwich with the king cir. 18 Aug. 1497 l. 30; poet of her household l. 33; Dec. 1496 and Mar. 1497

licences to found readers in theology in Oxford and Cambridge 60 l. 3; death of her uterine brother Jo. visc. Welles 9 Febr. 1497–8 l. 24; 1 Jul. 1498 £40 paid to her by the king cession money for Brecknock l. 32; the king visits her at Colyweston 7 Sept. 1498 61 l. 3; obtains from bp. of Lincoln a licence to have divine offices said in her chapels l. 5; costs of divine service in her chapels l. 10; holds at the font her grandson prince Edmond at the grey friars Greenwich 24 Febr. 149⅝ l. 13; obtains a patent 10 May 1499 to settle on Westm. abbey lands to the yearly value of £150 for the increase of the number of chantry monks and for the foundation of an anniversary 64 l. 1; appropriates to the abbey the churches of Swineshead and Cheshunt l. 7; recommends, in vain, Tho. Maunfeld B.A. for a fellowship in C.C.C.C. l. 12; letters written to her by the vicar of Trumpington (not Jo. Skelton) on behalf of Cambridge university 1498—9 63 l. 5; the countess, who since her mother's death was owner of Deeping manor, procures a commission 16 H. VII to determine the boundaries of Kesteven and Holland l. 10; letter to her son from Colyweston 14 Jan. about the Fr. king's debt to her, which she assures him shall, if recovered, be at his service 64 l. 6; would gladly have washed the clothes of Crusaders against the Turks 65 l. 7; in May 1501 an order is issued for the payment of back rents due to the convent of St Alban's out of her manor of Tidburst with Kendale l. 22; her bailiff Hen. Whelar and auditor Wm. Croke n. 6; recommends Thos. Pantry as superior bedel of arts at Oxford, who is elected 12 Oct. 1500 l. 33; writes to the king from Calais on his birth day St Annes [i.e. Agnes 28 Jan.] 1501 respecting the French king's debt 66 l. 11; Wm. Wall her lord's chaplain, whom she has clearly discharged l. 34; begs that her tenants may be kept for 'my lord of York, your faire swete son' 67 l. 1; recommends the bearer Feldying to an office in the gift of the bp. of Ely elect l. 13; wins a suit against the dean of Windsor Easter term 1501 68 l. 22; often engaged in litigation with ecclesiastical bodies l. 28, cf. 50 l. 26, 65 l. 22; Ri. Ashton abbot of Peterborough successful in an action against her relating to the manors of Torpel and Maxey and lordship of West Deeping 68 l. 33; Rob. Kirkton a succeeding abbot recovers rents due from the lordships of Thorp Waterville and Achurch and manor of Aldwyncle 69 l. 4; suit with Richard prior of Tunbridge l. 12; resides in the bp. of Lincoln's palace at Buckden in summer 1501, whence (23 Aug.) she writes to Oxford university, recommending Ri. Wottone as superior bedel of divinity l. 17; he is almost unanimously elected, as appears from a letter written to her by the university 16 Oct. 71 l. 1; letter written to her 1500—1 by the vicar of Trumpington for Cambridge university asking for a pension for Phil. Morgan M.D. l. 10; views a pageant 12 Nov. 1501 in honour of the marriage of prince Arthur l. 14; 15 Nov. gives a dinner to Spanish nobles and gentry at the Couldherber l. 28; present at various justs, banquets, disguisings, dances at Westm. and Richmond 21—28 Nov. 1501 73 l. 1; appoints Jo. Fisher cir. 1502 as her chaplain 74 l. 1; and confessor in succession to Dr. Ri. Fitzjames 75 l. 2; bp. Oldham also her confessor n. 1; her mortification, devotion and charity l. 12; rose a little after five l. 15; dined on the eating day at 10, on the fasting day at 11 l. 21; said daily the crown of our Lady, 63 aves 76 l. 8; used French books of meditation l. 10; her temperance and fasting l. 13; shirts and girdles of hair l. 27; was houshylde nearly a dozen times a year 77 l. 3; alms and visits to the poor l. 7; yearly maundy n. 4; molendinary privileges as lady of Deeping manor l. 11; relaxes these rights, by grant 14 May 17 H. VII Colyweston, in favour of the priory of Deeping St James, a dependency of Thorney abbey, which had granted perpetual suffrages for her soul and the soul of her son, their friends and progenitors 78 l. 1; a justice of the peace 79 l. 13; her endeavours to secure strict justice at her own charges l. 19; Cambridge university and town

submit their disputes to her 80 l. 5; she calls on them to name arbitrators l. 15; award made 11 July 1502 and signed by her l. 21; by agreement 12 May 1503 future disputes during her life were to be decided by her and by persons named by her l. 27; letter of the university to her complaining that the town refuses the vice-chancellor as judge, has procured a privy seal and sued certain scholars and one of the bedels to the point of outlawry 81 l. 9; another letter from the same, acknowledging her benefits and labours in their cause and promising to specify the articles in the composition with the town by which they are aggrieved 82 l. 14; gifts from the queen to her servants 13 Oct. 1502 and afterwards 83 l. 17; items in the university accounts 1501—2 relating to her l. 24; book of prayer printed by her command and the queen's l. 33 and n. 4; admitted to fraternity with religious houses 84 l. 3; *litterae sororitatis* granted to her by the prior and convent of Durham 1502 84—5; benefactress to the monasteries of Thorney, Peterborough, Spalding, Croyland, Bourn 86 l. 1; admitted late in 1502 member of St Katherine's gild in Stamford l. 9 and n. 3; and of Corpus Christi gild at Boston 87 l. 1; Wm. Atkynson D.D. translated by her order the Imitation of Jesus Christ (by Gerson or Tho. a Kempis?) in 1502, printed by Pynson under her auspices 27 June 1503, also by Wynkyn de Worde l. 3; Pynson prints a corrected ed. of the Sarum breviary at her expense l. 17; visited by the king and princess Margaret, affianced to James king of Scots, 5 July 1503 at Colyweston l. 20; ladies of her household married, July 1503, one at least in her domestic chapel Colyweston 88 l. 9; charges in Cambr. university accounts 1502—3 for letters to her and wine for one of her councillors, Mr Hormeston l. 16; conveys lands to Westm. abbey for the endowment of her divinity readers in the two universities 1503, charters dated 8 Sept. 89 l. 1; Dr Roper nominated to the countess by Oxford university 20 Mar. 1502—3 n. 1; rules prescribed by her for the professors 90; endowments of the chairs augmented 127 l. 10; letter Greenwich 17 July from the king to the countess, who by a letter sent by her confessor Fisher had requested (1) a general pardon, (2) leave to change a mortmain licence for Westminster for the benefit of Cambr. university (by founding Christ's college); she had made over to the king the debt due to her from the French king 91—93, 157 l. 34; royal licence 7 Feb. 150$\frac{3}{4}$ empowering her to endow a preacher in Cambr. university 93 l. 11; her charter 30 Oct. 1504 establishing the foundation, appointing John Fawne preacher, and defining the duties of the office 93—4; later history of the preachership 127 l. 15; the preacher to pray for her soul 94 l. 4; no such foundation designed by her at Oxford l. 21; she was to be commemorated in the masses established 16 July 1504 in H. VII's chapel Westm., and the 20 anniversaries instituted by him in cathedrals etc. 95 l. 1; her translation from Fr. in 1504 of 'the fourth book of the Imitation of Jesus Christ', printed by Pynson and Wynkyn de Worde l. 8; her husband the earl of Derby dies 29 July 1504 and by his will directs that her soul shall be prayed for in Burscough priory Lanc. l. 20; the king writes to her in 1504 asking leave to promote Fisher to a bishopric l. 27; she procures the bpric of Exeter for her former chaplain Hugh Oldham 96 l. 25; 1 Apr. 1505 manors of Maxey and Torpell conveyed to trustees for the uses of her will; 7 Mar. 150$\frac{4}{5}$ 20*s.* paid to her servant by the king for 'bremes' l. 33; in 1505 gives a second £10 towards the completion of Gt. St Mary's church Cambridge l. 36; visits that university 1504—5 97 l. 5; bp. Fisher prints at her desire a treatise on the 7 penitential psalms, first printed Pynson 1505, several times reprinted l. 13; vow of chastity made by her during the earl of Derby's life to her confessor Ri. Fitzjames, renewed after the earl's death 97—98; 17 Dec. 1505 the king founds an annual obiit at St George's Windsor, and directs prayers to be offered thereat for his mother's

soul 99 l. 1; her attention called to the decay of God's house Cambridge by bp. Fisher 100 l. 20; by royal licence 1 May 1505 she refounds it by the title of Christ's college 101 l. 3; 4 May letters patent empower her to appropriate to it the church of Malton l. 7; statutes framed 1506 101—3; the foundress to be remembered in all masses 102 l. 39; chambers reserved to her 103 l. 13; 14 July 1507 the abbey of St Mary de Pratis Creyke and the advowson of Manobre granted to her by letters patent and assigned by her to the college l. 28, 197 l. 26; other churches and manors granted by her 104 l. 6; Fuller's story of her crying *lente, lente*, when she saw a scholar called away for a flogging l. 22; 2 Mar. 150⅞ indenture between her and the convent of Westminster, for the foundation of two cantarists and a converse and for an anniversary for her soul 105—7; grants lands in Great Chesterford 105 l. 7; gives books, chalices, vestments and ornaments, and promises more, obtains papal bulls conferring on her masses as great efficacy as belonged to those said at *Scala Caeli* Rome l. 12; altar to be erected in H. VII's chapel about her tomb 106 l. 10; charges in Cambr. proctors' accounts 150⅞ for messages and a present to her, and for writing a copy of charters for her 107 l. 31; visits Cambridge with the king 23 Apr. 1506 108 l. 5; her stepson James Stanley becomes bp. of Ely 5 Nov. 1506, and grants to her 11 Nov. the next presentation to E. Derham rectory l. 10; Cambridge university dispenses with the residence of Dr Bekynshaw, employed by her l. 19; translates from Fr. 'The Mirroure of Golde for the sinfull soule' first printed by Pynson cir. 1507 108—9; letters written to her from Cambridge university 1507—8; her servant Holt 109 l. 32; her intention to convert St John's hospital into a college 110 l. 4; mentioned in an undated codicil to her will, not in the will itself dated 6 June 1508 n. 1; Wynkyn de Worde her printer l. 18; charges in 1508—9 for letters and gloves sent to her from Cambridge *university* l. 29; Hen. VII († 21 Apr. 1509) by will dated 29 Mar. appointed her an exor. 111 l. 8; his funeral sermon, preached by Fisher at St Paul's, is by her request printed by Wynkyn de Worde l. 13; Hen. VIII chooses his privy council by her advice l. 18; Henry Watson translates through her enticement 'the grete shyppe of fooles' from Fr. 112 l. 3; 29 June 1509 dies at Westminster l. 16; or Woking? n. 3; buried in H. VII's chapel l. 18; her sufferings l. 22; grief of her friends and servants 113 l. 1; her faith in transubstantiation l. 15; her character by bp. Fisher 113—4; by Fuller 115 l. 1; by Lodge l. 7; by Miss Halsted l. 33; her loss felt by rich and poor, learned and religious, gentle and simple 114 l. 23; her will dated 6 June 1508, proved more than 4 y. later, after a long chancery suit 117—122, 129—35; her burial, religious services, masses, doles 117 l. 5; mourning, hearses, torches, debts, servants' wages, exors. 118—9; foundations at Westminster and in the universities 119 l. 23; a close of land granted to trustees for an anchoress at Stamford l. 26; tomb and altars to be made at Westminster 120 l. 6; school and chantry at Winborn l. 8, 121 l. 10, 127 l. 22; lands charged with her debts, residue of estate to be applied to the wealth of her soul 120 l. 11; St John's coll. l. 20, 127 l. 1; servants and almsfolk 121 l. 5; Christ's college l. 13; house at Malton as a refuge from plague l. 17; chapel furniture l. 23; bp. Fox and Hen. Horneby allowed to alter her will l. 28; vestments for Winborn minster 122 l. 4, 132 l. 13; plate for Christ's coll. 122, 130—1; and vestments 131; book with her arms there 123 l. 1; sermon preached at her month's mind by bp. Fisher and printed by Wynkyn de Worde l. 6; reprinted by Tho. Baker 1708 l. 15; a copy with his MS. notes n. 3; reprinted with these notes by Jo. Hymers Cambr. 1840; a copy in MS. 157 l. 31; her tomb at Westm., the work of Pietro Torrigiano 123—6, 200 l. 30; Wm. Bolton, prior of St Bartholomew's, controller of the work 199 l. 1, 200 l. 16, 201 l. 6; payments for the tomb 200—1; epi-

taph by Erasmus, for which he received 20*s.* 124 l. 3, 200 l. 33; latin elegy by John Skelton 16 Aug. 1516 124 l. 15; Engl. translation n. 2; arms about the tomb 124—5; where engraved 125 l. 25; her seal 126 l. 4; arms at Christ's and St John's l. 14; portraits l. 18; Bassingbourne manor, recovered to her use from Sir Adrian Fortescue, to be assigned for payment of her debts and performing her will 129 l. 19; legacies made at Bishops Hatfield 15 Febr. 24 Hen. VII l. 26; to Christ's college crucifixes, chalices, patens, images, basons for the altar, candlesticks, cruets, a 'scopp with the sprinkell' for holy water, censers, 'shipps', altar cloths, chasuble, tunicles, cope 130—1; to 'oure chapell at Westminster' a 'portuous' and a book of prayers with images, the primer and psalter, to be chained there, cruets, a 'paxbrede', a sacring bell, basons, a crucifix 131—2; to Durham monastery a Sarum massbook, altarcloths, a chasuble, two tunicles, a cope 132 l. 8; to Tateshall a chasuble, two tunicles, one cope l. 16; a vestment and money to the friars in Ware l. 17; money to the friars in Richmond, Northampton, Greenwich, Stamford; to the monks of Mountgrace; to the charterhouses of Shene and within London; to Sion house; to Jes. coll. Cambr., to the nuns of Stamford, to the anchorites of of Stamford, St Alban's, Westminster, Feversham, London in the Wall l. 19; to Colyweston church a chalice, massbook and vestment l. 30; to the king a French illustrated book of stories, beginning with Genesis, Froissart vol. II, Boccaccio illustrated, Lydgate's Troy book, 5 of her best cups of gold l. 33; to the queen of Scots a girdle of gold l. 40; to the queen a girdle and cup of gold 133 l. 2; to Mary princess of Castile a cup of gold and 'salt of berall' l. 7; to lady Jane and to dame Eleanor Verney £20 each l. 11; to the bps. of Winchester and Rochester and to lord Herbert plate l. 13; to Mrs Parker plate, jewels, furniture, bedding, and 'a booke of velom of Gower in Englisshe' l. 26; to Mr Lovell a cup of gold 134 l. 5; to John St John 6 bowls parcel gilt, furniture and bedding, Chaucer's Canterbury tales l. 8; to Alex. Frognale 2 bowls parcel gilt, furniture and bedding, Magna Carta printed in French l. 22; to Mr Marney a pot of gold l. 30; annuities (and in some cases money also) to Edith Fowler, Ri. and Marg. Stukeley, Eliz. Massy, Perott the French woman, Wm. Elmer, Hen. Coke l. 32, 135 l. 29; to Mrs Stanopp a chain of gold and 5 marks 135 l. 5; to her chancellor Dr Horneby, Sir Jo. St John her chamberlain, Wm. Bedell her treasurer, Dr Wilford her confessor and John Fotehede, plate l. 8, 188 l. 3; agreement between her and bp. Stanley 10 March 24 H. VII for the conversion of the religious house of regular brethren called St John's Cambridge into a college of secular persons studying in arts and theology 135—6, 146 l. 6; bp. Stanley withdrew his consent after her death, because he had not sealed 137 l. 8, 32; bp. Stanley grants the old house to her exors. 31 Dec. 1510 140—4; an earlier grant 7 Mar. $15\frac{0}{10}$ 145—53; an Engl. indenture to the same purpose 12 Dec. 1510 153—7; inventory of her wardrobe and furniture 28 Oct. 21 H. VII 178—9; her exors' balance sheet 2 H. VIII 179—80; payment to Jas. Morrez towards building Christ's coll. of her bequest 180 l. 16; accounts of her exors. 25 June 1 H. VIII—24 Jan. 2 H. VIII 180—92; Rob. Fremyngam treas. of her chamber 181 l. 14, 191 l. 30; bequests to Chr. coll. 182; to Westm. abbey 182 l. 25; to St John's coll., Bourne, Tatishall, Wimborn 183; to her servants 183 l. 30; reward to divers of the chapel attending the month's mind 184 l. 6; to exhibition of her scholars l. 17, 185 l. 26, 188 l. 1; dole at Hatfield at the month's mind 184 l. 21; dole at Wimborn at the dirge and mass l. 23; to James Morez for the painter, for two portraits of the countess 185 l. 12; to Wolff the painter l. 19; to Hen. Parker esq. for money received by her at his children's christening l. 22; to the abbot of Westm. for her burial £30 186 l. 1; and 112*s.* 190 l. 12; debt to the sadler 187 l. 22; to lady Scroop for a

ring that the countess had of her l. 34; funeral expenses, ransom of prisoners, alms, religious services, torchbearers, hearses, leading of the body, scutcheons, banners, mourning, a majesty to lay upon the tomb, heralds, to the friars observants of Greenwich for wine 188—190; expenses of household 190—1; probate of will 191 l. 5; paid for the building of Christ's coll. of such money as was found in her coffers l. 15; accounts of exors. 24 Jan. 2 H. VIII—19 June 4 H. VIII 192—9; to Maynerd the painter in part payment for her picture in Chr. coll. 60*s.* 198 l. 23; to Hen. Ludelowe her cook a half-year's wages 40*s.* 199 l. 26; accounts of her exors. 19 June 4 H. VIII—18 Jan. 6 H. VIII 199—204; to garter king of arms for 8 scutcheons for her tomb 200 l. 23; to Maynard the painter for her picture and image 33*s.* 4*d.* l. 36, and for making patterns for her tomb £4. 13*s.* 4*d.* 201 l. 1; expenses relating to her will, dinner to Wolsey and to the judges 202—4; accounts of exors. 18 Jan. 6 H. VIII—31 July 8 H. VIII 205—210; to Wolsey for his diligence about certain of her lands 205 l. 28; to the king's hanaper for a pardon to discharge the exors. in regard to the profits of her lands 209 l. 8; accounts of exors. 31 July 8 H. VIII—23 May 10 H. VIII 210—2; do. from 25 June 1 H. VIII to 23 May 10 H. VIII 225—7; signs the warrants for funeral expenses of H. VII 215 l. 7; also for his legacy to the friars observants l. 20; grant to her of Wokking manor l. 12; her servant Jas. Morice l. 24 (see *Morice*); her gentleman usher Wm. Pole l. 28, 33, 217 l. 28; charges on her lands 29 June 1509 215 l. 37; inventory of her goods 216 l. 8; her mansion Coldharborough l. 22; her clerk of the signet Gryffyn Richardes l. 27; her lands in Kent l. 34; services rendered to her by Geo. Saundis l. 41; by Nic. Aughton l. 44; by Jo. Holt 217 l. 3; by Edw. Heven l. 8; by Edw. Vaus l. 13; by Tho. Hobson l. 16, 24; by Edw. Vavasour l. 40; by Geo. Kyrkeham 216 l. 1, 217 l. 33; her lands in the king's hands 216—229; *grant to her exors.* of the site of St John's hospital Cambr. 217 l. 42; her chantry at Wymbourne 218 l. 10; services rendered to her by Geo. Fraunces l. 26; by Rog. Radclyf 219 l. 17, 224 l. 19; her house 'the Roiall' in London 219 l. 20; money owed her by Louis XII l. 32; her bailiff of Ware Ri. Shurley l. 27, 220 l. 9; services rendered to her by Tho. Farding 220 l. 24; by Edw. Vavisour and Tho. Rowse l. 38; monastery of Bourne founded by her l. 32; agreement between her and the convent of Peterborough 221 l. 13; deed of, incorporating the guild of tanners and shoemakers in Barnstaple church l. 34; lands of, made over to the dean and canons of St George's Windsor 222 l. 29; Sir Ri. Cholmondeley steward of her manor of Cotyngham Langton l. 45; foundress of Hawtemprice monastery 223 l. 6; pardon and release to her exors. l. 42; her letter to the mayor of Coventry 229, 230; spoke French, but neither Spanish nor Latin 231 l. 21; bore Henry of Richmond after her husband's death 232 l. 22; speech of bp. Fisher before her at Cambridge [1506] l. 21, 234 l. 38, 249; her speech to the earl of Pembroke 232 l. 46; restrains her son from returning to England 233 l. 9; her courage l. 18; her vow of chastity l. 39, 250 l. 46; her pilgrimage to our Lady of Worcester 233 l. 46; estates and plate restored to her 235 l. 11, 36, 237 l. 13; gift of a goblet to her 235 l. 31, 237 l. 11; her servant Chr. Sandes 235 l. 32; her relations with qu. Elizabeth and influence on her son 236 l. 27, 240 l. 44; grant of lands to the abbey of Brunne 236 l. 42; grant of the next vacant canonry in St George's Windsor 237 l. 3; her bailiff of Ware l. 24; reconciles the convents of Syon and Spalding 239 l. 3; her picture in St John's hall l. 22; her patronage of letters l. 28; plot against her life 240 l. 8; at Shene 21 Dec. 1497 l. 28; her rights in the isle of Purbeck invaded by Harry Uvedale l. 39; opposed to the premature marriage of princess Margaret 241 l. 5; her confessors Ri. Fitzjames and Jo. Fisher 243 l. 23, 246 l. 46, 254 l. 2; her payment as member of a gild 245 l. 36; her house at Colyweston

246 l. 13; her professorship l. 27; by Fisher's advice diverts her bounty from Westminster to Chr. coll. Cambr. 246—7; her preachership 247 l. 42; procures an indulgence from fasting 20 May 1504 l. 47; obtains a sanction to hold on 13 Aug. a yearly feast 'of our most sweet Saviour Jesus' 248 l. 4; death of her husband the earl of Derby l. 8; St John's college bound to pray for her soul, bp. Fisher being indebted to her not less than to his own mother l. 40; at Cambridge in 1506 249 l. 6, cf. l. 23; consulted by Qu. coll. about the appointment of a master l. 39, 42, 48; induces Edw. d. of Buckingham to bestow lands on Qu. coll. 250 l. 17; visits Cambridge 1505 l. 27; visited by the king 9 Aug. 1508 251 l. 43; urged by Oxford men to found a college there on the foundation of St Frideswide's, by bp. Fisher to found St John's on the foundation of the hospital; her exertions to procure the consent of king and pope and bp. of Ely 252—3; before the deed is sealed, dies on the 29 June at Westminster, where she is buried 253 l. 10; commends H. VIII to Fisher's care 254 l. 2; her letter on behalf of Qu. coll. l. 15; jewels and plate given by her to Chr. coll. 257 l. 13; elegy on her by Skelton l. 21; portrait at Knowsley l. 23; Fisher jealous of her rights as foundress 258 l. 43; Jo. Wolf painter employed on escutcheons for her pall 259 l. 44; her gift of a primer and psalter to Elizabeth lady Scrope, *see* gloss. s. v. *primer*.

Bedehampton manor 20 l. 16.

Bedell, Wm. treas. of lady Margaret's household, bequest to 135 l. 18; 216 l. 14, 223 l. 27, 225 l. 36, 227 l. 18.

bedelship of divinity Oxford, canvassing for (1501) 69—71.

Bedford Level 34 l. 8.

Bedford, Hilkiah 249 l. 16.

Bekynsal, Mr 216 l. 15; Bekynsals, Rob. 254 l. 30; Bekynshaw, Dr 251 l. 41; the univ. of Cambr. dispenses with his residence 108 l. 19. *See* Beaconsale.

Berdesay manor Yorksh. 9 l. 16.

Berdmondsey abbey, lady Margaret's bequest to 117 l. 18.

Berkeley, lady, j. p. 79 n. 2.

Berkhampstede, Hen. VI there 31 May 1444 5 l. 4.

Billing 222 l. 24; Billyng (Mycull Billynge) 20 l. 19.

Billingburgh 222 l. 27.

Bingham (Byngham), Wm., parson of St John Zachary Lond., founds (temp. H. VI) God's house in Milne Street Cambridge 100, 251 l. 4; to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 3.

birds of prey not to be kept in college 102 l. 30.

Blagge, Mr 196 l. 21.

Blakburboty 35 l. 21.

Blen, hosp. of St John of (12 Mar. 23 H. III) 170 l. 8.

Bletsoe co. Beds. lady Margaret born there 1 l. 13; seat of the Beauchamps 2 l. 30, 3 n. 1 and 2; of the St Johns l. 8; a carpet worked by lady Margaret with the arms and matches of the St John family kept there and often called for by James I 5 l. 20 and n. 3.

Bokas, John, on vellum, limned 132 l. 37.

Bokenham, Wm. v. c. of Cambr. $150\frac{8}{9}$, his accounts 110—1.

Boleyn, Sir Tho. 237 l. 41.

Bolton, Jo. bladesmith of Bolton Lanc., excepted from pardon 12 Oct. 25 H. IV 169 l. 19.

Bolton, Wm., prior of St Bartholomews, employed on lady Margaret's tomb 199 l. 1, 200 l. 14, 201 l. 6 and n. 1, 260 l. 22.

Boner, Ri. 228 l. 1.

books 17 l. 11; chained 257 l. 45, 258 l. 17.

Bordeaux, constables of 169 l. 38.

Borstall 163 l. 5.

Boseley manor 20 l. 11.

Boston 36 l. 7, 93 l. 30, 215 l. 25, 217 l. 6, 219 l. 44, 227 l. 42, 229 l. 23; gild of Corpus Christi there, lady Margaret admitted a member of (1502) 87 l. 1.

Bothe, Edm. of the jewel house 257 l. 14.

Bottesham (Bokes) 171 l. 35.

Bourn, Linc. 93 l. 30; Bourne (Burne) park 217 l. 24, 219 l. 43, 222 l. 9, 223 l. 33, 228 l. 24; Burne 227 l. 27; Bourne (Breune) monastery of St Peter and St Paul founded by lady Margaret 220 l. 28, 86 l. 7, 183 l. 2, 10, 236 l. 44.

Bourne Cambs. (Brumee, Brunne) 165 l. 31, 171 l. 32.

Bovetracy 35 l. 21.

Brabon, Jo. 215 l. 41.

Brackenbury (Brakenbury), Sir Rob. 235 l. 23, 42, 237 l. 16.

Bracy, Sir John, his wages for singing before our Lady of the pewe 56 l. 5.
Bradford, Wm. of Qu. coll. 250 l. 36.
Bray, lady 246 l. 15.
Bray, Sir Reg. a trustee to whom estates were conveyed under Edw. IV for lady Margaret's will 17 l. 4; trustee on her marriage with lord Stanley 20 l. 9; steward of her household engaged in the plot for placing her son on the throne 23 l. 25, 32; privy councillor, K. G. 32 l. 28; dies in 1503 33 l. 2; his life by Wm. Bray and grants to him n. 1; has a licence to found a chantry in Trin. ch. Guildford 6 Febr. 148⅝ 33 l. 23; carries a salt of gold at prince Arthur's christening 35 l. 15; at Windsor at Whitsuntide 1488 42 l. 3; at Sheen at Christmas 1488 43 l. 8; commissioner to settle the boundaries of Kesteven and Holland 16 H. VII 63 l. 18; orders arrears of rent to be paid to St Alban's May 1501 65 l. 29; sold manors in Midds. to lady Margaret 89 l. 8; 220 l. 4, 234 l. 16, 236 l. 24, 240 l. 45, 248 l. 30, 254 l. 18.
Brecknock, bp. Morton imprisoned there 23 l. 11; cession money paid to lady Margaret for 61 l. 2.
breviary, Sarum, printed at lady Margaret's expense by Pynson 87 l. 17.
Brightmede manor 26 n. 2.
Briknell the judge, nine yards of cloth given to him for his counsel 208 l. 40.
Brittany, Henry of Richmond driven thither by stress of weather, remains there during the reign of Edw. IV 16 l. 12, 232 l. 44, 233 l. 1, 234; Hugh Conway sent to him there 24 l. 5; the duke gives help l. 14; the Courtenays, lord Welles, the marq. of Dorset, join Henry there l. 24.
Broke, Mr, serj. at law 202 l. 20, 226 l. 22.
Bromehall 259 l. 17, 22.
Bromehill 104 n. 4.
Bromlegh 196 l. 3.
Brooklee, John, to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 3.
Brudenell, Rob. serj. 223 l. 26.
Brumstone 162 l. 29.
Bryan, Reg., bp. of Worcester 98 l. 44 b.
Brykehed, Miles and Joan 228 l. 41.
Buckden, lady Margaret there in 1501 69 l. 18, 70 l. 10 (Buckdoone).
Buckingham, Edw. duke of, benefactor to Qu. coll. 1505 250 l. 13.
Buckingham, Henry, duke of, *see* Stafford.
Buckingham, Humphrey Stafford first duke of, lady Margaret's father-in-law, slain at Northampton 10 July 1460, bequeaths 400 marks to his son and daughter in law 12 l. 3; his widow Ann married Walter Blount lord Mountjoy, whom she survived, dying 20 Sept. 1480, and bequeathing 4 books to lady Margaret 17 l. 6.
Bucton Vndertheblen 166 l. 13; Bocton under the Blean 168 l. 31.
Budden, Jo. 234 l. 15.
bull of pope Innocent in favour of St John's hospital 171—3; do. of pope Clement 173 l. 34; of Innocent IV in favour of royal chapels 173—4; of Nic. IV (? III) confirming the right of St John's hospital to Horningsey vicarage 175 l. 12; bulls for Chr. coll. 184 l. 29, 185 l. 30; for St John's 187 l. 11; papal 247 l. 47.
Bulston hundred Som. 16 l. 24.
Burgavenny lord 226 l. 44.
Burgh, Sir Tho. 26 n. 1.
Burgoyn, John, auditor 202 l. 40; Burgoyne, Jo. gent., bp. Stanley's commissary for delivering St John's hospital to the exors. 143 l. 24.
Burgoyne Wm. D.D. 145 l. 10.
Burscough priory 95 l. 24.
Burye, Jo. mayor of Cambridge 145 l. 20.
Bygot, servant of lady Margaret 83 l. 21.

Calais 66 l. 8, 67 l. 29; treasurers and victuallers of 169 l. 34.
Caldecote in Cambs. 171 l. 32; in Northants. 35 l. 29.
Calvert, secr., recommends by the king's command (1622) a cook to the grocers' company 70 l. 35 b.
Cambridge, lands in, given to St John's hospital 36 Edw. III 165 l. 30; do. 12 July 21 Edw. III 166 l. 30, 36; 171 l. 31; dean of 176 l. 3, 177 l. 1; St Mary's church 176 l. 28; vow of chastity taken by the widow of Wm. Bernard (1385) in the church of the friars minors 99 l. 7 b; foundation of Christ's coll. 100—4; God's house in Milne Street 100 l. 5; removed to Preachers' street l. 10; 251 l. 4;

dole to the poor of St Botolph's 254 l. 26; gifts from the corporation in 1489 to lady Margaret 46—7; to her minstrels 1491 49 l. 27; university covenants 21 Jan. 1494 for an anniversary of Tho. Barrow in St Mary's church 55 l. 14; disputes between town and university in 1502 and 1503, and two letters from the university to lady Margaret 79—83; proctors' accounts for letters written to her by the vicar of Trumpington 83 l. 24; St Peter's without Trumpington gates appropriated to St John's hospital 171 l. 28; speech of bp. Fisher there 232 l. 20, 234 l. 36, 248 l. 45; H. VII there with lady Margaret; his gifts 249 l. 5, 34; lady Margaret's visit (1505) 250 l. 27; designed foundation of Christ's coll. 91—2; lady Margaret's benefaction to St Mary's 97 l. 3; her visit to the university l. 5; her professorship 60, 89—90, 119 l. 25, 127 l. 12, 246 l. 27; her preachership 93—4, 119 l. 25, 247 l. 42; university accounts 1502—3 mention letters to the king's mother and wine given to her counsellor Hormeston 88 l. 16; proctors' accounts (1505/6) 107—8; visited by H. VII and Lady Margaret (1506) 108 l. 5; university dispenses with Dr Bekynshaw's residence l. 19; proctors' accounts (1507/8) 109 l. 32; hospital of St John 109—110; charges in the vicechancellor's accounts (1508/9) 110—1; Cambridge from London, costs of journey 193 l. 36; from Greenwich l. 13; from Bromlegh 196 l. 3.
Candlemas day 47 l. 25.
Canford 36 l. 3; gt. C. manor 32 l. 10.
Canterbury, prior and chapter of, confirm (13 Febr. 15 19/10) the appropriation of Ospringe hospital to St John's coll. 161 l. 23; indenture (3 Nov. 11 H. VIII) with St John's coll. relating to lands of St Mary's Ospringe 162 l. 9.
Canwyke, Laur. 227 l. 7.
Capon, Dr. (?) 238 l. 41.
cards forbidden in college except at Christmas 102 l. 31.
Carleton, Wm. 208 l. 13.
Carmarthen, Edmund earl of Richmond buried in the house of grey friars there 10 l. 8; Hen. VII grants to the friars a yearly rent of £8 for a daily chantry mass and perpetual anniversary for his father's soul 11 l. 30.
Carnewell, Pet. of 178 l. 11.
Castile, Mary princess of 216 l. 11, 225 l. 42.
Catesasshe 35 l. 24.
Catherine of Arragon, her marriage with prince Arthur 71—3; 231 l. 21, 232 l. 4, 242 l. 39, 243 l. 3, 244 l. 9, 248 l. 27.
Caxton, lady Margaret there 97 l. 8.
Caxton, Wm., dedicates to lady Margaret 'the hystorye of kynge Blanchardyne,' the translation of a Fr. book which she had bought of him 45—6.
Cecily, dau. of Edw. IV, wife of visc. Welles 60 l. 30, 231 l. 38, 234 l. 29.
Cecyll, Ri. 227 l. 26.
Cesterfeld [or Westerfeld], Nic. of, proctor of Reg. of Lynne 177 l. 6, 13.
Cestreton, Alex. of, clk. 176 l. 37.
chairs and carriages 41 n. 1.
Chamber, Dr 216 l. 15, 226 l. 45.
chantries 11 l. 31, 33 l. 27, 59 l. 14, 22, 62 l. 2, 93 l. 12, 105 l. 4 and 16, 106 l. 1, 107 l. 3, 120 l. 9, 121 l. 10, 127 l. 22; Gardiner in Haweis *Sketches of the Reformation* 44; Cooper *Ath. Cant.* 1 496 a; chantry priests taught grammar 240 l. 23, 259 l. 28.
Chappell Brampton 222 l. 24.
Charlton Canvile 51 l. 9.
Charterhouse, the brethren of, admit lady Margaret to confraternity 84 l. 6; Charterhouse London, bequest to 132 l. 24.
Chartham 162 l. 13, 166 l. 14.
chastity, vows of 97—8, 233 l. 36, 250 l. 46; see *Lives of Phil. Howard, earl of Arundel, and of Anne Dacres, his wife* (1861) 198—201.
Chaucer, the Canterbury tales on vellum 134 l. 21.
Cheap, the standard in 71 l. 17.
Chester, chamberlains of 169 l. 35.
Chesterford, Great 105 l. 9.
Chesthunt, (Cheshunt) 35 l. 26, 93 l. 27; the church appropriated to Westminster abbey 62 l. 9.
Chiselhurst 220 l. 19.
Cholmondley (Cholmeley), Sir Ri. 216 l. 3, 222 l. 41.
Christ Church, London, lady Margaret's bequest to 117 l. 15.
Christ's college, lady Margaret's intended benefaction to Westminster diverted to its foundation 65 l. 17, 91—3, 247 l. 36; its members to be preferred in the election to the Margaret preachership 93 l. 34; foundation of 100—4, 119 l. 26; lands given to 121 l. 13;

plate, jewels, etc. l. 26, 122, 130—1; book in the library 123 l. 1; lady Margaret's arms and portraits there 126 l. 14, 18; money paid for the building 180 l. 11, 16, 186 l. 32, 191 l. 15, 197—8, 226 l. 6, 19; plate and stuff delivered to 181 l. 23, 182, 216 l. 15, 257 l. 13; bulls for 184 l. 27, 185 l. 30, 226 l. 1; image made for, by Maynerd Waywyke 186 l. 15; works done there by Ol. Scalez l. 18; painted books for l. 27; paid to the clerks of the signet for writing a book and enrolling it in chancery 187 l. 6, 190 l. 21; Creke appropriated to 197 l. 32; Edw. Fouke one of the fellows 198 l. 3; 4 staves garnished for the coll. by Jo. Moundey goldsmith l. 17; picture of the foundress by Maynerde l. 23; a scholar pertaining to bp. Stanley maintained by the exors. 199 l. 9; a fire-ball of tin given to 192 l. 8, 211 l. 29; livery bought at Sturbridge fair 251 l. 18; twelve pence a week (in Dec. 1586 3*s.*) for commons l. 22.

christening of a royal infant, ordinances for 34 l. 22.

Christmas 39 l. 31; lord of misrule 47 l. 23; Christmas prince 238 l. 44.

Clarence, Geo. d. of, has grant of the honour of Richmond from Edw. IV 14 l. 11; confirmed by H. VI 16 l. 7.

Clavering 166 l. 36.

Clegge, Harry 246 l. 18.

Clement, pope, his bull in favour of Ospringe 173 l. 34.

clergy vote £12,000 for a crusade in 1500 65 l. 6.

Cobb, freemason 254 l. 47, 255 l. 13, 23, 28.

Cobeham, Eleanor dau. of Sir Reginald, excepted from pardon 12 Oct. 25 H. IV 169 l. 18.

Cobham 220 l. 19.

Cok, Paul, of the chancery 207 l. 4.

Cokiscrofte in Eslynge 161 l. 35.

Coldehareburgh (Coldeharborough, Couldherber) in Thames Street in the parish of Allhallows the less Lond. 36 l. 14, 71 l. 30 and n. 4, 216 l. 22.

Cole, Wm. 98 n. 1.

Colet, Dr Jo. 244 l. 36.

Colham 89 l. 5.

Collyng, Wm. 255 l. 24.

Colne Wake 38 l. 24, 30; Colneywake 222 l. 27.

Colyngham manor Yorksh. 9 l. 15.

Colyweston 35 l. 29, 43 l. 10, 44 n., 53 l. 5, 54 l. 9, 58 l. 1, 61 l. 4, 64 l. 35, 83 l. 32, 88 l. 1—8, 14 and n. 3, 216 l. 29, 230 l. 10, 237 l. 44, 246 l. 8, 249 l. 38; Colyweston, lady Margaret there 14 May 17 H. VII 79 l. 7; Colyweston, bequest to the parish church 132 l. 31.

Comartyn, co. Devon 216 l. 45.

Combe 220 l. 19.

Combemartyn 35 l. 19 and 23, 36 l. 11.

Comberton (Cumb.) 171 l. 31.

commons in college, a shilling a week 251 l. 22.

Compton, Mr 194 l. 35, 226 l. 21; Compton, Wm. 215 l. 42, 219 l. 23, 221 l. 21, 222 l. 33.

confraternity, letters of 84—5, 245 l. 32; Roy *Read me and be not wroth*, ed. Arber 85 'Many a pover fryer ye do fede | of youre bounteous charite. | wherfore ye were made sister | in the last general chapter | of our whole confraternitie. | by meanes wherof ye are partetaker | of our watchynge, fast and prayer, | remembrynge you in our memento. | there is no daye that commeth to passe, | but ye have parte of many a masse, | preservynge you from çarfull wo.'

Conington 176 l. 5.

Conway, Hugh 24 l. 7.

Conyngesby, Mr, payment to him for examining the title-deeds of St John's 201 l. 28; Conyngesby, Humphr. king's serj. 223 l. 24; Conyngsbye 80 l. 19.

Copcot, Jo. 251 l. 23.

Copwode, Jo., Mr Blagge's clerk, redemption of the annuity granted to him out of St John's hospital 196 l. 20.

Corfe manor 32 l. 8, 36 l. 2.

Cornwall, duchy of 169 l. 40.

Corpus Christi coll. Cambridge, refuses lady Margaret's recommendation of Thos. Maunfeld for a fellowship 62—3.

Coryryvell 229 l. 5; *see* Currey Ryvell.

Cotenham, Alan of, clk. 176 l. 38.

Cotmont, Richard, servant of lady Margaret 86 l. 13.

Coton (Cotes) 171 l. 31.

Cottyngham in Yorkshire 20 l. 20.

Cotyngham Langton 222 l. 43.

court interference in the appointment to petty offices 65—6, 69—71.

Courtenay, Kath. countess of

Devon, her vow of chastity 98 l. 37; 6th dau. of Edw. IV 251 l. 2.
Cranefeld, Rog., master of St Mary's hospital Ospringe 163 l. 29.
Cressy hall, Surflet 50 l. 6.
Creyke (Creke), abbey of St Mary de pratis there, granted to lady Margaret for Christ's coll. 14 July 1507 103 l. 28, 197 l. 32.
Croke, Wm., auditor to lady Margaret 66 l. 37, 255 l. 39.
Cromwell, Ralph lord 43 l. 11.
Cromwell, Tho. 243 l. 36.
Croyland abbey 113 n. 1; lady Margaret and her mother admitted into fraternity 1464 15 l. 3.
Crusade, proposed in 1500 65; in 1499—1507 241—2.
Crutched friars, lady Margaret's bequest to 117 l. 16.
Currey Ryvell manor Som. 16 l. 23; Curry Revel 120 l. 11; see Coryryvell.
Curwen, Benet 193 l. 29, 196 l. 2.
Cutte Sir Jo. 215 l. 10, 222 l. 23.

daisy, device of lady Margaret 122 n. 3.
Dalbere 35 l. 26.
Dalberekes 35 l. 26.
Damay, Edm., burgess of Cambridge 145 l. 24.
Danet, Gerard 224 l. 38, 227 l. 2.
Danthorpe 178 l. 20.
Darrell, Rob., master of St Mary's Ospringe (temp. Edw. IV) 139 l. 6, 10.
Dartford manor 20 n. 2.
Daubeney, Sir Elias 50 l. 17.
Davers, Alice (1625) 246 l. 32.
Day, Howell ap, chapl. of St Wenefrede's well 239 l. 46.
Dedham 42 l. 14.
Deeping, the convent of, admit lady Margaret to confraternity 84 l. 6; St James and St John 93 l. 29; lady Margaret's molendinary rights relaxed in 1502 in favour of the priory of Deeping St James 77—9; St Guthlac's parish 78 l. 29; manor 15 l. 5, 63 l. 14; Deeping, West 69 l. 2; Deping Market n. 1; Deping 218 l. 46, 221 l. 17, 225 l. 7, 228 l. 7; Depyng 219 l. 43, 221 l. 17, 225 l. 7, 228 l. 7.
degrees in divinity 90 n. 1.
Denny, Mr, of the exchequer 202 l. 16.
Derham, Norf. 207 l. 38.
Derlyng, Ri. of London 162 l. 41.
Dermer, Jo., M. A. 145 l. 16.
Dertford 220 l. 19.
Dertyngton 35 l. 20.
Devon, Hen. Courtney earl of 229 l. 9.
Devonshire, Kateryne countess of, sum due by her to the exors. 212—3, 225 l. 38, 226 l. 26, 260 l. 44; *see* Courtenay.
Deyn, one of Ashton's scholars at St John's 256 *passim*.
dice forbidden in college except at Christmas 102 l. 30.
Dinham, John lord 20 l. 9.
dinner, hour of, 10 or 11 a.m. 75 l. 22, 243 l. 39.
Ditesworth 104 l. 15.
Docwra, Tho. prior of St John's 219 l. 31.
doles, funeral 117—9, 254 l. 23.
Dolman, Dr 191 l. 2.
Dorfold manor 20 l. 11.
Dorset, marq. of 88 l. 4.
Drayton Cambs. 171 l. 33.
Drayton manor 89 l. 4; West Drayton l. 5.
Dryelonde, Jo. 165 l. 35.
Dudley, Jo. lord 26 n. 1.
Dunham manor 20 l. 11.
Durham, Thomas the prior and the convent in 1502 grant *litterae sororitatis* to lady Margaret 84—5; lady Margaret bequeaths to the convent a Sarum missal, altar-cloths and vestments 132 l. 9.
Dynham, Oliver, rect. Agmondesham 54 l. 21.

Edelmeton, Hen. of, benefactor to Ospringe 165 l. 15.
Edicham 162 l. 41.
Edlyn, Rob. 227 l. 7.
Edmondes, Mr 255 l. 37.
Edmund, prince, third son of H. VII, created d. of Somerset, his birth, baptism and death 61, 241 l. 10—20.
Edward II and III, grants and licences to Ospringe hospital 163, 165—7; Edward IV, his attempts to procure the surrender of Henry of Richmond from the duke of Brittany 233 l. 2; confirms the charters of God's house 100 l. 14.
Edwardes, Hugh 215 l. 46, 219 l. 8, 220 l. 1, 222 l. 6, 223 l. 30, 37, 225 l. 10, 228 l. 27.
Elie, master of St Mary's hospital Ospringe 163 l. 35, 167 l. 10.
Elizabeth of York, queen of H. VII, her coronation 38, 39; at Hertford at Easter 1489 45 l. 2; delivered of a dau. 29 Nov. 1489 47

l. 7; a book of prayers published by her orders 83 l. 34 and n. 4; knew neither Latin nor Spanish 231 l. 21; Henry of Richmond takes an oath (Christmas day 1483 at Rennes) that he will marry her 234 l. 27; kept under by lady Margaret 236 l. 30; 241 l. 5, 12, 242 l. 24; cf. 33 l. 23, 38 l. 10, 40 l. 4, 41 l. 3—10, 42 l. 19, 47 l. 20, 26, 56 l. 8, 58 l. 2, 4, 60 l. 30, 66 l. 1, 71 l. 21, 83 l. 17, 225 l. 41; her chamberlain the earl of Ormond 48 l. 21, 49 l. 12; writes to Oxford university to recommend John Greton as candidate for a bedelship 1501 70 l. 17; bequest to 133 l. 2; to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 1; and at Westminster 106 l. 18.
Elizabeth, queen, gives to Edw. VI as a new-year's gift a cambric shirt of her own making 5 l. 39 col. 2; a book-cover embroidered by 6 l. 29 a.
Elizabeth, princess, dau. of Jas. I, recommends a cook to the merchant taylors 70 l. 30 b.
Elliots sheep pastures in Forstall marsh 162 l. 31.
Ellys, Rob. of Leysdon, benefactor to Ospringe 163 l. 4.
Ellys, Mr 255 l. 40, 256 l. 38.
Elmar, Wm. 226 l. 48; Eylmer 216 l. 20.
Elsyngspyttell, lady Margaret's bequest to 117 l. 17.
Eltham 251 l. 45.
Eltisley 171 l. 35.
Elvyrland in Ospringe 161 l. 34.
Ely (Hely 171 l. 33) bp. and chapter of, granted Horningsey church to St John's hospital 175—8; the brethren of St John's hospital to apply to the bp. for holy oil, consecration of altars, ordination 172 l. 15; prior and convent ratify bp. Stanley's 1st grant of St John's hospital to the executors of the lady Margaret 12 Mar. 1500 152—3; also they ratify, by deed dated 1 Jan. 1501 the indentures dated 12 Dec. 2 H. VIII 153 l. 4, 34, 155 l. 8, 27, 157 l. 15; also bp. Stanley's grant of 5 Jan. 1501 144 l. 8.
Emson, Ri. 50 l. 19.
Enderby 20 l. 20, 222 l. 25, 224 l. 39.
England, its water not drinkable 231 l. 27; strict fasting observed there 244 l. 13; fashion of kissing *246 l. 24.*
Englefeld, Sir Tho. 222 l. 22; Mr Englefelde 203 l. 18.
Englyssh, Tho. serieant of the king's pultrie 189 l. 25, 38.
epistles and gospels in French 17 l. 13.
Erasmus, his epitaph on lady Margaret 124 l. 4, 200 l. 33; lady Margaret's poet (?) 60 n. 1.
Escoyd (Iscoyd) 222 l. 28, 224 l. 24.
Eslynge 161 l. 36.
Essex, earl of 88 l. 4.
Esshe, Adam de, master of St Mary's hospital Ospringe 165 l. 25.
estate, whole and half 39 l. 20, 21.
estates 53 l. 9.
Estbridge, hosp. of St Thomas of (12 Mar. 23 H. III) 170 l. 7, 10.
Estchurche Sheppey 163 l. 15.
Esynden 224 l. 44.
Eustacius bp. of Ely 176 l. 32, 177 l. 37.
Eversden 171 l. 34; Everdon 255 l. 6.
Ewelme 48 l. 13.
Eyton 222 l. 25.

Farding, (Ferthyng) Tho. 216 l. 6, 220 l. 22.
fasting 76 l. 19; in England 243 l. 45, 244 l. 7, 248 l. 1.
Fawn, Jo. Qu. coll. Cambr., employed in the foundation of lady Margaret's professorship 60 l. 22; Fawne her preacher 93 l. 19.
Feldying, bearer of a letter from lady Margaret, who begs the king to sue for him to the bp. of Ely 67 l. 14.
fellowships, canvassing for 62 l. 16.
Fendrayton 104 l. 7.
Feversham, abbot and convent of St Saviour's, agreement with St John's coll. (10 May 9 H. VIII) about lands in Ospringe 162 l. 23; licence to Ospringe hospital (4 June 16 R. II) to purchase lands there 168 l. 31; bequest to the 'ancores' there 132 l. 29.
Ffyssher, Master, of Hatfield 183 l. 27, 187 l. 37.
Fischer, Rob. gent. born in the dioc. of York, resident in that of Roch. 161 l. 17.
Fisher, Jo., justice of the common pleas 80 l. 18.
Fisher Jo. senior proctor of Cambridge dines with lady Margaret in London 1495 58 l. 12; 65 l. 9; appointed her chaplain cir. 1502 74 l. 1; observations on his death by John Bruce n. 1; her confessor

75 l. 3, 246 l. 46, 254 l. 2; his account of her mortification, devotion and charity 75—7; of her administration of justice 79 l. 19; her reader at Cambridge 18 H. VII 89 l. 16; employed to procure her son's consent to the diversion of her bounty from Westminster to Cambridge 91—2, 157 l. 34, 246—7; H. VII writes to her, asking leave to present him to a bishopric 95—6, 248—9; trustee for the uses of her will 1 Apr. 1505 96 l. 31, 223 l. 22, 224 l. 12; his treatise on the seven penitential psalms 97; lady Margaret takes to him a vow of chastity as being determined to owe him obedience in all things concerning the weal of her soul 97—8, 233 l. 39, 243 l. 24; said to have been a member of God's house 100 l. 22; has rooms reserved to him at Chr. coll., of which he is appointed visitor 103 l. 15; recommends lady Margaret to convert St John's hospital into a college 110 l. 5, 252—3; preaches a fun. sermon on H. VII, which at lady Margaret's request is printed by Wynkyn de Worde 111; often preached on public occasions 112 n.; his account of lady Margaret's last moments 112—3; of her character 113—4; is one of her exors. 119 l. 13, 140 l. 40, 142 l. 32, 143 l. 16, 38, 144 l. 15, 145 l. 38, 153 l. 12, 180 l. 5, 31, 185 l. 10, 186 l. 12, 189 l. 12, 191 l. 23, 192 l. 16, 35, 193 l. 32, 38, 194 l. 20, 32, 39, 195 l. 12, 17, 30, 196 l. 4, 15, 27, 32, 197 l. 29, 198 l. 5, 20, 27, 199 l. 7, 203 l. 5, 204 l. 27, 205 n. 1, 206 l. 2—8, 17, 23, 36, 209 l. 19, 210 l. 24 and n. 1, 211 l. 17, 212 l. 7, 13, 214 l. 10—33, 215 l. 9, 216 l. 12, 217 l. 44, 223 l. 44, 226 l. 24, 32, 260 l. 8, 37; preaches at her month's mind 123, 129 l. 8, 157 l. 31; lodged an ancient register in St John's archives 129 l. 5; her bequest of plate to him 133 l. 17; with difficulty induces bp. Stanley to keep his engagement to suppress St John's hospital 137; obtains the grant of Ospringe hospital 138, 162 l. 19, 33; founds four fellowships and two scholarships at St John's 138; empowered by the exors 20 Mar. 151⅝ to make statutes for the college 140 l. 11; MS. notes by (?) 184 l. 15, 192 l. 3; directs books to be bought for Chr. coll. 186 l. 30; orders books for St John's library 196 l. 9, 202 l. 13; orders the payment of 20*s.* to Erasmus for an epitaph 200 l. 35; of 20*s.* to Wm. Thomlyns, late master of St John's hospital, for information 201 l. 27; labours for five years and upwards on account of lady Margaret's will 202 l. 33, 203 l. 28, 227 l. 21; his payments to Wolsey 205 l. 28, 213 l. 1; his speech to H. VII at Cambridge [1506?] 232 l. 20, 234 l. 36, 249; ordered to meet the pope's ambassador 237 l. 40; his statutes for St John's 238, 251 l. 9; ypocrace, sugarplate and sukkettes given to him by Qu. coll. 1516 238 l. 36; diverts lady Margaret's charity from Westminster to Cambridge and procures the assent of H. VII 246—7; Qu. coll. promise to elect him president 249, 250; reserves to his use the master's chambers at St John's 251 l. 28; H. VIII boasted to card. Pole that no king could shew a bp. equal to him in learning and virtue 253 l. 35; his special obligation to study the king's welfare l. 46; lady Margaret committed her grandson to his charge 254 l. 6; not co-founder of St John's coll. 258 l. 41; his letter to Ri. Croke l. 42.

Fitzjames, Ri. bp. of Roch., Chich. and London, confessor to lady Margaret 75 l. 4, 98 l. 3, 39 b, 215 l. 9, 243 l. 19, 250 l. 45.

Flete 35 l. 20.

Flyntham 20 l. 13.

Fokysdon [Foxton] Reginald of 176 l. 35.

fool, the earl of Derby's 57 l. 30 b.

Footehede, Jo. clk. 223 l. 26; Fotehede 183 l. 20; Jo. Fotehede B.D. master of Michaelhouse 145 l. 11, 147 l. 23.

Fordham 129 l. 20.

Fortescue (Foschue) Sir Adr. 129 l. 21.

Fosters in Curry Revel 120 l. 11.

Fotheringay coll. 193 l. 25, 30.

Fouke, Edw. fell. Chr. 198 l. 3.

Fowler, Edith, bequest to 134 l. 33; Fouler, Thos. and Edith 223 l. 21, 224 l. 11.

Fox, Ri. bp. Exeter and ld. privy seal 48 l. 1, 50 l. 16; bp. of Durham 240 l. 45; of Winchester 83 l. 30, 96 l. 18, 110 l. 34; an exor. of lady Margaret 119 l. 12, 121 l. 7, 29, 137 l. 11, 140 l. 40, 142 l. 32, 143 l. 16, 37, 145 l.

38, 153 l. 12, 186 l. 5, 187 l. 27, 205 n. 1, 215 l. 6, 8, 21, 216 l. 12, 226 l. 43, 227 l. 11, 248 l. 18; letters sent to him from Cambridge university 83 l. 30; in C.C.C. library Oxon. there is a short Latin life of him by Tho. Greenaway Wood-Bliss *F. O.* 1 121.
Foxton 255 l. 8; *see* Fokysdon.
Frampton 36 l. 5.
France, king of, his debt to lady Margaret 92 l. 6, 35; *see* Louis XII.
Francis duke of Brittany 232 l. 47, 233 l. 7, 234.
Freeston, Christ. a scholar maintained by lady Margaret 188 l. 2.
Fremyngham, Rob. 191 l. 30, 216 l. 18, 225 l. 36, 226 l. 46.
Fremyngton 35 l. 21—2, 219 l. 18, 224 l. 17.
French 5 l. 11, 76 l. 11, 95 l. 8, 108 l. 28—31, 112 l. 10, 231 l. 19, 233 l. 31, 239 l. 31, 37; books 17 l. 12—3; book limned, with divers stories, beginning with Genesis 132 l. 33; Magna Carta printed 134 l. 30; petition of the brethren of Ospringe hospital to R. II 168 l. 33.
friars observants 215 l. 16.
Friday fast 76 l. 26.
Frognale. Alex., bequests to 134 l. 22; Frognall, Mrs 216 l. 14; Froknoll, Mr 226 l. 45.
Frost, Hen. founder of St John's hospital 109 l. 36.
Frowick, Sir Thos. king's serj. afterwards justice of the common pleas 80 l. 17.
Froysart on vellum 132 l. 36.
Fulbek 36 l. 8; Fulbeke 224 l. 35.
Fulbourn (Fulburge) 171 l. 34.
Fuller, Tho. a statement of his wrongfully questioned by Ames 83 n. 4.
Fyvepounde, Rob. 227 l. 12.

Gabriel, Dr 227 l. 15.
garter king of heralds 200 l. 26, 226 l. 25.
Gaunt, John of, his natural children by Cath. Swinford, legitimated by act of parl. in 1397 2 l. 20; his daughters could write 231 l. 16.
Gaynesford Nic. 39 l. 18.
Gayton 36 l. 7.
gentlemen, young, bred up as pages in the houses of eminent churchmen 52—3 n.
Gerveys, Rob., benefactor to Os*pringe* 165 l. 15.
Giffard (Galfrid, Gyffard), Walter abp. of York 167 l. 23.
gilds 86—7, 245 l. 36; Wordsworth *Eccl. Biogr.* II[4] 224—9.
Gisleham, Andr. clerk, of Canterbury diocese 175 l. 6, 44, 46, 176 l. 26, 30, 177 l. 47.
Glasyer, Symond 186 l. 37.
Gloucester, Alex. of 163 l. 1.
gloves, gifts of 48 l. 23, 29, 111 l. 4, 6; at funerals 119 l. 32 a.
God's house, Cambridge 251 l. 5.
Godebold, Rog. of Sheppey, benefactor to Ospringe 163 l. 13.
Godfray, Thos., his translation of 'the fourth book of the imitation of J. C.' 95 l. 16.
Gorge, Rob., benefactor to Ospringe 165 l. 14.
Gower in English 134 l. 5.
Gracian, Wm. master of St Mary's hospital Ospringe (12 Mar. 23 H. III) 170 l. 8.
grammar, chantry priest at Winborn to teach freely 59 l. 17; cf. 240 l. 23, 259 l. 28.
Granchester (Gransete, Grantesete) 166 l. 37, 171 l. 31.
Greenwich 39 l. 3, 32, 92 l. 29; prince Edmond baptised at the Grey friars 24 Febr. 1498, 61 l. 13; friars observants of 258 l. 24; gifts of wine to them 190 l. 3, 199 l. 5; Reculver a brickmaker there 193 l. 7, 13; row from Lambeth to 195 l. 4.
Grene the smith 255 l. 12.
Greton, Jo., unsuccessful candidate for a bedelship at Oxford 1501 70 l. 17.
Guildford 236 l. 38; chantry at Trin. ch. 33—4.
Gunyonneth (Enymoneth) 222 l. 28, 224 l. 24; Guynyanneth 20 l. 21.

Hadham, Herts, Edmund Tudor born there and named Edmund of Hadham 8 l. 27.
Hale manor 20 l. 11.
Hale, Jo. 228 l. 12; Hales, Jo. escheator of H. VIII 138 l. 38, 226 l. 22.
Hamewold 163 l. 1.
Hardwick (Herdwyk) 171 l. 32.
Hatfield (Hatfelde) 37 l. 1; the various towns of the name n. 2; 129 l. 28; cf. Hatfield 183 l. 22, 28, 184 l. 2, 22, 225 l. 47, 251 l. 45; almsfolk there 121 l. 8, 188 l. 17, 198 l. 32, 201 l. 17, 209 l. 18, 226 l. 9.
Hawarden manor 20 l. 10.
Hawkyns, Nic. rect. of E. Derham and archd. of Ely 108 n. 5.

Hawlched, Rob. burgess of Cambridge 145 l. 25.
Hawtemprice monastery York, founded by lady Margaret 223 l. 6.
Hayes, Jo. of Tiverton, attainted (1492) 51 l. 1.
Hedcorn 162 l. 38—9.
Heddelyng 162 l. 12.
Helpestone 104 l. 7.
Hemingford, John of 176 l. 40, 178 l. 10.
Hengrave manor 14 l. 5.
Henrison, Ri. clerk, decr. bacc. commissary of bp. Stanley for livery of seisin of St John's hospital to the exors. 143 l. 23, 144 l. 28, 37.
Henry [III] charter 30 Aug. 24 regni in favour of St Mary's Ospringe 162 l. 36; others 163 l. 10, 22, 33, 37.
Henry IV, his general pardon to Ospringe hospital (12 Oct. 25 regni), from which Eleanor Cobham, Jo. Bolton, Wm. Wighale and the murderers of Sir Christ. Talbot are excepted 169 l. 7.
Henry VI (?) his patent in favour of Ospringe hospital 169 l. 1; commits the ward and marriage of lady Margaret to Wm. de la Pole 4, 5; favours the suit of his brother Edm. earl of Richmond 6 l. 23, 7 l. 17; foretold the greatness of Henry of Richmond 232 l. 36; Jo. Bingham transfers to him the honours of a founder of God's house 100 l. 12, 25, 101 l. 16; to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 2.
Henry VII born after his father's death 8 n. 5, viz. 28 Jan. (St Agnes the 2nd) 145$\frac{8}{9}$ l. 29 and n. 4, 10 n. 1, 67 l. 30, 232 l. 14, 17; succeeds to the earldom of Richmond and to his father's estates 10 l. 5; granted to the grey friars of Carmarthen a yearly rent for £8 for a daily chantry mass and perpetual anniversary for his father's soul and keeps an annual obiit for him in Westm. abbey on 3 Nov. 11 l. 27; is attainted on the accession of Edw. IV and the honour of Richmond granted to Geo. d. of Clarence 14 l. 8, 16 l. 6; his wardship probably given to Wm. lord Herbert e. of Pembroke, who in his will 16 July 1468 says: I will that Maud my dau. be married to the ld. Henry of Richmond 15 l. 11; resides with Maud countess dowager of Pembroke, by whom he is educated l. 21, 232 l. 29; presented by his uncle Jasper to H. VI, who foretells his future greatness 15-6, 232 l. 36; flies with his uncle 1471 to France, but is driven by stress of weather to Brittany, where he remains during the reign of E. IV 16 l. 9, 232 l. 44, 233 l. 1; his stepfather ld. Henry Stafford, by will dated 2 Oct. 1481, proved 4 May 1482, bequeaths to him a trappur of four new horse harness of velvet 17 l. 18; his mother begs the d. of Buckingham to intercede with R. III for his return, promising to marry him without dower to a dau. of E. IV 23 l. 1; his mother and Buckingham propose to marry him to Elizabeth of York and offer him the crown l. 21; Hugh Conway sent to inform him of the plot 24 l. 6, 25 l. 3; to which he agrees and is aided by the d. of Brittany 24 l. 12, 25 l. 6, 234 l. 21, 31; attainted after the failure of Buckingham's rebellion 24 l. 30, 35, 27 l. 9; his mother prevented from communicating with him 26 l. 27, 235 l. 5; in correspondence with lord Stanley 27 l. 2; puts to sea 1 Aug. 1485, lands at Milford Haven, defeats R. III at Bosworth 22 Aug. l. 7; joined by ld. Stanley, who crowns him on the battle-field l. 17; his title to the crown as heir of H. VI incontrovertible 29 l. 1, 235 l. 7; parliament settles the crown on him and repeals the acts of attainder against him 30 l. 1; the honour of Richmond vested in him, saving his mother's rights 31 l. 13; crowned 30 Oct. 1485 l. 31, 235 l. 27; grants his mother lands in Dorset and Somerset 32 l. 7; 5 Mar. 148$\frac{5}{6}$ appoints the e. of Derby high constable of England l. 17; exacts from the earl's grandson a fine of £6000 for a pardon n. 3; appoints Chr. Urswyke his chapl. and almoner l. 24; his marriage with Elizabeth of York 18 Jan. 148$\frac{5}{6}$ 33 l. 6; charge of harshness towards his wife false l. 14, but see 236 l. 26; 6 Feb. 148$\frac{5}{6}$ gives a licence for a chantry at Guilford l. 22, the chaplain of which was daily to celebrate divine service for his soul 34 l. 3; 3 Aug. grants to his mother an annuity of £1000 with the government of the sons of the

late d. of Buckingham l. 14; his son Arthur baptised at Winchester 35 l. 10; 22 Mar. 1488/9 makes large grants of lands to his mother l. 17, 39 l. 24, 222 l. 36; a servant of his sent to Ware 36 l. 33; writes May 1487 (or 1495) to the e. of Ormond respecting Simnel's (or Warbeck's) rebellion; has sent for his wife and mother 37—8; grants to his mother the estates of John de la Pole e. of Lincoln slain at Stoke 16 June 1487 38 l. 28; coronation of his queen 25 Nov. 1487 38—9; at mass in St Stephen's Westm. 26 Nov. 39 l. 11; his grant of lands to his mother confirmed l. 22; his mother with him at Windsor in 1488 41; accompanies him to Westminster 42 l. 18; he receives at St Paul's a sword and cap of maintenance sent by Innocent VIII l. 20; the same from Julius II in 1505 43 l. 21 a; keeps Christmas 1488 at Sheen, afterwards called from him Richmond 43 l. 1; his court at Hertford Easter 1489 45 l. 1; princess Margaret born 29 Nov. 1489 47 l. 7; keeps Christmas 1489 and Candlemas [2 Febr.] 1489/90 at Westm., abbot of misrule, procession to Westm. Hall l. 18; 2 Febr. 1489/90 'a play and after a voyde' at Whitehall 48 l. 4; visits his mother Sept. 1490 at Woking, a manor granted to her on his accession 49 l. 14, 112 n. 3; vests in trustees 7 regni lands to the use of his mother's will 50 l. 13; commands his mother an. regni 8 to prepare ordinances and reformations of mourning apparel 53—4; at Colyweston Oct. 1493 54 l. 8; prayers to be said for his soul at Barrow's anniversary in Gt. St Mary's Cambridge (by covenant 21 Jan. 1494) 55 l. 14; secures the patronage of Cheshunt to his mother 1494 l. 27; his payments to his mother's minstrels 1494 56 l. 1; 27 Oct. 1494 goes with his wife and mother from Sheen to Westminster l. 7; his son Henry created d. of York 1 Nov. 1494 l. 9; his progress into Lancashire began 25 June 1495, visit to his mother at Latham 30 July, at Knowsley 3 Aug., at Colyweston 4—11 Sept. 57—8; grants to his mother and the e. of Derby Hunsdon manor Herts. an. regni 11 58 l. 18; gives a licence to bp. Alcock to convert St Rhadegund's nunnery Cambridge into Jesus coll. 1496 l. 21; conspiracy against him 14 Mar. 1496 240 l. 4; grants his mother a licence for the foundation at Winborn of a chantry priest for the health of her parents' souls and hers 59 l. 10; and a like licence 1 Mar. 1496/7 for four chaplains at St George's Windsor l. 20; visits Norwich with his wife and mother cir. 18 Aug. 1497 l. 30; 3 Dec. 1497 pays £3. 6s. 8d. to his mother's poet l. 33; grants his mother licences Dec. 1496 and Mar. 1497 for the foundation of her professorships of divinity at Cambridge and Oxford 60 l. 3; intended to be buried in the lady chapel Westminster l. 27; pays his mother 1 July 1498 £40 cession money for Brecknock l. 32; visits her at Colyweston 7 Sept. 1498 61 l. 3; her influence with him 240 l. 44; his 3rd son Edmond born 21 Febr. 1498/9, bapt. 24 Febr. l. 13, 241 l. 10; 10 May 1499 grants his mother letters patent to settle lands on Westm. abbey for chantry monks and an anniversary 62 l. 1; letter to him from his mother Colyweston 14 Jan. [1500?] respecting the French king's debt to her; if recovered, it shall be his; his chaplain Dr Whytston has no doubt explained all circumstances 64; promises to aid the pope in a crusade against the Turks 1500 65 l. 5, 241 l. 42; letter from his mother Calais St Annes [Agnes 28 Jan. 1501?], thanking him for writing to the French king about his debt to her; asking that Mr Whytstongs may begin her cause, and asking that her tenants in Kendal may be kept for the d. of York; begging him to recommend the bearer Feldying to the bp. elect of Ely 66—7; recommends Edw. Mortimer to Oxford university as yeoman bedel in divinity, but one Johnson is unanimously elected 70 l. 38 a; views the pageant in Cheap in honour of prince Arthur's marriage 12 Nov. 1501 71 l. 18; other entertainments at Westm. and Richmond 73; 5 July 1503 with his dau. Margaret, betrothed to James king of Scots, visits his mother at Colyweston 87 l. 20; his notes in a book of prayers given to the princess Margaret 88 n. 1; letter to his mother

Greenwich 17 July, granting her requests (1) for a general pardon, (2) to divert part of her bounty from Westm. abbey to [Chr. coll.] Cambridge; her transfer to him of her claim on the French king may be of service; his sight failing, this letter occupied him for three days 91—3, 157—8, 246—7; royal licence 7 Febr. 150$\frac{3}{4}$ for the foundation of his mother's preachership at Cambridge 93 l. 11; the preacher to pray for the soul of the king 94 l. 5; £10 charged by Westm. convent for a preacher at Oxford in lieu of £10 for a mass in commemoration of H. VII l. 25; 16 July 1504 established masses in his chapel in Westm. abbey 95 l. 1, 106 l. 9, 120 l. 7, 123 l. 21; institutes 20 anniversaries in cathedrals, colleges, etc. 95 l. 5; writes to his mother 1504 asking her leave to make Fisher a bp., wishing to atone for past bad appointments 95—6; the merit of this appointment Henry's own 96 l. 22, 248 l. 13, 33; pays 20*s.* to his mother's servant for bremes 7 Mar. 150$\frac{4}{5}$ 96 l. 33; founds an annual obiit 17 Decemb. 1505 in St George's Windsor 99 l. 1; gives a licence of mortmain to God's house 100 l. 15; 1 May 1505 gives a licence to his mother to refound it as Chr. coll. 101 l. 3; 4 May 1505 letters patent for the appropriation of Malton l. 7; prayers to be offered for his soul 102 l. 40; 14 July 1507 letters patent empowering his mother to assign Creyke abbey and Manobre church to the college 103 l. 28; 2 Mar. 150$\frac{8}{9}$ his mother requires her cantarists at Westm. to pray for his soul 106 l. 14; visits Cambridge with his mother 1506, St George's day (27 Aug.) kept in King's chapel 108 l. 5, 249 l. 5, 26; charge of 4*d.* in the proctors' accounts 'pro aqua damasce' for the king and his mother 108 n. 2; consents to the suppression of St John's hospital 110 l. 10, 252 l. 44; visits his mother 9 Aug. 1508 251 l. 43; dies at Richmond 21 Apr. 1509, having by will 31 Mar. 1509 appointed his mother an exor. 111 l. 8; fun. sermon on him at St Paul's by bp. Fisher, printed by Wynkyn de Worde l. 13; his deathbed repentance and character n. 2; dole at his funeral 118 n., 254 l. 30; his arms about his mother's tomb 124 l. 25; his mother bequeathed to him 4 books (1) a Fr. book of stories beginning with Genesis, limned, (2) Froissart vol. II in black velvet, (3) Boccaccio limned, (4) Lydgate's siege of Troy; also 5 cups of gold 132 l. 33; assigned the charge of St Mary's hospital Ospringe to an ecclesiastical person 139 l. 15; bp. Stanley 7 Mar. 15$\frac{0}{10}$ stipulates that daily prayers shall be offered for the soul of H. VII in St John's coll. 148 l. 25; prayers for him in the exors' accounts 179 l. 36, 180 l. 26, 192 l. 22, 200 l. 1, 205 l. 4, 210 l. 8; expenses of his funeral 215 l. 5; bequeaths 500 marks for the repair of the five houses of friars observants l. 16; manor at Walsall in his hands 220 l. 43.

Henry VIII created d. of York 56 l. 9, 239 l. 42; 'my lord of Yorke, our faire swete son' 67 l. 5; recommends, when king, a candidate for the office of meter of linen 70 l. 25; follows lady Margaret's advice in the choice of his privy council 111 l. 18; his high opinion of bp. Fisher 253 l. 33.

Henxstrigge 51 l. 8.

heralds 189 l. 38.

Herbert, *see* Pembroke.

Herbert, Sir Chas. Somerset ld., chamberlain to H. VII and exor. to lady Margaret 119 l. 13, 141 l. 1, 142 l. 32, 143 l. 17, 38, 144 l. 16, 145 l. 39, 153 l. 13, 205 n. 1, 215 l. 9, 22, 217 l. 44, 226 l. 44; bequest to 133 l. 22.

Heron, Henry 50 l. 7.

Heron, John 206 l. 9; treasurer of the chamber 215 l. 4, 16, 222 l. 23, 226 l. 15, 254 l. 29.

Hertford 45 l. 2.

Heven, Edw. 217 l. 5.

Higham 259 l. 15, 21.

Higham Ferrers 36 l. 17.

Hillingdon 89 l. 5.

Hobson, Thos. auditor 108 l. 3, 180 l. 3, 217 l. 16, 23, 221 l. 7, 225 l. 22.

Hody, Sir Wm. 50 l. 18.

Hokelynge ad capellam in Sheppey 163 l. 12.

Hokyng, Gunnora of Ospringe 165 l. 35, 166 l. 18.

Holbeton 35 l. 20.

Holbett, le 228 l. 7.

Holland co. Linc. 63 l. 11.

Holland, Marg., grandmother of lady Margaret 13, 19, 38 l. 25.

Hollesworthy 35 l. 21, 217 l. 30, 222 l. 16, 227 l. 32.
Holt, Jo. 109 l. 34, 184 l. 23, 217 l. 1.
Holywell 56 l. 18, 239 l. 46.
Honeyball (Hannibal) the story of 226 l. 47.
Honteby, Adam of, canon of Huntingdon 176 l. 41.
Honyngham, Tho. master of St Mary's hospital Ospringe 168 l. 25, 28.
Horethorn hundred Som. 16 l. 24.
Horneby, Henry master of Peterhouse, gloves sent to him by Cambridge university 111 l. 5, 7; lady Margaret's chancellor and exor. 119 l. 17 and n. 2, 121 l. 29, 141 l. 3, 142 l. 33, 143 l. 18, 39, 144 l. 17, 29, 145 l. 1, 153 l. 15, 183 l. 4, 9, 19, 194 l. 2, 197 l. 38, 212 l. 14, 223 l. 24, 227 l. 2, 260 l. 8; bequest to 135 l. 8.
Horningsey 165 l. 31, 166 l. 37, 171 l. 32; proceedings between St John's hospital and the intrusive vicar, Reginald of Lynne (1278—9) respecting the appropriation of the vicarage 174—8; the church 171 l. 27.
Horningsey, Wm. of, brother of, and proctor for, St John's hospital 176 l. 29, 36.
Hoveryngham 20 l. 12.
Hugh son of Hodenet, benefactor to Sheppey 163 l. 15.
Hunsdon 58 l. 20.
Hunte, Jo. 215 l. 39, 219 l. 35, 221 l. 41, 228 l. 34.
Huntingdon, prior of, papal commissary for the trial of the suit between St John's hospital and Reginald of Lynne touching Horningsey vicarage 174—8; Michael, master of St John's hospital there 178 l. 11.
Husee (Huse), Sir Jo. 215 l. 45, 219 l. 41; Hussey, lord 243 l. 44.
Hylton, Walter, his translation of Scala Perfectionis made by lady Margaret's order 54—5.

indulgence, bulls of 105 l. 15 and n. 1.
Innocent, pope, bull in favour of St John's hospital 171—3.
Innocent [IV] pope, his bulls (1) to the king of England (Lyon 21 July 3 pontif.) confirming the privileges of royal chapels 173—4; (2) to the abbot of Westminster (Lyon 27 Apr. same year), giving *notice of the* above 174 l. 22.
Innocent VIII 42 l. 23.
interdict, exemption of St John's hospital from 172 l. 11.
Ireland, treasurers of 169 l. 39.
Iscoite 20 l. 21; *see* Escoid.
Ivoglory in Ospringe 162 l. 32.

James I would call at Bletsoe for lady Margaret's embroidery 5 l. 20.
James, master of Ospringe hospital 25 H. IV 169 l. 8.
Jane, lady, *i. e.* lady Joan Guldeford 216 l. 5, 227 l. 20; bequest to 133 l. 11.
Jenyns, vicepres. of Qu. coll. 249 l. 38.
Jesus, feast of our most sweet Saviour, 13 Aug. 248 l. 6.
Jesus coll. Cambr. founded 58 l. 21; bequest to 132 l. 25.
Jheromfeld in Loddenham 162 l. 28.
John's, St, hospital Cambridge, lands in Clavering, Langeley, Cambridge, Gransete etc. to the annual value of £5 given to, 12 July 21 Edw. III 166 l. 30; lands in Cambridge, Toft, Bourne, Horningsey, given to it 26 Oct. 36 Edw. III 165 l. 26; its litigation (1278—9) before papal commission, in order to establish the impropriation of Horningsey vicarage 174—8; bull of pope Innocent in behalf of the hospital 171—3; bp. Fisher calls lady Margaret's attention to its ruin 252—3; converted into St John's college 109—110, 120—1, 127; lady Margaret's bequest of plate, vestments, books etc. to the college 121 l. 26; lady Margaret's arms over the gate and in the hall 126 l. 14; her portraits there l. 18 26; agreement 10 Mar. 24 H. VII between bp. Stanley and lady Margaret for its conversion into the college; the countess to procure a papal dispensation; to reserve ordinary jurisdiction to the bps. of Ely by a clause in the statutes; the society to pray for the bp's soul as secondary founder; the mode of election to be precisely determined by the statutes; the bp. to nominate three suitable candidates for a fellowship, of whom the society shall elect one; the society to pray for all for whom the brethren of the hospital were bound to pray 135—6; after lady Margaret's death the bp. refuses to fulfil the engagement; until his opposition is bought off 137; licence in mortmain for £200

a year granted to the college 139 l. 31, 138 l. 36, 224 l. 1; bp. Fisher's foundation of four fellows and two scholars 138 l. 34; patent (7 Aug. 1 H. VIII) for the foundation of the college 139 l. 34, 217 l. 42; foundation (9 Apr. 1511) by the exors. 140 l. 3; 20 Mar. 151$\frac{8}{9}$ exors. empower bp. Fisher to form statutes, to appoint fellows, and to bind them by oath to observe the statutes 140 l. 11; 29 July 1516 instrument of opening the college 140 l. 19; bp. Stanley's 2nd grant (31 Dec. 2 H. VIII) of the site and possessions of the hospital to the exors. for the foundation of a theological college, confirmed by the prior and convent of Ely 5 Jan. 2 H. VIII 140—4; his 1st grant (7 Mar. 15$\frac{09}{10}$) empowering the exors. to found on the hospital a college of a master and 50 fellows, students of the liberal arts, of civil and canon law, and of theology (see more under *Stanley, Jas.*) 145—153; 12 Dec. 2 H. VIII indenture between the bp. and the exors., whereby he engages before 15 Jan. ensuing to remove the brethren from the hospital to some other house of their religion, and before the feast of purification to grant the hospital and its possessions to the exors., they undertaking to pay an annuity of £6 13*s.* 4*d.* to each brother, to secure to the bps. of Ely by statute the ordinary jurisdiction of the college and a right to the prayers of the society, to make precise regulations for the conduct of elections, to concede to bp. Stanley the nomination of three fellows, and to his successors the nomination of one fellow, to require the society to pray for all who were entitled to the prayers of the brethren 153—7; decree of abp. Warham (sealed 13 Oct. 1519) for the appropriation of Ospringe hospital to the college, with a proviso that the college shall always maintain a chaplain to celebrate mass in the hospital for its founders and benefactors 158—161, 170 l. 20; this instrument confirmed by the prior and chapter (13 Febr.) and also (18 Mar. 15$\frac{19}{20}$) by the archd. of Canterbury 161; indentures between the coll. and the dean and canons of St Stephen's Westm., the prior and convent of Canterbury and the abbot and convent of St Saviour's Feversham relating to the Ospringe estates 161—2; the college buys the manor of Marflete with lands at Danthorpe and Atwicke for £500 178 l. 22; calendar of a volume in the treasury containing an inventory of lady Margaret's wardrobe and accounts of her exors. 178—214, cf. 216 l. 8; plate and jewels bequeathed to 183 l. 3; payment for a book written and enrolled in chancery 187 l. 7, 190 l. 22; for the pope's bulls 187 l. 11, 194 l. 22, 226 l. 7; for repairs 187 l. 19; altar-cloths and ribbons given to by the exors. 192 l. 4, 211 l. 26; payments (2 and 3 H. VIII) for the building of the college, for the redemption of annuities, for writing, for graving the common seal, for books, for land 193—6, 213 l. 37; payments to the late master of the hospital Thomlyns for information 201 l. 20; to Conyngesby for examining title-deeds l. 28; by Dr Shorton for books 202 l. 4; by Dr Metcalf for the new buildings l. 29; money received by Dr Shorton for the building 205 l. 19; Wolsey's services respecting the lands put in feoffment for the college l. 29; £500 paid to the king for Ospringe 206 l. 12, 226 l. 15; expenses of the surrender 207; a scrivener paid 13*s.* 4*d.* for writing the college statutes in vellum 208 l. 7, 227 l. 24; payments on behalf of the college 208; money to purchase lands for the coll. 210—1, 226 l. 18; plate pawned to King's coll. by Rob. Shorton, restored to Alan Percy 213 l. 20; empowered by the exors. to receive to the use of the coll. the money due to the foundress 226 l. 34; card. Morton's arms there and scholarships of his foundation 234 l. 7; roof of new chapel 237 l. 46; statutes to be read quarterly 237 l. 48; visited by bp. Fisher 238 l. 39; dinner hour 244 l. 4; prayers and masses for benefactors 248 l. 38; Ashton's chapel and estates 254—5; his scholars 256; the society retired to Triplowe in time of plague 257 l. 6; chest to serve as a bursar's bank 257 l. 10; statutes to be chained in the vestry and library 257 l. 46; bp. Stanley claimed the title of secondary founder, which Fisher disclaimed

258 l. 36; to commemorate in its prayers and masses the benefactors of Bromehall, Higham and Ospringe 259 l. 14; MS. register of the coll. 129—178.
Johnson, elected unanimously yeoman bedel of divinity at Oxford 1491, in spite of the king's recommendation of another 70 l. 41 a.
justices of the peace, ladies 79.
justings 56 l. 13, 242 l. 45.

Katheryne, St 76 l. 25.
Kegworth 104 l. 16.
Kempis, Thomas a, translation of 'The Imitation' by Wm. Atkynson D.D. 87.
Kendal, prior of St John's 240 l. 5.
Kendal, lordship of, granted to Edmund Tudor 31 H. VI 8 l. 30; to lady Margaret by H. VII 35 l. 31.
Kendale (Kendall) Herts. 65 l. 27, 66 l. 35 (?), 39 a, 222 l. 25.
Kenelworth 38 l. 17.
Kensington 89 l. 6.
Kesteven 63 l. 11.
Keullet Owen 20 l. 22.
Kidwelley, Dr 226 l. 22.
Kildare, earl of, his son and heir Gerard married (July 1503) 88 l. 12.
Kilwardby, Rob. abp. of Canterbury 175 l. 4, 43.
Kimbolton castle 26 n. 2.
King's college Cambridge, the site of God's house required for 100 l. 9.
Kirketon 36 l. 6.
Kirkstall abbey 9.
Kirkton, Rob. abbot of Peterborough 69 l. 4.
kissing, customary in England 88 l. 6, 246 l. 24.
Kneesworth 104 l. 13.
Knevet, Sir Wm. 48 l. 3; Knyvet 223 l. 23, 224 l. 12.
Knowsley 57 l. 14, 126 l. 21, 24.
Kyllingworth 255 l. 8.
Kyngesbury manor Som. 16 l. 23.
Kyngeston, his chantry at Guildford 33—4, 236 l. 38.
Kyrkeham, Geo. 216 l. 1, 217 l. 33.

La Denne in Hedcorn granted to St Mary's Ospringe 162 l. 36.
ladies, when they learnt to write in England 231 l. 14; justices of the peace and sheriffs 79.
Lambert, Jo. of Skipton 178 l. 18, 23.
Lambeth, row from Greenwich to 195 l. 4.
Lammarsh 38 l. 24; Lammershe 222 l. 26, 228 l. 13, 229 l. 19.
Lancaster, duchy of 169 l. 40.
Langacre 35 l. 20.
Langeley 166 l. 36.
Langton 35 l. 27.
largesse 39 l. 33, 47 l. 22.
Latham house 57, 58 l. 2.
Le Blen 166 l. 14.
Ledenham 224 l. 34; Ledyngham 36 l. 8.
Leeds, act to discharge the inhabitations from the obligation to grind at certain water mills 77 n. 5.
Legenda Sanctorum 17 l. 12.
Legh, Ri. M.A. proctor for St John's coll. (29 Aug. 1519) 158 l. 16.
Lenham, Jo. master of St Mary's hospital Ospringe 166 l. 28.
Leonard, of Chr. coll., skilful binder 19 H. VIII 123 n. 1.
Leo's hall manor 14 l. 6.
Lestraunge, Rob. esq. 197 l. 26, 210 n. 1; and John 227 l. 19.
Lewis, Welsh physician to lady Margaret, employed in the negotiations for raising Henry of Richmond to the throne 23 l. 30.
Leyburn, Rog. de 162 l. 39.
Leysdon in Sheppey 163 l. 4, 17.
Lichfield, St John's hospital refounded 1495 58 l. 5.
Lionel, prince 166 l. 30.
Littlefields 69 l. 15.
Loddenham 162 l. 28.
London, Adam of 178 l. 10.
London in the Wall, bequest to the 'ancores' there 132 l. 29.
Long, Wm. 226 l. 20.
Louis XII of France, his debt to lady Margaret 64 l. 10, 66 l. 9, 16, 219 l. 30.
Love, Wm. 226 l. 48.
Lovell, Sir Thos. treasurer of H. VII's household and exor. to lady Margaret 50 l. 18, 119 l. 14, 141 l. 2, 142 l. 33, 143 l. 17, 38, 144 l. 16, 153 l. 14, 187 l. 28, 215 l. 10, 22, 43, 216 l. 12, 217 l. 45, 222 l. 22, 223 l. 45, 226 l. 21, 46, 239 l. 16, 240 l. 46; bequest to 134 l. 5.
Lucan in French 17 l. 12, 233 l. 31.
Lucas, Tho. 187 l. 29, 196 l. 38.
Ludelowe, Hen. lady Margaret's cook, his wages 40s. for 6 m. 199 l. 27.
Lyghfeld 225 l. 16; Lyghtfeld 20 l. 22.
Lynne (Lenna) Reginald of, intrusive vicar of Horningsey (1278—9) 174—8.

Madingley 171 l. 33.

Madlay (Maley), one of Ashton's scholars at St John's 256 l. 6, 8, 12, 13, 30.
Magna Carta in Fr. (printed) 134 l. 30.
Maiorbere 36 l. 1.
Malmerey, Ra. bac. decr. proctor for St John's coll. (29 Aug. 1519) 158 l. 16.
Malton, advowson of, settled on Chr. coll. 101 l. 9 and n. 2; manor 104 l. 12; to be used as a pesthouse 121 l. 18.
Manobre Pembr., the advowson assigned by lady Margaret to Christ's college 104 l. 2.
Mansell, Jo. chancellor of St Paul's 165 l. 3.
Marbury, Rob. 215 l. 39.
Marflete in Holderness 178 l. 19.
Margaret of Anjou to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 3.
Margaret dau. of H. VII, god-daughter of lady Margaret, her birth and baptism 47; 71 l. 22, 231 l. 22, 232 l. 5, 241 l. 1, 246 l. 20; her journey into Scotland to marry the king (1503) 87—8; Margaret queen of Scots, bequests to 132 l. 40, 225 l. 42.
Marins, Albricus de 163 l. 27.
Marney, Sir Hen. chanc. of the duchy of Lancaster and exor. to lady Margaret 119 l. 15, 141 l. 2, 142 l. 33, 143 l. 17, 39, 144 l. 16, 153 l. 14, 226 l. 21; bequest to 134 l. 30; Hen. lord, his will 240 l. 11.
marriage, early age of 6 n. 3, 231 l. 32; so Phil. Howard, earl of Arundel, (*Life*, 1861, 10) was married at 12, and remarried at 14; grants of wards and marriages diminish the royal income 4 n. 1, 8 l. 3.
Martok manor Som. 16 l. 22.
Marton Westmorl. 228 l. 38.
Martyn, Tho. M.A. 145 l. 15.
Marveek 227 l. 27.
Mary princess of Castile, bequest to 133 l. 7; cf. 232 l. 7.
Mary, princess, afterwards queen 243 l. 43.
Mary Maudelyn, St 76 l. 25.
Mary Mountgrace, St, lady Margaret's bequest to 117 l. 16.
Mary Spital, St, London, lady Margaret's bequest to 117 l. 15.
masses 54 l. 14; for the souls of the dead 11 l. 30, 17 l. 20, 34 l. 1, 58 l. 34, 59 l. 14 and 22, 84—5, 90 l. 30, 94 l. 26, 95 l. 2, 102 l. 39, 105 l. 16, 106 l. 13, 117 l. 14, 120 l. 7, 160 l. 9, 163 l. 28, 248 l. 38, 254 l. 20, 259 l. 30; different masses for each day of the week, 59 l. 3, 240 l. 12, at Christ's college 103 l. 5; at Westminster 106 l. 20.
Massey (Massy), Elizabeth 220 l. 25, 227 l. 14; bequest to 134 l. 38.
Matins of our Lady 243 l. 33.
Maunfeld Tho., B.A., his application for a fellowship refused by C.C.C.C. 63 l. 1.
Mawdesley, Sir Thos. 185 l. 6, 191 l. 12, 226 l. 2, 227 l. 5, 260 l. 2.
Maxey 69 l. 1 and n. 1, 93 l. 29, 96 l. 29, 119 l. 27; 217 l. 34 (Maxley); 218 l. 44; Makesey 220 l. 23; 221 l. 16, 222 l. 7—10; 223 l. 20; 224 l. 10 (Maxhey); 223 l. 32; 225 l. 11 (Maxsey); 228 l. 23-4.
Maye, Tho., regular brother of St Mary's Ospringe (temp. Edw. IV) 139 l. 9.
Maynarde (cf. Waywyke), painter, payment for lady Margaret's portrait in Christ's coll. 199 l. 23, 200 l. 36; for patterns for her tomb 201 l. 1.
Meldeborn, Michael of, brother of St John's hospital, appointed attorney for the society 176 l. 11.
Meldreth manor 104 l. 12.
Melton, Sir Jo., his marriage (1503) 88 l. 11.
Menstre, isle of Shepeye 163 l. 5, 7, 8.
Merton 35 l. 27.
Messager, Rob. le 166 l. 25.
Metcalfe, Nic., afterwards master of St John's coll. 158 l. 14, 170 l. 33, 178 l. 22, 184 l. 28, 32, 185 l. 34, 186—8, 190 l. 6, 16, 192 l. 8, 193—8 *passim*, 199 l. 14, 202 l. 25, 203 l. 22, 207 l. 37, 208 l. 4, 12, 19, 226 l. 4, 25, 39.
Meydecroft Beds. 222 l. 26.
Michael, master of St John's hospital Huntingdon 178 l. 11.
Michyll, Rob. 256 l. 46.
Midelton in Pykeringlyth dio. York, the advowson granted to Kirkstall abbey 9 l. 20.
Milbourneport 222 l. 27.
mills, obligation to grind at the lord's mill 77—9.
Milner, Dr Jo. bp. of Castabala, his documents relating to a miraculous cure at St Winefred's well 57 l. 29 a.
minors, custody of their lands 231 l. 4.
minstrels 49 l. 25, 56 l. 3, 239 l. 11.
Mirroure of Golde 108—9.
misrule, abbot of 47 n. 3.
Molesdale 20 l. 12.

Montfort, Simon de 170 l. 12.
Mordaunt, Sir Jo., high steward of Cambr. univ. 240 l. 23.
Morez (Moresse), Morgan 187 l. 20, 193 l. 35.
Morgan, Phil. M.D. esq. bedell Cambr. physician to lady Margaret, the university request a pension for him 71 l. 13 and n. 2; makes payments on account of the executors of lady Margaret 183 l. 16, 184 l. 15, 185 l. 2, 32, 225 l. 45.
Morhows, his controversy with Cambridge university 107 l. 34.
Morice (Morrez), James, clerk of lady Margaret's kitchen 180 l. 16, 185 l. 12, 191 l. 17, 215 l. 24, 42, 216 l. 19, 219 l. 8, 220 l. 1, 223 l. 37, 226 l. 19, 246 l. 11.
Mortimer, arms of 124 l. 3.
Mortimer, Edw., candidate for the office of yeoman bedel in divinity Oxford in 1491 70 l. 39 a.
Morton, John bp. of Ely, trustee for lady Margaret on her marriage with lord Stanley 20 l. 8; put under arrest in the reign of Edw. V 21 l. 4; at Brecknock castle, in custody of the d. of Buckingham, with whom he agrees that Henry of Richmond should marry Elizabeth of York and claim the crown 23; procures many enemies against king Richard in Flanders 24 l. 10; Daniel's verses on him 28 l. 8; mentioned in a letter from lady Margaret to her son as 'the cardynall . . . your feythfull trew and lovyng servant' 64 l. 18; chancellor of Oxford 60 l. 15; materials for his life 234 l. 1.
Morton, Rob. clk. keeper of the rolls 237 l. 4.
Moundey, Jo. goldsmith 198 l. 17; 227 l. 16; Mundy 216 l. 19, 226 l. 9.
Mountegrace, monks of, bequest to 132 l. 22.
Munby 36 l. 6.

Naumby 104 l. 8.
needlework, queens and princesses skilled in 5 l. 19 and n. 3.
Neston manor 20 l. 10.
Nevyll, Ra. lord 26 n. 1.
new year's gifts 83 l. 22, 245 l. 24; Ellis *Orig. Letters* (3) 1 221.
Newenham 166 l. 13.
Newenham, Tho. master of St. Mary's hospital Ospringe 166 l. 6, 15.
Newenton 166 l. 26.
Newnham 171 l. 35.
Nicolas, St., the patron of all true maidens 7 l. 4.
Norbrigge, his chantry at Guildford 33—4, 236 l. 38.
Northampton, white friars in, bequest to 132 l. 20.
Norwich, visited by the king and queen and lady Margaret cir. 18 Aug. 1497 59 l. 30.
Nott, — 188 l. 21.
Nowell, Elizabeth dau. of Wm., benefactor to Ospringe 165 l. 9.
Noy, attorney-gen. 79 l. 13.

Oakington (Hokitun) 104 l. 13, 171 l. 34.
obits 11 l. 27, 99 l. 2.
Ode, Gilb. sen., benefactor to Ospringe 163 l. 7.
oil, holy, to be sought of the bp. of Ely (if in communion with Rome) by St John's hospital 172 l. 15.
Oldham, Hugh, rect. Swineshead, bp. Exeter 54 l. 16; rector of Cheshunt 55 l. 28; lady Margaret's confessor (?) 75 n. 1; 96 l. 25, 31, 223 l. 23, 224 l. 12, 225 l. 34, 226 l. 46, 227 l. 10.
ordinances for the christening of a prince 34—5; for mourning apparel 53—4.
Orforde, Alex. 175 l. 29.
Ormond, earl of, letter to, from H. VII 37—8; from lady Margaret 48—9.
Orwell 20 l. 18, 93 l. 28, 104 l. 14.
Ospringe, Maison Dieu (St Mary's hospital) of, granted to St John's coll. 137—9; abp. Warham's decree (Otforthe sealed 13 Oct. 1519) for its appropriation 158—161, 170 l. 20; confirmed 13 Febr. $15\frac{19}{20}$ by the prior and chapter of Canterbury and (18 Mar.) by archd. Warham 161; indentures between St John's coll. and St Stephen's Westminster (3 and 24 Nov. 11 H. VIII) relating to the lands of the hospital 161—2; like indenture (3 Nov. 11 H. VIII) between the coll. and the convent of Canterbury 162 l. 9; and between the coll. and St Saviour's convent Feversham (10 May 9 H. VIII) 162 l. 23; charter 30 Aug. 24 Hen. [III?] granting certain lands and an advowson to the hospital 162 l. 36; many charters, licences, pardons, dispensations, granted to the hospital from Hen. III downwards 163—70; bull of pope Clement 173 l. 34; royal licence to the hospital to buy

lands in Ospringe 168 l. 30; French petition from the brethren to the king (R. II) l. 33; £500 paid to the king for the appropriation 206 l. 12, 213 l. 1, 226 l. 14; other incidental payments connected with the appropriation 206—7; provision in the statutes of St John's coll. for prayers for the souls of its benefactors, and for a priest to teach grammar 259 l. 16, 21, 25.
Otford 139 l. 34, 158 l. 10, 161 l. 17, 26, 170 l. 25, 35.
Ouston 48 l. 8.
Over 171 l. 34.
Overston 48 l. 10.
Oveston (Oweston) 217 l. 39, 218 l. 44, 220 l. 36.
Owen, —, burgess of Coventry 229 l. 36, 41.
Owen, Tho. ap 216 l. 6, 224 l. 22.
Oxford, lady Margaret's professorship 60, 89—90, 119 l. 24, 127 l. 13; Tho. Pantry bedel of arts 65 l. 34; contested election for bedelship of divinity 1501 69—71; preacher there 94 l. 25; efforts made to draw lady Margaret's bounty to St Frideswide's 252; scholar maintained there by lady Margaret 185 l. 28.

Paddington 89 l. 6.
pageants 71 l. 16, 242 l. 37.
Pallmer, Alex. B.D. 145 l. 13.
Palmes, Dr 244 l. 21.
Pantry, Tho. superior bedel of arts Oxford 66 l. 1.
Papworth 171 l. 35.
Parker, Henry esq. 184 l. 5, 185 l. 22, 226 l. 2, 46.
Parker, Mrs 216 l. 14; bequests to 133 l. 26.
Patenson, Mr (of Cambridge 150⅝) 107 l. 33.
Paul's Cross 93 l. 22.
Peksale, Mr 227 l. 6.
Pellett, Tho. a scholar supported by lady Margaret 184 l. 18.
Pembroke Jasper, ap Meredith ap Tudor, earl of 8 l. 21; de Hatfield is created earl of Pembroke 9 l. 1; is of the king's household in 1454, with certain privileges l. 3; lady Margaret lives at Pembroke castle after his brother's death l. 27; on his attainder E. IV conferred the earldom on Wm. ld. Herbert 15 l. 14; presents Henry of Richmond to H. VI l. 27; flies with him to France, but is driven to Brittany 16 l. 9; 232 l. 34; speech put into his mouth by Bern. Andreas 46.
Pembroke, Wm. Herbert, made earl of Pembroke by Edw. IV, contemplated the marriage of his dau. Maud to Henry of Richmond 15 l. 12; his widow Maud educated Henry l. 22.
Pembroke, countess dowager of 232 l. 29.
Pennally 36 l. 1.
Pennington, Dr, of St John's 98 l. 30 a, 39 a.
Percy, Alane master of St John's 207 l. 32, 210 l. 25, 211 l. 4, 226 l. 17; for him the exors. redeemed the St John's plate pawned to King's coll. by Rob. Shorton 213 l. 27.
Percy, Sir Rob. 26 n. 1.
Perott, the French woman, bequest to 135 l. 1.
pesthouse for Christ's coll. at Malton 101 l. 33 b, 121 l. 18, 257 l. 3.
Peterborough, abbey of, carries on a long suit against lady Margaret's ancestors and against her 68 l. 33, 221 l. 10; a later suit 69 l. 4.
Peverell, manors of Sampford P. and Aller P. Devon, lady Margaret has a grant of them in 1472 and is said to have lived at Sampford P. 16 l. 16; she conveys to trustees the borough of Sampford P. for the use of her will 17 l. 1.
Philips, Sir Dav. 223 l. 23.
Pigott, Mr, serj. at law 202 l. 20, 226 l. 22.
plays 48 l. 5.
Plumford manor 161 l. 36.
poet attached to lady Margaret's household 59 l. 33.
Pole, —, bp. Stanley's chaplain 187 l. 15.
Pole, Edm. de la, duke of Suffolk 1495, grandson of duke Wm. 48 l. 18.
Pole, John de la, son of Wm. duke of Suffolk, his father designs to marry him to lady Margaret 6 l. 20, 7 l. 34,)(8 l. 16; and to make him king 7 l. 30; the marriage celebrated l. 21, 8 l. 10; his father designed him for the dau. of the duke of Warwick 8 l. 15; his marriage with lady Margaret null and void l. 17; slain 38 l. 21.
Pole, Reginald, his testimony to bp. Fisher 253—4.
Pole, Wm. de la, earl and afterwards d. of Suffolk, favorite of Hen. VI is appointed guardian of lady Margaret 31 May 1444, 4, 35,

7 l. 32, 8 l. 4 and 18; desired to have her for his son and heir 6 l. 20; charged with having actually married them 8 l. 1 seq.; articles presented against him by the commons in 1450 7 l. 23 seq.; his wife Alice 48 l. 17.
Poole co. Dors. 32 l. 9, 219 l. 37, 221 l. 43, 228 l. 31.
Poole (Pole), Wm. 215 l. 28, 33, 217 l. 27.
pope of Rome, the, his dispensation for the dissolution of St John's hospital 136 l. 4, 140 l. 35, 142 l. 19, 146 l. 15, 150 l. 39, 151 l. 12, 153 l. 23, 170 l. 29; bulls in favour of St John's hospital 171—3; proceedings before his commissaries 1278—9 respecting Horningsey vicarage 174—8; bulls of Innocent IV in favour of royal chapels 173—4; his gifts of a sword and cap of maintenance 237 l. 56; not to be trusted with money for a crusade 241 l. 39; his bulls 260 l. 18.
Powell of Qu. coll. 249 l. 38.
prayers, book of, printed by command of qu. Elizabeth of York and lady Margaret 83 l. 34 and n. 4.
prayers for the souls of the dead 58 l. 9, 28, 90 l. 28, 94 l. 4, 95 l. 24, 99 l. 4, 102 l. 40, 146 l. 34, 148 l. 24, 152 l. 5, 25, 156 l. 21, 157 l. 7, 259 l. 14.
preachership, lady Margaret, foundation and regulations of 93—4, 247 l. 42.
preaching by laymen 94 n. 2.
primer 17 l. 13.
prisoners, released by Hugh Ashton 188 l. 32.
probate of will 191 l. 5.
professors, lady Margaret, to lecture from 7—8 a.m. every accustomed day of term and in the long vacation to Sept. 8, to pray and offer masses for her etc. 90; 246 l. 27.
Purbeck, I. of 240 l. 34.

Quarles, Geo. 216 l. 5, 221 l. 5, 225 l. 6.
Queen Camel manor Som. 16 l. 23.
Quene courte in Ospringe 161 l. 35.

Radclyf (Ratclif) Roger 219 l. 16, 224 l. 19.
Rankyn, Hugh ald. of Cambridge 145 l. 21.
Ratclyff, one of Ashton's scholars at St John's 256 *passim*.
Rawlins, Ri. 228 l. 7.
Rawreth manor 255 l. 43, 45.
Rayne (Raynes) Jo. J. U. D. proctor for St John's coll. (29 Aug. 1519) 158 l. 15, 18, 170 l. 23.
Reculver, a Greenwich brickmaker, employed on the buildings of St. John's coll. 193 l. 7, 12.
Redman, Ri. bp. of Ely 66 l. 6, 67 l. 16.
Rhadegund's, St, nunnery dissolved 1496 58 l. 23.
Richard II, charters and licences of, in favour of Ospringe hospital 167—8; charter renewed because of the change of his seal 167 l. 8.
Richard III 234; see c. III.
Richardes, Gryffyn (Griffith) 216 l. 2, 27.
Richmond formerly Sheen 43 l. 2; Charterhouse of 244 l. 35; Richmount, bequest to friars there 132 l. 19.
Richmond, honour of, granted to Edmund Tudor 31 H. VI 8 l. 28 and n. 6; granted by Edw. IV to Geo. d. of Clarence 14 l. 11; the grant confirmed by H. VI 16 l. 7; vested in H. VII, with a saving clause in his mother's favour 31 l. 13; seal of the lord and lady of the honour of Richmond l. 21; manors belonging to 35 l. 34, 36 l. 4, 9; grant of, to Sir John Husee 16 Oct. 1510 219 l. 44.
Richmond, Edmund Tudor earl of, H. VI favours his suit for lady Margaret's hand 6 l. 24; St Nicholas also approved the suit 7 l. 15; son of Owen ap Meredith ap Tudor and Catharine of Valois widow of H. V 8 l. 24 and n. 5; born at Hadham and thence called Edmund of Hadham l. 27; created earl of Richmond with a grant of the lordships of Kendal and Weresdale 31 H. VI l. 28; and of Hadley manor n. 6; as one of the heirs of Edmund earl Kent petitions on behalf of Kirkstall abbey 9 l. 7; dies 3 Nov. 1456 l. 25, 10 n. 1, 232 l. 12; buried at Carmarthen 10 l. 8; his body removed to St David's l. 10; tomb, epitaph, arms and obiit 11; his name given to a son of H. VII 61 l. 18; to be prayed for at Christ's college 103 l. 1; also at Westminster 106 l. 14; and at St John's 148 l. 27.
Ridley, Thos. chaplain presented by lady Margaret in 1490 to Ouston 48 l. 8; and Overston l. 10.
Rochester to Westminster, costs of journey 195 l. 37.

Roiall, the, a house of lady Margaret's in London 219 l. 20.
Roper, Jo. D.D. lady Margaret prof. at Oxford 89 l. 15 and n. 1.
Roper, Mr 226 l. 22.
rose of gold 43 n.
Rouse, a lady of the name, sat *gladio cincta* among the justices for Suffolk 79 n. 2.
Rowe, Mr, serj. at law 202 l. 20.
Rowse, Thos. 216 l. 5, 220 l. 34.
Rowthall, Thos. 215 l. 10.
Roydon 104 l. 17 and n. 4, 186 l. 23.
Rudde, Mr of St John's 256 *passim*.
Rumenhall, Kent 163 l. 24.
Russell, Jo. 228 l. 30.
Ruthall, Tho. bp. of Durham 226 l. 44, 257 l. 35.
Ryde in Sheppey 170 l. 11.
Rydlyngton 35 l. 30, 218 l. 22, 224 l. 29.
Ryngehey manor 20 l. 11.

Saint Johns, barons of Bletsoe 3 l. 8.
Saint John, Sir Jo., chamberlain and exor. to lady Margaret 119 l. 16, 141 l. 3, 142 l. 33, 143 l. 17, 39, 144 l. 16, 153 l. 15 (Seynt John), 217 l. 45; bequests to 134 l. 8, 135 l. 13 [qu. whether these two relate to the same person?]; Saint John, Jo. 223 l. 25, 45, 226 l. 44, 227 l. 20.
Saint John, Sir Oliver of Lydiard Tregoze, first husband of Margaret Beauchamp 3 l. 6; ob. 1438 l. 9.
Salisbury, Alice countess of 51 l. 12.
Salisbury, Jo. Montague earl of, attainted under H. IV 51 l. 13.
Sampford Peverell 42 l. 9; *see* Peverell.
Sandes, Christ. 235 l. 32.
Saturday fast 76 l. 26.
Saunder, Nic. 227 l. 4; Saunders, Nic. clerk of the kitchen 190 l. 32, 226 l. 12.
Saundis, Geo. 216 l. 38.
Savage, Tho. bp. of London 240 l. 47.
Sayntgeorge, John auditor 211 l. 7.
Scalis (Scalez), Oliver notary public 145 l. 18, 184 l. 19, 186 l. 18, 208 l. 12, 213 l. 36.
scholars, maintained by lady Margaret 184 l. 17, 185 l. 26, 188 l. 1.
Scominton, Geoffr. of, benefactor to Ospringe 163 l. 11.
Scotte (Skote), —, 186 l. 32, 197 l. 13, 20, 226 l. 19.
Scotton 20 l. 20.
Scotus, Andreas prof. of theology at Oxford 232 l. 30.
scrivener 208 l. 7.
Scroope, lady 187 l. 34; gloss. s.v. *primer*.
seal of St John's college 195 l. 6.
Sedyngton, Jo. herald 189 l. 40.
Seggevill, John of, benefactor to St John's hospital (26 Oct. 36 Edw. III) 165 l. 28.
Seintleger, Tho. 26 n. 2.
service, daily, in lady Margaret's chapel 61 l. 10.
Sharneford mills 228 l. 13.
Sharp, Sir Jo. 223 l. 30, 228 l. 26.
Sharpe, Ri. B.D. proctor for St John's coll. (29 Aug. 1519) 158 l. 16, 170 l. 33.
Shedlyngton 225 l. 16.
Sheen afterwards Richmond 43 l. 2, 56 l. 8; Charterhouse of, bequest to 132 l. 22; burning of the palace 21 Dec. 1497 240 l. 28. See *Domestic Memoirs of the Royal Family and court of England, chiefly at Shene and Richmond. By Folkestone Williams.* 3 vols.
Shenyngthorp 224 l. 45.
Sheppey 163 l. 6, 12—15, 17, 165 l. 9, 170 l. 11.
Sheryngton, Giles last abbot of Creyke 103 l. 29.
Shirbeck 36 l. 5.
Shirley, Ri. bailiff of lady Margaret's manor of Ware 36 l. 23, 37 l. 3; Shurley 219 l. 27, 220 l. 10.
shoes, pair of, cost 6*d*. 256 l. 10.
Shorton (Shirton), Rob. master of St John's, payments to him for the building of the college 3 H. VIII 193 l. 16, 195 l. 14, 24, 199 l. 24, 226 l. 17; for books 202 l. 4; 205 l. 19, 206 l. 3; pawned plate of St John's coll. 213 l. 31; balance of his accounts 225 l. 37; Qu. coll. gives him a 'pottell de ypocras' 238 l. 40.
Shylston, Jo. 215 l. 40.
shyppe of fooles transl. by Henry Watson 112.
Sidney, Sir Phil. 238 l. 34.
signet, clerks of the 187 l. 4.
Silvester, Gabr. clk. 223 l. 25.
singers 58 l. 3.
Sion [Soyon] house, bequest to 132 l. 23; Syon 239 l. 6.
Skelton, Jo. not vicar of Trumpington 63 n. 2, 241 l. 21; graces of Cambr. university relating to 63

n. 2; his elegy on lady Margaret 124 l. 16; a translation n. 2; cf. 239 l. 34, 257 l. 21.
Smith, Jo. 256 l. 47.
Smyth, Geo. 225 l. 1.
Smyth, Hen. herald 189 l. 39.
Smyth, Nic. burgess of Cambridge 145 l. 23.
Smyth, Tho. burgess of Cambridge 145 l. 24.
Smyth, Wm. dean of St Stephens Westm. 49 l. 35, 50 l. 17; bp. of Lincoln, joint founder of Brasenose 50 l. 2; rect. Cheshunt l. 21; bp. of Lichfield 55 l. 21; refounds St John's hospital Lichfield 1495 58 l. 5; bp. of Lincoln grants lady Margaret a licence to have masses celebrated in her chapels in his diocese 61 l. 5; she resides in his palace at Buckden 1501 69 l. 17; chanc. of Oxford 1501 71 l. 4.
Smyth, Wm. clerk of the hanaper 236 l. 7.
Smyth, Mr of the exchequer 202 l. 17.
solicitor, the king's 186 l. 24.
Somerfeld 163 l. 1.
Southmolton 35 l. 22—3.
Spalding convent 239 l. 6.
Spittelfeld in Ospringe 162 l. 29.
Stacy, Tho. notary public 140 l. 23.
Stafford, Hen. d. of Buckingham, his conspiracy against Richard III, defeat and execution 22—4, 25 l. 15, 26 n. 2; his infant sons Edw. and Henry (3 Aug. 1486) 34 l. 14.
Stafford, Hen. earl of Wiltshire 215 l. 40.
Stafford, Henry lord, son of Humphrey Stafford first duke of Buckingham, marries lady Margaret in or before 1459 12 l. 2; his father (slain 10 July 1460) bequeaths to him and his wife 400 marks l. 10; cousin to lady Margaret on both sides l. 13; his pedigree 13; marriage settlement 14 l. 3; his mother dies 20 Sept. 1480 17 l. 6; his will (dated 2 Oct. 1481, proved 4 May 1482) l. 15; at the time of his death lived at Woking n. 3; to be prayed for at Westminster abbey 106 l. 17.
Stafford, John abp. of Canterbury, chanc. of England 1444 5 l. 7.
Stamford, St Kath. gild in St Paul's church there 246 l. 1; lady Margaret admitted a member (1502) 86; Marg. White, anchoress, a *member* 120 n. 1; bequests to the friars, nuns and 'ancores' there 132 l. 25—8.
Stanbank, Edw. 215 l. 41, 222 l. 15; Standebank 227 l. 31.
Stanford, Hugh 175 l. 29.
Stanley, Sir Edw., created lord Monteagle for his services at Flodden 18 n. 4, 43 l. 6; commissioner to settle the boundaries of Kesteven and Holland 16 H. VII 63 l. 18.
Stanley, Jas. bp. of Ely, lady Margaret's stepson 18 n. 4; made bp. of Ely Nov. 1506, grants to his stepmother the next presentation to East Derham 108 l. 10; consents to the suppression of St John's hospital 110 l. 10, 135—7, 140—4, 145—157; livery of seisin by his commissary Ri. Henrison to Hen. Horneby one of lady Margaret's exors. 20 Jan. 151$\frac{9}{10}$ 144—5; reserves to himself in the coll. ordinary jurisdiction, a right to the prayers of the coll. as secondary founder and a right to nominate one (afterwards three) of the fellows 136, 151—2, 156—7; broke his promise to the countess and only renewed his consent 'pretio flexus' 137; his second grant (31 Dec. 2 H. VIII) of the site and possessions of the hospital to the exors. 140—4; his first grant to the exors. (7 Mar. 15$\frac{99}{10}$), after reciting his agreement with the countess, and his appointment of commissioners to take possession of the estate of St John's hospital, and the king's patent, grants the hospital to the exors. for the foundation of a college consisting of a master and 50 (or fewer) fellows studying the liberal arts, civil and canon law and theology, who should offer prayers for the souls of the countess, of her husband and son, and of the founders of the hospital, the exors. undertaking to procure a papal dispensation, to reserve in the statutes ordinary jurisdiction to the bps. of Ely, to direct the society to pray for the souls of bp. Stanley and his predecessors and successors and also for the souls entitled to the prayers of the brethren of the hospital; also they grant to bp. Stanley the right of nominating three of the fellows, and to his successors the right of nominating one and promise precisely to define in the statutes the process

of all elections 145—153; a like deed in English (12 Dec. 1510) 153—7; reward paid to his chapl. Pole and to his commissary 187 l. 14; his scholar in Chr. coll. 199 l. 9; claimed the title of secondary founder of St John's 258 l. 36; his epitaph gloss. s. v. *decesse*.
Stanley, Jo. unsuccessful candidate (1501) for an Oxford bedelship 70 l. 17, 71 l. 5.
Stanley, Thomas second lord, marries lady Margaret, 18 l. 10; his third cousin l. 18; his children by Eleanor Neville n. 4; pedigree 19; his dispute with lord Scrope (1475) about the right to bear the arms of the earl of Man 125 n. 1; marriage settlement 20; confirmed 1 H. VII 31 l. 11; put under arrest in the reign of Edw. V, restored by R. III to the office of steward of the household and made high constable and K. G., takes part in the coronation 21; on account of his services Richard forbears the attainder of lady Margaret 25 l. 20; all her lands granted to him during his life, with reversion to the king 26 l. 7—22; various castles and manors of rebels granted to him, on 12—3 Jan. 2 R. III he is appointed to command against the rebels in Cheshire and Lancashire n. 2; charged to keep his wife in strict seclusion l. 25; Richard keeps as a hostage of his fidelity his son Geo. lord Strange 27 l. 1; deserts Richard at Bosworth 22 Aug. 1485 l. 16; created earl of Derby 27 Oct. 1485, and officiated as high constable at the coronation 30 Oct. 31 l. 26; high constable for life 5 Mar. 1485/6 with a salary of £100 32 l. 17; godfather to prince Arthur 35 l. 13; commissioner at the queen's coronation 25 Nov. 1487 38 l. 35; cried largesse, Christmas 1487, at Greenwich 40 l. 1; at Windsor at Whitsuntide 1488 42 l. 3; at Sheen at Christmas 1488 43 l. 5; at Hertford with the court at Easter 1489 45 l. 1; at Westminster at Christmas 1489 and Candlemas 1489/90 47 l. 21; bears the cap of estate at the creation of prince Henry as duke of York, Allhallows 1494 56 l. 11; his profile at St Wenefrede's well l. 27; the king his guest at Latham and Knowsley 57; follows the funeral of Jo. visc. Welles († 9 Feb. 149⅞) 60 l. 27; his chaplain Sir Wm. Wall discharged by lady Margaret 66 l. 36, 67 l. 7; the Spanish grandees sup with him 15 Nov. 1501 72 l. 11; his barge on the Thames 26 Nov. 1501 73 l. 11; 8 July 1503 accompanies princess Margaret a mile from Colyweston 88 l. 4; the lady Margaret preacher (30 Oct. 1504) required to pray for his soul 94 l. 6; dies 29 July 1504 95 l. 20; his will l. 21; his wife took a vow of chastity in his lifetime 98 l. 2; cantarists at Westminster to pray for his soul 106 l. 17; mentioned 235 l. 18, 25, 248 l. 8.
Stanley, Sir Wm. 26 n. 2; beheaded 1495 56 l. 29, 57 l. 21 b.
Stanopp, Mrs, bequest to 135 l. 5.
Stanton (Stanterun) 171 l. 32.
Stapel 162 l. 40; Staple 162 l. 12.
Staple, Nic. de, master of St Mary's hospital Ospringe 165 l. 12, 16.
statutes for lady Margaret's household read quarterly 44 l. 8; cf. 90 l. 27, 237 l. 47.
Staynbank, Ri. bursar of Qu. coll. 250 l. 23.
Steping (Sterung), Peter of, clk. proxy for Reginald of Lynne 176 l. 15, 177 l. 46.
Stevynson, Wm. notary public registrar of the archd. of Ely 145 l. 17.
Still, Hen. 242 l. 25.
Stillington, Rob. bp. Bath and Wells trustee for estates to the use of lady Margaret's will under Edw. IV 17 l. 4.
Stone 35 l. 24.
Stoney Stratford 54 l. 12.
Stounden, Jo. 187 l. 25.
Strange, Geo. lord 18 n. 4, 26 n. 2, 27 l. 6 and 24—36.
Stukeley, Ri. and Marg., bequest to 134 l. 34, 227 l. 9.
Sturbridge fair 102 l. 26, 251 l. 18.
Stutville, Thos., redemption of the annuity granted to him out of St John's house 194 l. 8.
Suffolk, *see* Pole.
Surflet 50 l. 6.
Surrey, T. earl of 215 l. 21.
Sutton 20 l. 17, 228 l. 17.
Sutton Bonnington 104 l. 16.
Swineshead 49 l. 33, 54 l. 17, 93 l. 30; church appropriated to Westminster Abbey 62 l. 8.
Swinford, Catharine 231 l. 2; *see* Gaunt.

sword and cap of maintenance 42 l. 22 and n. 6.
Sycling, Jo. last proctor of God's house and first master of Chr. coll. 101 l. 12, 103 l. 22.
Synderton, Wm. bailiff 145 l. 22.

Talbot, Sir Christ., his murderers excepted from pardon 12 Oct. 25 H. IV 169 l. 22.
Tatershale 35 l. 37; Tateshall college, vestments bequeathed to 132 l. 16; Tatishall college 183 l. 2, 11.
Taylnesse, a salt marsh 163 l. 6.
Ten Akres in Feversham 'in Borgho de Brumstone' 162 l. 28.
Terrington rectory appropriated to the Margaret professorship by Jas. I 127 l. 12.
Thaylast, Ric. clk. 175 l. 30.
Thelwell, Nic. 222 l. 46.
Thomas, Jo. and Rob. 215 l. 40, 224 l. 16.
Thomlyns, Wm. last master of St John's house 260 l. 16; annuities granted by 194 l. 16, 196 l. 24; payment for information received from him 201 l. 20.
Thompson, — , clk. 191 l. 27.
Thornborgh, Wm. decr. doct. 147 l. 24.
Thorney, Richard the abbot and the convent of St Mary the Virgin and St Botolph, undertake certain religious services on behalf of lady Margaret, her son and her progenitors 78 l. 12: admit lady Margaret to confraternity 84 l. 6; her benefaction to 86 l. 2—5.
Thorp Waterville 35 l. 28, 69 l. 8; Turpwaterfeld 217 l. 34; Thorpwaterfield 218 l. 22; Thorpe and Waterfield l. 45; Thorp 227 l. 38, 228 l. 42.
Thorpe, Wm. of Southampton 178 l. 17.
Tidburst 65 l. 26, 66 l. 38 a, 222 l. 25; Tydburst 233 l. 44.
Toft 165 l. 30, 171 l. 31.
Tomlyn, Ri. prior of Tunbridge (1522) 69 n. 4.
Tomson, Dr of Chr. coll. 257 l. 15.
Torpel 68 l. 37, 96 l. 30 (Torpell), 217 l. 34 (Turphill), 218 l. 44, 220 l. 24 (Torpull), 221 l. 16.
Torrigiano, Pietro, the artist employed on lady Margaret's tomb 123 l. 22, 200 l. 30.
Torrington Devon 42 l. 5.
Toryton 35 l. 20.
Tower, the, of London 39 l. 3.
Trehannston in the marsh of Rumenhall *Kent* 163 l. 23.
Trian, Rob. son of Hugh 163 l. 24.
Trongcage 219 l. 28.
Troye, siege of, a great vellum book in English 132 l. 38.
Trumpington 165 l. 31, 171 l. 31; vic. of, employed to write letters for Cambridge university 71 l. 12, 83 l. 26, 108 l. 3; not Jo. Skelton 63 l. 8 and n. 2, 241 l. 21.
Tudor, *see* Richmond and Pembroke, 8 l. 21.
Tudor, Owen ap Meredith ap, father of Edmund earl of Richmond, and husband of Catharine of Valois widow of H. V 8 l. 24.
Tunbridge, Ri. prior of, lady Margaret's suit against him 69 l. 13; lordship of 69 l. 15.
Tunstalle, Philip of 163 l. 16.
Turaunt, Marg. 187 l. 31.
Turks, *see* crusades.
Twycham 162 l. 40.

Underhill (Untherhill, Untherhyll) Jo. last master of St Mary's Ospringe 139 l. 18; payment to him for repairs done there 206 l. 26; 226 l. 16; surrender of his patent 139 l. 19; 207 l. 1; annuity l. 18.
Uplese in Feversham 162 l. 30.
Upton co. Dors. 219 l. 38, 221 l. 44, 228 l. 32.
Urswyke, Chr. chaplain to lady Margaret 23 l. 32; procures many enemies against Ric. III in Flanders 24 l. 9; chaplain to the king, great almoner, ambassador 32 l. 24; authorities for his life n. 4, 236 l. 14; cf. 222 l. 21.
Uvedale, Sir Harry 240 l. 34.
Uxbridge 89 l. 5.

Vaus (Vaux) Edw. 215 l. 39, 217 l. 11.
Vaus, Tho. burgess of Cambridge 145 l. 25.
Vavasour, Edw. 217 l. 38, 220 l. 34.
Verney, dame Elianor, bequest to 133 l. 12.
Vignolles, Bern. de 240 l. 5.
Virgil, Polydore, payment to him for the pope's bulls 194 l. 19.

Wakis Colne 228 l. 1; *see* Colne.
Walcot, Jo. 113 n. 1.
Wales, N., chamberlains of 169 l. 35.
Wall, Sir Wm. chaplain, discharged by lady Margaret 66 l. 36.
Walsingham, Wm. 255 l. 36.

Wamboron (Wanborn) Ri. regular brother of St Mary's Ospringe (temp. Edw. IV) 139 l. 8.
Wansted 251 l. 46.
Warbeck, Perkin 57 l. 6.
wardrobe, keepers and clerks of the royal 169 l. 35.
wardships conferred on royal favorites 4 l. 5; parliament complains in 1455 that grants of wards and marriages curtail the royal revenue n. 1, cf. 8 l. 3.
Ware 35 l. 25, 93 l. 27, 219 l. 24, 220 l. 7, 237 l. 23; vestment and money bequeathed to the friars there 132 l. 18.
Warham, abp. Wm. 119 l. 21, 138 l. 17; his decree (sealed 13 Oct. 1519) for the appropriation of Ospringe hospital to St John's coll. 158—161, confirmed 10 Mar. 15$\frac{19}{20}$ 170 l. 20; his fee for probate of will 191 l. 5, 226 l. 14.
Warham, Wm. archd. of Canterb., confirms (Otford 18 Mar. 15$\frac{19}{20}$) the appropriation of Ospringe hospital to St John's coll. 161 l. 26.
Waring, Nic. 215 l. 19.
Warwick, duke of, Wm. de la Pole designed his daughter as a match for his son John de la Pole 8 l. 14.
Washlingstone 69 l. 15.
Wasshyngborough 36 l. 7.
Wathelingston 20 l. 23.
Watson, Hen., translates 'the grete shyppe of fooles' 112 l. 8.
Watson, Jo. secular clerk of St Mary's Ospringe (temp. Edw. IV) 139 l. 10.
Waxer, Edw. 227 l. 2.
Waywyke, Maynerd, paid for making an image for Chr. coll. 186 l. 15; cf. Maynerde.
Webster, Jo. 215 l. 46, 224 l. 33.
Welby, Master 66 l. 17.
Welles, John first visc., uterine brother of lady Margaret 6 l. 12, 231 l. 30; dies 9 Febr. 149$\frac{7}{8}$ and is buried at Westminster 60 l. 24; his wife Cecily l. 30.
Welles, Lionel lord, married lady Margaret's mother cir. 1447 6 l. 10; slain at Towton 29 Mar. 1461 l. 11.
wells, sacred 56—7.
Wells, co. Som. 248 l. 29.
Wenanndermer, Le Old Park in the lordship of 216 l. 39; Calgarth park, Troutbek and Amelsett 218 l. 23.
Wenefrede's well 56 l. 17, 239 l. 46; miraculous cure at 57 l. 30 a. Hearne pref. to *Langtoft* § 17: 'nor do I see anything incredible in what is said of a cripple's being restored to his limbs, that had pray'd and watch'd all night at the shrine of St Wenefride, whatever the latitudinarians and libertines of this age may think.' Cf. ib. append. xx.
Wengeham 163 l. 1.
Weresdale, lordship of, granted to Edm. Tudor 31 H. VI 8 l. 31
West, Tho. ld. Delawarr 49 l. 33.
Westburn 89 l. 6.
Westbury, Maurice, taught young gentlemen at lady Margaret's finding 52 l. 4; incumbent of Hynton 28 Feb. 1493 53 l. 1.
Westby, Bart. 221 l. 47.
Westerfield, *see* Cesterfeld.
Westley Suff., the manors of Hengrave and Leo's hall, settled on lord Henry Stafford and lady Margaret 14 l. 5.
Westminster 42 l. 18, 56 l. 9; hall 33 l. 8, 39 l. 10, 47 l. 28; St Stephen's chapel 39 l. 12; abbey, the princess Margaret baptized there 47 l. 12; court at Westminster 1489—90 l. 20; abbey undertakes to provide a monk to say mass daily at St Edward's shrine for lady Margaret 58—9; she has a patent 10 May 1499 for the foundation of an anniversary there 62; obit kept for Edmund earl of Richmond 3 Nov. 11 l. 28; lady Margaret admitted to confraternity 84 l. 5; lady Margaret's almshouse there 37 l. 18; visc. Welles buried there Febr. 149$\frac{7}{8}$ 60 l. 24; lady Margaret dies and is buried there 112 l. 18, 117 l. 8, 120 l. 6, 123—6; her bequest to the abbey 117 l. 18; to St Stephen's and St Margaret's l. 18, 19; hearse for the abbey 119 l. 3; bequest to the 'ancores' there 132 l. 28; lady Margaret founds (2 Mar. 150$\frac{8}{9}$) two cantarists and a converse and a solemn anniversary, gives to the abbey lands at Gt. Chesterford, books, chalices, vestments etc. and obtains papal bulls of indulgence 105, 119 l. 23, 131—2; lands conveyed to the abbey by lady Margaret for the foundation of professorships in Oxford and Cambridge 89, 91 l. 9, 246 l. 30; St Margaret's church 93 l. 23; £10 charged by the convent for a preacher at Oxford 94 l. 24; masses established 16 July 1504 in the chapel of H. VII 95 l. 35

agreement relating to lady Margaret's preacher 247 l. 44; her benefaction diverted from the abbey to Christ's coll. 158 l. 3, 247 l. 5; agreements between the dean and canons of St Stephen's (3 and 24 Nov. 11 H. VIII) and St John's coll. relating to lands at Ospringe 161—2; payment made to the abbot for lady Margaret's funeral 186 l. 2, 226 l. 4; payments to the ringers 190 l. 1; to the abbot and convent on the day of the funeral l. 12; to the king's bedemen and bedewomen l. 9; Bolton, prior of St Bartholomew's, receives payment for lady Margaret's tomb 199 l. 1, 200 l. 14, 201 l. 6; the painter Maynard's designs for the same l. 1; plate etc. bequeathed to the abbey 182 l. 24, 216 l. 16; money paid towards the expenses of lady Margaret's household there 190 l. 36.
Weston, Geffrey of 178 l. 10.
Weston, Sir Ri. 228 l. 16.
Whaddon 104 l. 13.
Whately, Jo. 165 l. 36, 166 l. 3.
Whelar, Hen., lady Margaret's bailiff for her lordship of Tidburst 65 n. 6.
Wheston, Dr, *see* Whitstones.
White, Edw. gent. born in York dioc., resident in Roch. dioc. 161 l. 18.
White, Marg., anchoress near Stamford 120 l. 1 and n. 1.
White, Winefred of Wolverhampton, miraculously cured at St Winefred's well 57 l. 32 a.
Whitehall 48 l. 4.
Whitstones, Jas. clk. 223 l. 27; Whytston, Dr chapl. to H. VII 64 l. 28; Whytstongs 66 l. 25; probably the same as Dr Wheston 194 l. 29 (Jo. Weston? see Campbell's *Materials* ind.).
Whytyngton 246 l. 18.
Wighale, Wm. late keeper of Nottingham gaol, excepted from pardon 12 Oct. 25 H. IV 169 l. 20.
Wilkynson pres. of Qu. coll. 249 l. 44.
Willesden 89 l. 6.
Willesford 236 l. 45.
William the chaplain 178 l. 12.
Willoughby, Rob. lord 63 l. 17.
Willughby, Ra. 26 n. 1.
Wilsford, Dr 216 l. 14. *See* Wylford.
Wimbourne (Winborn, Wymbourne) minster 59 l. 12, 121 l. 10, 122 l. 5, 183 l. 15, 184 l. 24, 187 l. 8, 190 l. 23, 216 l. 16, 218 l. 10, 246 l. 35; the convent admit lady Margaret to confraternity 84 l. 6; vestments bequeathed to 132 l. 13; school 127 l. 22.
Wimpole (Wyne-) 171 l. 33.
Windsor 41 l. 5, 42 l. 3, 17, 50 l. 27, 52 l. 2, 237 l. 7; suit between the dean and lady Margaret, settled in her favour 1501 68 l. 25; Windsor, St George's, an annual obit founded there (17 Dec. 1505) by H. VII 99 l. 1; estates bequeathed to by lady Margaret 222 l. 19; Windsor, St George's, lady Margaret licensed 1 Mar. 149$\frac{8}{9}$ to found a chantry there 59 l. 20, 222 l. 31.
Winletracy 35 l. 19.
Wiott, Ri. D.D. master of Chr. coll., commissioned by bp. Stanley to take an inventory of the goods of St John's hospital, and take them into safe custody for the use of the future college 147 l. 21.
Wiresdale 35 l. 31.
Wisbeach 171 l. 33.
Wivelingham (Viuel-) 171 l. 33.
Wode, Jo. 226 l. 22, 227 l. 19; Woode, Jo. gent., bp. Stanley's attorney for delivering St John's hospital to the exors. 143 l. 23, 144 l. 39.
Woderove, Wm. D.D. master of Clare hall v. c. 151$\frac{9}{0}$ 145 l. 7; Wodruff Mr (150$\frac{8}{9}$) 107 l. 35.
Wodnesbrigh 165 l. 19.
Woking Surrey 17 n. 3, 20 l. 17, 49 l. 15, 112 n. 3, 215 l. 13.
Wolf, Jo. painter, his receipt for the scutcheons of lady Margaret's tomb 259 l. 43; Wolff 185 l. 13, 19.
Wolsey (Wolcy) the king's almoner, dinner to 203 l. 17; directs the payment of £500 for the appropriation of Ospringe 206 l. 11, 226 l. 14; card. three beds given to him by the exors. 192 l. 3, 204 l. 18; also 14 pieces of stole-work 211 l. 24; payment to him for his services with regard to lady Margaret's will 205 l. 30.
Woode, Tho. secular clerk of St Mary's Ospringe (temp. Edw. IV) 139 l. 10.
wool and staple merchandise, offences relating to, excepted from pardon 12 Oct. 25 H. IV 169 l. 26.
Worcester, our Lady of, pilgrimage of lady Margaret to 22 l. 37, 233 l. 46.
Worde, Wynkyn de, printer to lady Margaret 54 l. 26, 55 l. 11, 87 l.

12, 109 l. 30, 110 l. 19, 111 l. 16, 112 l. 6, 11, 123 l. 11.
Wottone, Ri., elected superior bedel of divinity Oxford in 1501 70—1.
Wrashyngworth Cambs. 222 l. 26; Wrestlingworth Beds. 20 l. 18. Qu.
wrecks 240 l. 35.
Wrenke, a tenement in Menstre 163 l. 8.
Wrexkesworthe manor 219 l. 4; Wrixworth 35 l. 27.
writing, unusual accomplishment in a lady 231 l. 14.
Wrottinge 171 l. 34.
Wykes 36 l. 5.
Wylford, Edm. B.D. fell. Oriel, lady Margaret's professor 60 l. 13; Dr 185 l. 26; conf. to lady Margaret 188 l. 3. *See* Wilsford.
Wynpole, Rob. of, parson of Kirtlynge, benefactor to St John's hospital Cambridge (26 Oct. 36 Edw. III) 165 l. 28.
Wynterbourne 51 l. 7.
Wyuelesbergh, Thomas parson of, benefactor to Ospringe 28 Edw. III 166 l. 11.

Yarr (Yare), Mrs 184 l. 37, 190 l. 25.
Yngeworth, Ralph of, clk. 176 l. 37; of Yggeworth 178 l. 12.
Yong, Jo. 215 l. 10; Young, Dr 187 l. 13.

Zouche, Eleanor and Elizabeth, of lady Margaret's household, married (July 1503) 88 l. 9.

CAMBRIDGE: PRINTED BY C. J. CLAY, M.A. AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

Lately Published.

HISTORY OF THE COLLEGE OF ST JOHN THE EVANGELIST, CAMBRIDGE. By THOMAS BAKER, B.D., Ejected Fellow. Edited for the Syndics of the University Press, by JOHN E. B. MAYOR, M.A., Fellow of St John's College. Two Vols. Demy 8vo. 24*s*.

LONDON: CAMBRIDGE WAREHOUSE, 17, PATERNOSTER ROW.
CAMBRIDGE: DEIGHTON, BELL, AND CO.

HISTORY OF THE INFIRMARY AND CHAPEL OF THE HOSPITAL AND COLLEGE OF ST JOHN THE EVANGELIST AT CAMBRIDGE. By CHARLES CARDALE BABINGTON, M.A., F.R.S., F.S.A., Professor of Botany in the University of Cambridge. Demy 8vo. 5*s*.

SOCIAL LIFE AT THE ENGLISH UNIVERSITIES IN THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY. Compiled by CHRISTOPHER WORDSWORTH, M.A., Fellow of Peterhouse, and sometime a Scholar of Trinity College, in Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 15*s*.

CAMBRIDGE: DEIGHTON, BELL, AND CO.
LONDON: GEORGE BELL AND SONS.

THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN

DATE DUE

DEC 22 1998

THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN · LIBRARIES · 1817